

8 a. 7
121.

A Summarie
of the Chronickes
of England.

Diligently collected,
abridged, & continued
vnto this present yeaire
of Christ. 1604.

1604.
By Iohn Stow.

LONDON,
Imprinted by Iohn
Harison. 1604.

Non est mortale quod oculi
2.

Box. 30.2.65.6

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY
NOV 11 1916
SUBSCRIPTION OF 1916

Ianuarie hath xxxij. daies.

1	A	New yees day.
2	b	Deca. of Stephan.
3	c	Deca. of Iohn.
4	d	Deca. of Ierome.
5	e	Titus Paul. bishop.
6	f	Twelfe day.
7	g	Tran. William.
8	A	Felic and Jan,
9	b	Lucian.
10	c	Paul first Hermite.
11	d	Ignatius marty.
12	e	Archade marty.
13	f	Malaric marty.
14	g	Felix p[ri]est.
15	A	Midoze marty.
16	b	Maurice.
17	c	Depo. of Anthony.
18	d	Pille marty.
19	e	Molkan bishop.
20	f	Fabian and Sebast.
21	g	Agnes virgin.
22	A	Vincent marty.
23	b	Emerice.
24	c	Timothy disciple.
25	d	Confession of Paul.
26	e	Pollecarpe marty.
27	f	Chrysostome doctor.
28	g	Theodore.
29	A	Valerle bishap.
30	b	Bartolo Queen.
31	c	

Februarie hath xxviii. daies.

	d	Fast.
2	c	Purification of Mary,
3	i	Bilie martyr.
4	g	Gilbert confessor.
5	A	Agathe virgine.
6	b	Amande bishop.
7	c	Dorothie virgine.
8	d	Angulie virgine.
9	e	Daul bishop.
10	f	Apolline virgine.
11	g	
12	A	Scholastice.
13	b	Etrage virgine.
14	c	Valentine martyr.
15	d	
16	e	Fauilline bishop.
17	f	Julian virgine.
18	g	Holicon virgine.
19	A	Simeon martyr.
20	b	
21	c	Sabine and Julian.
22	d	Mildred virgine.
23	e	Fast.
24	f	Mathie Apostle.
25	g	Exe, martyr.
26	A	Peters Chalce.
27	b	Augulleine bishop.
28	c	Wswaldo bishop.

March hath xxxi. daies.

1	d	Danis bishop.
2	e	Thaddeus confessor.
3	i	Martine.
4	g	Adrian martyr.
5	A	Phocas and Eusebius.
6	b	Victor and Victoria.
7	c	Perpetue.
8	d	Apoline martyr.
9	e	Agapete virgine.
10	f	Gregorie bishop.
11	g	Aggeus Prophet.
12	A	Theodore martyr.
13	b	Leo bishop.
14	c	Peter Martyr.
15	d	Longine martyr.
16	e	Mauritius martyr.
17	f	Gentiane virgin.
18	g	Edward king.
19	A	Joseph the husband of Mary.
20	b	Cuthbert bishop.
21	c	Benedict Abbot.
22	d	Affrotile bishop.
23	e	Theodore priest.
24	f	Fast.
25	g	Annunciation of Mary.
26	A	Taylor martyr.
27	b	Ludger bishop.
28	c	Mathe martyr.
29	d	Victoria.
30	e	Sabine virgine.
31	f	Adelmaus bishop.

Aprill hath xxx. daies.

1	g	Theodore vlegire.
2	A	Gary Egyptian.
3	b	Richard bishop.
4	c	Archale bishop.
5	d	Wacelin and War.
6	e	Sextus martyr.
7	f	Ephemise vlegire.
8	g	Denise martyr.
9	A	Perpetius martyr.
10	b	Marcus martyr.
11	c	Cuthblake.
12	d	Apolline martyr.
13	e	Sotherd martyr.
14	f	Elibert martyr.
15	g	Osmond bishop.
16	A	Fiddece bishop.
17	b	Anislete bishop.
18	c	Elucher bishop.
19	d	Elbertus confess.
20	e	Hermogenes.
21	f	Quintlie.
22	g	Cleete bishop.
23	A	George martyr.
24	b	Willstride confess.
25	c	Marke Euangelist.
26	d	Anastate bishop.
27	e	Utalie martyr.
28	f	Peter o. Willane.
29	g	Cleete bishop.
30	A	Depo. of Erkenwald.

May hath xxxi. daies.

1	b	Philip and Iacob.
2	c	Athanasius bish.
3	d	Inuen. of the crosse.
4	e	Christofer.
5	f	Goddard Archbishoy.
6	g	John ante port. latin.
7	A	John of Beuerley.
8	b	App. of Michael.
9	c	Transla. of Alcho.
10	d	Gordalne.
11	e	Dancrasse martyr.
12	f	Uitoxius martyr.
13	g	Sernatias confess.
14	A	Boniface martyr.
15	b	Sophia virgine.
16	c	Brandon bishop.
17	d	Erans. of Barnard.
18	e	Ostoscofe martyr.
19	f	Dunstone confess.
20	g	Barnadine.
21	A	Helene Queene.
22	b	Petronell.
23	c	Julian virgine:
24	d	Desderetus martyr.
25	e	Adeline confess.
26	f	Augustine confess.
27	g	Sermane bishop.
28	A	Alcodeine.
29	b	Carone martyr.
30	c	Felix bishop.
31	d	

June hath xxx. daies.

1	c	Sticodeme.
2	f	Erasmus.
3	g	Basil.
4	A	Marcell martyr.
5	b	Petrocius confess.
6	c	Boniface bishop.
7	d	Medard and Gil.
8	e	Tranlla, Edmund.
9	f	Pultian confess.
10	g	Tranlla, Colton.
11	A	The longel dry.
12	b	
13	c	Anthoine confessor.
14	d	Baldiles.
15	e	Ute modeste.
16	f	Transl. Richard.
17	g	Botolph confess.
18	A	Eriperte bishop.
19	b	Serualius martyr.
20	c	Transl. Edward.
21	d	Celsurge virgin.
22	e	Albana martyr.
23	f	Fast.
24	g	John Baptist.
25	A	Transl. of Egic.
26	b	John and Paul.
27	c	Crescentius martyr.
28	d	Fast.
29	e	Peter and Paul.
30	f	Commer. of Paul.

July hath xxxij. daies.

1	g	Octa, Iohu Baptiste.
2	A	Uulta, of Mysile.
3	b	Trans. of Tho. Apostle.
4	c	Teal, of S. Marc.
5	d	Octa of S. Peter.
6	e	Zoe virgin, martyr.
7	f	Dopo. of Grimball.
8	g	Cecil virgin.
9	A	Vit. brethren mar.
10	b	Doggedales begin.
11	c	abor and Felix.
12	d	Transl. of Benedict.
13	e	Private martyr.
14	f	Transl. of Osinoud.
15	g	Renclme king.
16	A	Uulacote.
17	b	Arnolph martyr.
18	c	Rupine and Uultine.
19	d	Waxede virgin.
20	e	Margaret virgin.
21	f	Apoline virgin.
22	g	Marie Magdalene.
23	A	Thulstine virgin.
24	b	Fast.
25	c	James Apostle.
26	d	Anna mother of Marie.
27	e	Heuen sleepers.
28	f	Hampson bishop.
29	g	Felix and his fellow.
30	A	Abdon and Sennen mart.
31	b	Germaline bishop.

August hath xxxi. daies.

1	c	Lammas day.
2	d	Stephan bishop.
3	e	Synding of Stephan.
4	t	Fustine prieſt.
5	g	Festion ihuſ.
6	A	Trans. of Chrift.
7	b	Feast of Ihesus.
8	c	Urtiale and his fe.
9	d	Romane martyr.
10	e	Laurence martyr.
11	f	Eliburt martyr.
12	g	Elare vtrgline.
13	A	Ipolite virgin.
14	b	Eralta. crutes.
15	c	Assump. of Marie.
16	d	Roch martyr.
17	e	Octa. Laurence.
18	f	Magnus martyr.
19	g	Barnard confell.
20	A	Dogge daies end.
21	b	Lewes martyr.
22	c	Oct. Assump.
23	d	Falt.
24	e	Bartholmew Apostle.
25	f	Lewes king.
26	g	Geuerlne.
27	A	Rufline martyr.
28	b	Augustine confell.
29	c	Johns beheading.
30	d	Felix and Audace.
31	e	

September hath xxx. daies.

1	f	Oles bishop.
2	g	Anthonic martyr.
3	A	Lyope bishop.
4	b	Trans. of Cuthbert.
5	c	Vertine Abbat.
6	d	Eugine confess.
7	e	Emircus bishop.
8	f	Nattistic of Marke.
9	g	Siluanus bishop.
10	A	Gorgonile martyr.
11	b	Dorthie and Iacinct.
12	c	Martulan.
13	d	Amante.
14	e	Holy Roode.
15	f	Lambart martyr.
16	g	Edith virgin.
17	A	Ethnotheus.
18	b	Victor and Coron.
19	c	Januarie martyr.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Mathew Apostle.
22	f	Maurelius.
23	g	Ecclia virgin.
24	A	Andochius martyr.
25	b	Fermine bishop.
26	c	Cyprian and Just.
27	d	Colme and Dantian.
28	e	Exuperie bishop.
29	f	Michaell Archangell.
30	g	Jerome prieſt.

October hath xxxi. daies.

1	A	Ucmeigius bishop.
2	b	Leodagere martyr.
3	c	Candide martyr.
4	d	Francis martyr.
5	e	Faith virgin.
6	f	Sermonis.
7	g	Marie and Marke.
8	A	Apolinaris martyr.
9	b	Belagte virgin.
10	c	Linus confessor.
11	d	Venice and his fel.
12	e	Willfred bishop.
13	f	Nicholas bishop.
14	g	Eran. Ed. king.
15	A	Calixt. bishop.
16	b	Wolfran bishop.
17	c	Michaell of the ins. Luke Euangelist.
18	d	Etheldreda virgin.
19	e	Fredelwide virgin.
20	f	Austrebut virgin.
21	g	St. O. virgin.
22	A	Marie Solome.
23	b	Romane bishop.
24	c	Hagloze bishop.
25	d	Erispin and Erac. Fast.
26	e	Simon and Jude.
27	f	Marcilius bishop.
28	g	Germane confessor. Fast.
29	A	
30	b	
31	c	

November hath xxxi. daies.

1	d	All Saints.
2	e	All Soules.
3	f	Elisenerd virgin.
4	g	Ananctus.
5	A	Leto prest.
6	b	Leonard.
7	c	Williborde.
8	d	Fourre crowned.
9	e	Theodore.
10	f	Martine.
11	g	Martine bishop.
12	A	Wicke bishop.
13	b	Daterne martyr.
14	c	Eran. Ercenwall.
15	d	Macente bishop.
16	e	Dep. of Edmund.
17	f	Octa Martie.
18	g	Elizabeth martyr.
19	A	Edmond king.
20	b	Wel. of Marie.
21	c	Cecile virgin.
22	d	Clement martyr.
23	e	Grisagon martyr.
24	f	Ratherine virgin.
25	g	Lucie martyr.
26	A	Ustalis martyr.
27	b	Rufus martyr.
28	c	Fast.
29	d	Andrew Apostles
30	e	

December hath xxxi daies.

1	e	Euge bishop.
2	g	Ethan marty.
3	A	Dep. of Minound.
4	b	Bethra virgin.
5	c	Cyprian bishop.
6	a	Pichelaw bishop.
7	e	Dacia. Andrew.
8	f	Eon. of Mary.
9	g	Cyprian bishop.
10	A	Eustale virginie.
11	b	Anterpe.
12	c	Damasc. confessor.
13	d	The shortest day.
14	e	Nicallus virgin.
15	f	Dothlie virginie.
16	g	D. Apentia.
17	A	Lazarus confess.
18	b	Gratian bishop.
19	c	Genetia virginie.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Thomas Apostle.
22	f	xx. Martyrs.
23	g	Victor virginie.
24	A	40. virgines, Fast.
25	b	Christmasday.
26	c	Stephan. Martyr.
27	d	John Euangelist.
28	e	Innocentsday.
29	f	Tho Becket.
30	g	Trans. of St. James.
31	A	Gilweker marty.



ARVLE TO know the Vigils and fasting daies throughout the whole yeare.

VVith moouable feasts I will begin,
As Easter, Ascencion, and Whitsoneuen,
The Rogation weeke in like case,
Must be kept as it becommeth in place,
And the Apostles, as Peter and Paull
James, Mathie, with other mo.
Andrew, Mathew, and the rest as they fall:
Bartholmew, Thomas, John Baptist also,
Simon and Jude, and the Purification,
The birth of Christ, and the Annuntiation.
Ember, Eridage, and Lent as it doth come,
The Even of all Saints, and so I have done.

An Almanack for xxviii.

anno domini.	Letters.	Sundries.	Late year.	Easter day.	Golden number.	252
1602	C		4. Apriill.	7	27	
1603	B		24 Apriill.	8	28	
1604	A	G	8. Apriill.	9	9	
1605	F		31. March.	10	29	
1606	B		20. Apriill.	11	1	
1607	D		5. Apoll.	12	12	
1608	C	B	27. March.	13	23	
1609	A		16. Much	14	4	
1610	G		8. Apriill.	15	15	
1611	F		24. March.	16	26	
1612	G	D	12. Apriill.	17	7	
1613	C		4. Apriill.	18	18	
1614	B		15. Apriill.	19	29	
1615	A		9. Apriill.	1	11	
1616	G	F	31. March.	2	22	
1617	B		20. Apriill.	3	3	
1618	I		5. Apriill.	4	14	
1619	G	A	28. March.	5	25	
1620	B	A	16. Apriill.	6	6	
1621	G		1. Apriill.	7	17	
1622	F		21. Apriill.	8	28	
1623	E		13. Apriill.	9	9	
1624	D	C	28. March.	10	20	
1625	B		17. Apriill.	11	1	

A PERFECT RULE
to know the beginning and
ending of euerie Yearme,
with their returmes.

Hilare Yearme beginneth the xiiijth day
of Januarie, if it be not Sunday, then the
next day after, and endeth the xxvth. of Fe-
bruario, and hath foure returnes.

Ostabis Hillarii, Crastino Purific.
Quind. Hillarii, Ostabis Purific.

Easter Yearme beginneth xviij. daies
after Easter, and endeth foure dayes af-
ter the Ascencion day, and hath five re-
turnes.

Quind. Pasche. Quind. Pasche.
Tres Pasche. Crast. Ascencion.
Mense Pasche.

Trinitie Yearme beginneth the next
day after Corpus Christi day, and endeth
the Wednesday fortnight after, and hath
seyre returnes.

Crast. Trinitatis. Quind. Trinitatis.
Ostabis. Trinitat. Tres Trinitatis.

Nichaelmas Yearme beginneth the
xvj. of October if it be not Sunday, and hath
viii. returnes.

Otab. Micha.	Craft. anima.
Quind. Michaeli.	Craft. Martini.
Tres Michaeli.	Otab. Martin.
Mense Michaeli,	Quind. Martin.

Note also that the Erchequier openeth eight dayes before any Tearme beginnes, except Trinitie Tearme, whiche openeth but fourtaynes before.

And now followeth the lawe dayes in the court of Thatches, and audience of Canterbury, with other Ecclesiasticall & Civill iuris through the whole yearre.

These dayes are not changed, except they light on a sunday or holy day, euerie day is called a lawe day, vnsesse it be sunday or holy day.

Michaelm is Tearme.

S. Faith	Concept. of our Lady.
S. Edward.	All Soules.
S. Luke.	S. Martin.
Simon an Hule.	Edmond king.
Saint Andricue.	Katherine.

It is to be noted, that the first day followeth every of these feasts noted in every Tearme, the court of the arches is kept in Bowe Charch in the fornoone. And the same next day in the fornoone is the Admirall Court for civil causes kept in Southwarke.

Admirall Court for civil causes kept in Southwarke.

The second day following every of the saide feastes, the Courte of Audience of Canterbury is kept in the Consistorie in Paules in the forenoone and the same day in the afternoone in the same place, is the prerogative Courte of Canterbury kept.

The third day after any such feast, in the fornoone, is the Consistorie Courte of the Bishoppe of London kept in Paules Church in the Consistorie, and the same third day in the afternoone is the Courte of the Delegates, & of the Runges highnes Commissioners upon appeals kept in the same place the fourth day.

Hillarie Tearme.

S. Hillarie.	A swednesday.
S. Wolstan.	S. Mathe.
Conversion of	S. Chadde.
S. Paule	Perpetue & Felix,
S. Blase.	S. Gregorie.
S. Scholastic.	Annunciation of
S. Valentine.	our Ladie.

Note that the fourtaynes of this Tearme be certainte & unchanged. The other are altered so; the course of the yearre

and are sometime kept, and sometime omitted. For if it so happe, that one of thos feates folvpon the Cleden Day, commonly called Ashwenesday, after the day of S. Blas, so that the same lawe day after Ashwenesday cannot be kept, because the law day of the other feate doth light on the same day; the the second law day after Ashwenesday shall be kept and the other omitted. And if the law day after that Cleden Day be the next day after the feaste of S. Blas, then shall all i. every of those countayes be observed in order, as may be kept conveniently. And mache, that althoughe Ashwenesday be put the seventh in order, yet it hath no certayne place, but is chalenged as the eynse of Easter causeth it.

Easter Tearnme.

The 15. day after Easter,

S. Alphege.	Gordaine.
S. Marke.	S. Dunstane.
Inuent. of the Crofle.	Ascencion day.

In this Tearnme the first sittynge is alway kept the Monday being the 15. day after Easter, and so forth after the feastes here noted, which shall next followe by course of the yeare after Easter. And

that like space being kept betweene other feastes.

The rest of the hewe daies are kept, to the thidde of the Ascencion, which is the last day of this Tearnme. And if it happen that the feaste of the Ascencion of our Lord doe come before any of the feastes aforesaid, then they are omitted that yeare, and likewise if any of those daies come before the 15. of Easter, those daies are omitted.

Trinitie Tearnme.

Trinitie Sunday.	S. Paule .
Corpus Christi.	Trausl. Thomas.
Boarlace Bishop.	S. Swithin .
S. Barnabie.	S. Margaret.
S. Borulph.	S. Anne.
S. John.	

Note sh. that the law daies of this tearnme are altered by meanes of Whitsontide, & the first sittynge is kept alwaies the first lawe daye after the feaste of the holy Trinitie, and the second sittynge is kept the next lawe day after Corpus Christi, except Corpus Christi day fall on some day afornamed, which chanceth sometime, and then the sittynge day is kept, and after the second sittynge, account fourre daies or therbyong, and the first lawe day after the said feaste, shall be the third sittynge. The other lawe daies follow in order, but many of

The seven ages of the world.

them are kept, as for the time of the year
shall be thought meete.

And note generally, that every day
called a law day, that is not Sunday or
ly day, and that if the feast day be
knownen of any Court day in any year
the first and second day following be Sun-
day, then the court day is kepte the
day after the said holy
day or feast.



THe age frō the creation of Adā
to the floud of Noe, which con-
tinued yeares. 1659

2 The seconde, frō Noe to Abrāhā. 215

3 The third, from the birth of Abrāhā
till the departing of Israell out of
Aegypt. 503.

4 The fourth, from the departing of
Israell out of Aegypt, till the building
of the Temple. 482.

5 The fift, frō the building of the Te-
ple till the captiuic of Babylon. 414

6 The sixt from the Captiuic of Ba-
bylon, till the birth of our Sauiour
Iesus Christ. 614.

7 The seventh, beginning at the birth
of our Sauiour Iesus Christ, hath
continued till this present yeare of
our Lord 1604. and shall last to the
worlds ende.

The age of the world at the birth of
our Sauiour Christ was 3962. The
age of the world this present yeare
of our Lord 1604. is 5566.

To

To the Honorable
Sir Thomas Bennet Knight,
L.Maior of the Citie of London,
the Worshipsfull Aldermen his
brethren the Maister, Wardens
and assistants of the Marchant
Taylors, and all tho
commones of the
same Citiie,

*John Stovus Citizen, vviueth long health
and felicitie.*



MONGST other bookes, (Honou-
rable & worship-
full) whiche are in
this our learned
age published in
great numbers,
there are fewe
either for the honestie of the mat-
ters, or comoditie, which they bring to
the common welth, or for the plesantnes
of the studie & reading, to be preferred
before the Chronicles and histories.
What examples of men deseruing
immortalitie,

The Epistle.

immortality, of exploites worthy greateste renoune, of vertuous living of the posterite to be embrased, of wisc handling of weightie affaires, diligently to be marked, and aptly to bee applied what incouragement of Nobilitie to noble feates, what discouragement vnnaturall subiects from wicked treasons, pernicious rebellions, & damnable doctrines; To conclude, what persuasione to honestie, godlinesse; & vertue of all sorts; what dissuasion from the contrarie is not plentifull in them to bee found? So that it is as harde matter for the readers of Chronickes in my fancie, to passe without some colour of wisedome, iuineiments of vertue, and loathing of naughtie sake as it is for a well fauored man to walke vp and down in the hot parching Sunne, and not to bee therewith Sunburnt. They therefore which with long fide earnest good will, & to their great cost and charges haue brought hidd Histories from dustie darkenes to the sight of the world, and haue been diligent obseruers of common wealth

Dedicatorie.

and noted for posterite the fleeting maners of the people, and accidents of the times, deserve (at the leaſt) thankes for their paines, and to be misreported of none, ſeeing they haue labored for all. I write not this to complaine of ſome mens ingratitude towards mee (although iuſtly I might) but to ſhew the commodities which enſue of the reading of histories, that ſeeing they are ſo great and many, all men would as they ought, imploie their diligēce in the honest, fruitfull, and delectable perusing of the ſame, and ſo to account of the Authors, as of men carefull for their countrie, and to confeſſe, if neede require, by whom they haue take proſite. It is now nigh 45. yeates ſince I ſeeing the confused order of our late English Chronicles, and the ignorant handling of auncient affaires, as also (by occation) being perſwaded by the

* Earle of Leicester, (leauing mine *I gaue him a
owne peculiar gaines) consecrated my booke compi-
ſel to the ſearch of our famous Anti- led by his
quities. What I haue done in them, Grandfather,
the former editions of my Suminaries, Dudley,

Chronicles,

Note that the
ungraſſfull
backbitter
ſlaieſth threſteſ
once, himſelfe
by his owne
malice, him
that crediteth
his falſeteſtes,
& him that
he backbiteth.

The Epistle.

Chronicles, and Annales, with my Summary of the Cities of London, Westminster, & Porough of Southwakke, may well testifie: but how far (beit spoken without arrogancie) I haue labored for the truth more then some other, the last editions will evidently declare. Where in that I differ from the inordinate & ynskilfull collections of other men, it is no maruaile, seeing that I doe not fully agree with my selfe, as some obscure peros haue soodly charged me, but let it be cōsidered that there is nothing perfect at the first, & that it is incident to mankind to erre & slip sometime, take he never so great heed; but only the point of fatallitall fooles to persever & continue in their errors perceiuing the. Wherfore seeing that the perusing of auncient records & best approved histories of all times (not without great difficultie obtained) do not only moue me, but for their authority drive me to acknowledge both mine & other mens errors, & in acknowledging, to correct the, I trust to obtaine thus much at your Ho. l. or & Weisships hands; that

at

Dedicatore.

at the least you will call to remembrance a most gentle and wise law of the poli - tike Persians, where in it was enacted that a man accused to be in their lawes a trespasser, and found guiltie of the crime, should not straighway be condēned, but a diligent inquirie & search of his whole life and conuersation (no slander imputed vnto him as of importance) if the number of his laudable facts did counteruale the contarie, he was full quit of trespass. The same lawe doe I wish the readeris of this my abridged Summary and other my larger Chronicles, to put in vre, that if the errors be not so plentifuli, as Histories timely alledged, they will beare with them; for (as I haue promised and many wayes performed) I meane (God willing) so to trie all matters worthy of immortalitie by the certaine touchstone of the best allowed Historiographers and sound recordes, that neither any body by me shalbe deceived, nor I forced to craue pardon if I do offend.

A DESCRIPTI- tion of England Scotland, Wales and Cornewall.



Rytaine, is an
Iland in the
Ocean Sea, sit-
tuate right ouer
against France,
one parte of
which Ale Eng-
lish men doe in-
habit, an other
parte Scotter,
the thrid part
Walshmen, and the fourth part Cornish-
men. All they eyther in language, condi-
tions, or lawes, do differ among hemselues.
England is the greatest part, whiche is
divided into 40. countees, whiche we
call shires; whereof ten (that is to say)
Kent, Susse, Surre, South-hampton,
Barkshire, Wilshire, Dorsetshire, Somer-
setshire, Devonshire, and Cornewall, doe
contain the first parte of that Iland, which
yett bounding towards the South, stand-
ith betwene the Thame and the Sea.
From thence to the River of Brent
whiche

welch passeth through the midst of Eng-
land betwix shires, whereof the first be-
tweening the two shires are Lancastrie, York-
shire, Warwiche, Nortwiche, Shropshire,
& Cambrayshire. The other ten which
stand more in the midst of the country are
these: Bedford, Huntington, Bucking-
ham, Oxford, Dorset, Rutland, Leice-
ster, Nottingham, Derbyshire, & Lincolne-
shire. After hele there be 6. whiche bouner betwix
ward upon Wales, as Glocestrie, Here-
ford, Worcestrie, Shropshire, Stafford, &
Chester. Aboue the midst of the Region
Warwiche, Yorkshir, Lancastrie, & Cam-
brayshir. On the left had toward the West
is Westmerland. Againt the same is the
Marchyke of Durham: & Northumberland,
whiche bounereth upon the North in the
Marches of Scotland. These shires bee
dividied into xxii. sybopries. Canterbi-
rie, Rocester, London, Lichfester, Win-
chester, Halifoxie, Exeter, Bath and
Gelles, Worcestrie, Gloucester, Hereford
Conventrie, and Lichfield, Lincoln, Ply-
mouth, Duxford, Peterborow, Wilton.
And this is the prouince of the Archbisshop
of Canterbury, whiche is the Primate of
all England, with Ware, York, Durham
Chester, and Carlile is the other prouince
with the Archbisshop of York, whiche is ano-
ther Primate of England. The Ocean
sea doth bound England the first part
of Britan Hall and South Wales and
Cornwall West, the river of Tweede de-
uideth England and Scotland North.

The

The length ofte he Iland beginneth at
Portsmouth in the South part, and en-
deth at Tweede in the North, containing
320 Myles.

Scotland, after the overthowre of the
Pictes, began at the Riuere Tweede, and
so meeting at the Riuere Tyne.

Therefore the length of Scotland from
Tweede to the furthest coast is esteemed
to be 480 Myles: But as Scotland is so
gger than England, so it is narrower. The
laid riuere of Tweed separateth the marches
from Northumberland the furthest country
of England, the chiese Towne whereof
is Berwick, now in possession of the En-
glish. The western limits of Scotland whiche
was Cumbria whiche the Riuere of Selue
divideth from Annandale. Betweene these
two Regions the Cheviot Hilles appeare.
Next to the marches Plickland bordereth,
bounding vpō the East. The most famous
Townes be Dunber, Haddington, Leigh,
Northbarwiche, Edenbrough the Kings
seat. These city, therhier called the Frith,
doth water and passe by: The same riuere
againe divideth from Loughde a countrey
adjoyning called the Fife, in whiche contry
are many townes, as Donkeville, Cupre,
but the notable town of S. Andrew speci-
ally famous for the vnluerstite, & sea of
the Archbisshop. On the other side toward
the Irish side Northward, is Nidistalia, so
called of the riuere that passeth therby, wher-
be the towns of Douglaſſe, & Donſtie. Up-
on the south adioyneth Galloway, where

C

is

Scotland an
other part of
Brytan.

In the Towne called Colswell, and the ancient Temple of Saint Muniian. By that standeth the castelle of Hariet, a once renowned, with the Towne Harleton, whereof perchance it tooke the name. About Hariet towardes the West, is Elgonia bordering upon the Ocean, wherein is the lake Lounide, which is very broad, & large, containing many Islands, situate at the foot of the mountaine Granshayn, eight miles from the castle of Dumbredon. A good space on this side Grampus riseth the river of Tainus, the greatest of all Scotland, taking his name of Atholla and Calidonia, a Lake from whence it springeth, which falling by many places, but chiefly by S. Johns town and lastly by Dundee, and there breaketh into the Germane sea. Against Tainus is Angustie, & is deuided from Fife. To the same upon the North adioyneth Athelstane. On the other side Argile iheveth it self being ful of Lakes, whose uttermost boord stretch solar, as Ireland, above which the promontorie or foyland, called lands hangeth.

Betwene Argatele & Olgonia Westward lyeth the cōtie of Sterling. Here the forest of Calidonia began on the left side therer likewise is the castle of Calindon, situate by Tainus, called Doncheldin, say a little hill of the foxes striseith G. Iuid.

Of that riuer the Dale was called Gloucensis, which country that riuer runneth by and in the same is the Cytte, of Glasco, a goodly vniuersite. Againe towardes the

East is syppid the Country of Anguls and Herne, upon the sea coast, wherein Foxdunne by situation is very strong. Of the same side of Scotland, is the Country of Marre, garnished with a City called Aberdeen, standing betweene the two riuers of Dona and Dea. Then followeth Moray which the two notable riuers do compasse about, called Bea & Spea. At the mouth of the last riuer, standeth the towne of Elgin. But in the middle parte standeth the broad Countrey of Rossia. The bredth of the Ialande is slant xxx. mile ouer, which defended with thre promontories like towers repelleth the great waues and surges of the See; and iustroneid with two gulfes, which those promontories do inclole, the iustices be quiet and calme; & the water peareable. The strait of the land is at this day called Cathanes, coasting vpon the See Dunclidon.

About Scotland in the Irish Seas are xl. Ialand, many of these in length at least are xx. myles, but in bredth not about vii. Amongst them is Iona, beautifled with the Domebes of the Scottish kings. Beyond Scotland towards the North be the Iles of Orcades, the which are xxv. in number, the principall of which Islands is Orkona.

Beyond the Orcades standeth Thule in the frozen sea now called Island.

The other part Northerne, and full of Mountaines, a very rude and homely knde of people doth inhabite, which are

Wales the
third part
of Brytaine.

4 Bishops
VVales.

Cornwall

called the Redshanks or wile Scots. And thus much for Scotland.
Wales lieth upon the left hand : which like a promontory or foreland, on every side is compassed with the maine sea; except it be on the South East parte with the River of Severne, which divideth Wales from England. Therefore Wales is extended from the towne of Chepstow, where it beginneth by a straight line a little aboue Shrewsbury, even to Chester Northward. Into that part so iuryng of the Brytans as remained alive after the slaughter and losse of their country, at the length dist. repaire, where partie through refuge of the mountaines, & partly of the woodes and marshes, they remained in safte : which parte they erre into this day. There be many townes and strong Castles, & four Bishopakes. The first is S. Davids, an other is Llandaff, the third Bangor, & the fourth S. Asaph, which be under the Archbishop of Canterbury. The Welshmen haue a language from the Englishmen, which as they go doth partly sound of the Trojan antiquite, and partly of the Greeke. And thus much of Wales.

Cornwall beginneth on that side which standeth towards Spaine westward; to warde the East, it is of lengthe fourty and ten miles, attending alittle beyond S. Germanus, situate on the right hand upon the Sea coast, where the greatest bredth of that country is but xx. Miles

It bordereth upon England west, South and North. The maine sea is round about it: it is a very barren soyle, But there is greare plentie of Lead & Tin: their tongne is farre differente from english but is much like to Welsh tongue, because they haue many wordes common to both tongues, Cornwallis in the Diocesse of Exeter, which was once worthy to be counted the fourth part of the Iland, for the contrarie-
tie of the language.

Thus much of the particular description of Britaine. The forme of the Iland is Tri-quetra, hauing three corners, or three sides or two whereof, that is to say, the corner to-wards the East, and the other toward the West (both extending Northwardes) are the longest. The thirde, which is the Southside, is farre shorther than the other: for the Iland is greater of length then of breadth. The right corner of which Iland Eastward, is in Kent at Dover & Sand-wich. From whence to the thirde angle, which is in the North of Scotland, is viii. hundred miles. Againe, the length from this corner at Dover in Kent to the uttermost part of Cornewall, being S. Michaels mount, is supposed to be three hundred miles. From this leste angle being the west part of Cornewall, which hath a prospect towards Spayne, to the North angle in the further parte of Scotland, the length is 800. miles.

THE RACE OF THE

Kings of Brytane, and in the
Margent are placed the years before
Christis byrth, when euerie king began their
aignes, till Cumobinus in wose time

Christ was borne. and then
the yearest from his birth
are placed.

1108

B
Rute the sonne of Siluius (following, as
heretofore, the common rececuted op-
tion) after a longe and wearie iourney
with his Troyans, arived in this Iland
at a place now called Comes in Devons
hire, the ende of the world. 2155. the year
before Christis nativitie 1108. whererin he
first began to raigne, and named it after
his owne name Brytan: he buldied the Ci-
tie of new Troy, now called London: he
deuided the whole Iland among his che-
sonnes. Unto Loctin his eldast sonne he
gaue the middle part called Loegria: to
Camber Cambria to Albanact Albaniæ
hee deceased when hee had raigned 24
yeares.

1084

How Hum-
ber tooke
that name.

L
Ocrine raigned xx. yeares: he chas-
ted the Hunnes which invaded the
realme, and pursued them so sharcly, that
many of them with their King were do-
wned in a Riuere, named Humber. Oc-
rine had to wife Guendoline, daughter to
Coelius Duke of Coynwall, by whom
he had a sonne named Madan: hee also

English Cronicles.

9

kept Elfridoe, by whome he had a Daugh-
ter named Sabrine but Guendoline gather-
ing a great power, fought with King Oc-
rine, and slew him. Shee drowned Elfrid
with her Daughter Sabrine in a Riuere
called Seuerne.

1064
Guendolinea Queen.
The King de-
noured by
V Volues.

G
lendoline discreetly ruled xv. yeares, &
left the same to her sonne Madan.
Madan was devoured by v. Volues
when he had raigned xi. yeares.

M
Empyclus slew his brother Manili.
us, taking the wifes and daughters of
his subiects: but was destroyed of volues,
when he had raigned xx. yeares.

E
Branke founded Alchid in Scotland. He
made the Castell of Edinbrough,
and Wambrought: he buldied Ray-
branke now called Yorke, he raigned ix.
yeares.

B
Rutus surnamed Greenefield, raigned
xxii. yeares.

L
Uil buldied Carelile, now called Ces-
tria: he raigned xxv. yeares.

R
Edhudus was buldied Canturbyre,
Colchester, and Shaftesburye. He
reigned xxix. yeares.

B
Ladud, who had long studiéd at Athens
brought Philosophers to keepe schooles,
in Brytane he buldied Bath, and presumed
to flye, but brake his necks, when hee had
raigned xx. yeares.

L
Uile, buldied Carelair, nowe called
Leicester. He had three daughtera, Go-
norell, Ragan, and Cordelle, which Cox-
dale succeeded hym in the kingdome,

863
Bath.The kig ac-
tempted to
fle.844
Elthen

805. **C**ordila was sore vexed by her two nephues, Morgan of Albani, and Conedagus of Camber, who cast her in prison where she slew her selfe, when she had raigned sive yeares.
- 800 **M**organ warred on his nephew Conedagus but Conedagus slew Morgan, then was king of all Brytaine: He raigne xxviii. yeares.
766. **R**uallo, in whose time it rained bloud three daies: And then a great mortalitie caused almost desolation. He raigne xvi. years.
- 721 **G**urgustus, a common dronkard, wherof followed other vices, raigne xxvii. yeares.
664. **S**celthus the brother of Gurgustus, raigne xli. yeares.
- 636 **I**ago, Cousin of Gurgustus, raigne xxi. years.
- 612 **R**iminacus raigne xlii. yeares.
- 559 **G**orbodug raigne lxxi. yeares.
- 396 **F**errer with his brother Woyrex, ruled Brytaine sive yeares: they fell at ciuitate discorde for the souaigne dominion, in which Ferrer was slaine, and Woyrex afterward was killed.
- The brother
sive the bro-
ther.
- 441 **M**elunatus Dunwallo, constituted good lawes, which longe after were called Melunatus lawes. He gaue ploughes vnto Temples, and ploughes, and began to make the four notable wales in Brytaine. He raigne xly. yeares.
- 21 ultantius awes.

Bulmis and Breinus diuided this Isle of Brytaine. Unto Beline was appoynted Englande, Wales, and Cornwall. Unto the other the North parte beyonde Humber. This Breinus rayled warre against Beline, but in conclusion, Breinus went amongst the Galles, where, for his excellent qualities, hee was therre souaigne capitaine, with whome he passed into Italy, lacked Rome: Belinus raigne xvi. years.

Gurgustus subdued Denmarke, and in his retурne met with a fleete coniuring from the partes of Spayne, whch were seeking for habitations, to whome he granted the Isle of Ireland to inhabite. **Vee** Ireland inhab- bited.

Guthelinus had to wife a noble woman named Mercia: She deuised certaine lawes, named Mercians lawes. **Vee** Mercian law the third.

Cecilus rained vli. yeares, a people called Picts, arriued here in Brytaine and possessed those partes, whch now bee the Marches of both Realnes, Englaund and Scotland.

Kinarius raigne three yeares, and was slaine as he was hunting.

Elandus was King of Brytaine nine yeares.

Melndus, in whose time out of the Irish seas came a wonderfull monstre, whch destroyed much people, whereof the king hearing would needs fight with it, by whch he was devoured when he had falyn.

raigned 8.yeares.

Grantham
builded.

192
The King de-
priued.

296.
Elidurus raigne

Richigallo restored, ruled the people qui-
etly ten yeares.

272
Eldurus after the death of his brother,
raigned not passing two yeares, but that
his yonger brother Eligenius tooke and
cast him into prison.

270
The towne
of Pickering
built.

261
Eldurus, the thirde tyme raigne

258
Gorborian raigne

248
Morgan builded the Realme xiii.yeares.

234
Emerinus whē he had tyrannously ra-
igned seuen yeares, was deposed.

227
Puall gouerned peaceably xx.yeares.

207
Flimo gouerned this Realme xvi.yeares.

191
Seruncius raigne

171
Catillus raigne ten yeares; he hung by
all oppressores of the poore.

A good ex-
ample.

161
Dix a virtuous Prince, raigne

141
Lysius, through his darkenesse raigne

16
Cued but one yeare.

135
Fulgen his sonne raigne but two yeares,

133
Elder raigne but one yeare.

Andro-

Androgyn likewise raigne one yeare.

Mariagno rained three years.

Ebuid a great Astronomer raigne five

yeares.

Dedantias raigne five years.

Victorius raigne in the land ii.ycates.

Surginus raigne three years.

Mercurius was king two yeares.

Blandinus gouerned two yeare.

Capetus raigne three years.

Nutrius railed his land two yeares.

Sylvius raigne two yeares.

Bledgabreous raigne ten yeares.

Archemalus was king two yeares.

Ceselus raigne fourye yeares.

Rodianus was king two yeares.

Redaratus raigne three yeares.

Samnulus raigne two yeares.

Denisellus was king three yeares.

Syphus railed his land two yeare.

Capouis was king two yeares.

Duclus raigne fourye yeares.

Helinus reigned not full one yeare.

Leo repaireth the citie of new Troy and

Lud repaired
London.

builded on the west part therof, Lud-

gate, leauing after him two sons, Andro-

gnus & Theomachus; who being not of

age to gouerne, their Uncle Cassibelan

obtained the crowne. London tooke the

name of Lud, and was called Lud-

stone. Thus farre Iessercy Monnow.

the.

Cassibelanis railed xix.yeares.

In the eight yeare of his raigne Julius Cesar his

sailde into Britaine, where at the first into Englađ.

The second
voyage of
Cesar.

bating weareted with an harde and sharr
battaille, and after with sodaine Tempay
and his nauite almost destroyed, he retur-
nied agayne into France: the nexte spynge
(whch was the yeare before Christ 51.)
he passed the Seeas agayne wth a greate
army. But whiles he went towardas his
armies on land, his shippes lying at anker
wth force of tempest were destroyed, so
that xl. were lost. Upon lande also his
horsemen at the fyrst encounter were ban-
gished. At the secounde conflict hee put the
Brytanes to flight. From thence he wen-
into the Riuere of Thame, on the furthes
side whereof Cassibelanus with a greate
multitude of people was keeping the bate,
but not being able to resle the force of the
Romane, London submitted. It selfe to
Cesar, deliuering vnto hym hostages: wch
England cri- example also the other cities followed
but ay to the Whereby Cassibelanus was constrained to
Romans.

37. Theomantus raigne 23. years.
Cuiobellinus, the sonne of Theomant-
us, raigne xxxv. years. In the xiiij.
yeare of his raigne, Christ our Saviour
was borne.

From

From this place following,
the yeares from Christ his
bith are placed in the
margent.



Cesus Christ very God and An. Christi.
man, was borne in the 42. " year of the raigne of Augustus, he began to preach the 15. year of Tiberius, and suffred his passio the 18. year of the same Ti-
berius.

Gildius, for that he thought the Ro-
manes had their tribute wrongfully, he
denied to paye the same: he raigned 23. years.

Autragius raigne 28. yeares.

Claudius the Emperour saled into
Brytaine, he subdued vnto the Empire the
Iles of Orcades, and those that lye in the
Ocean sea beyond Brytaine.

The yeare after Christes bith 63. came first Christi-
into Brytaine Joseph of Aramathe and 11
other Christians, who builded them a
Chappell in the Isle of Avalon, and after
was there buried, which place being since
increased and newly bulided, was named
Glastenbury.

Martin was ordained king, the Britons
accompanied wth the Scots invaded 73
Brytaine, vnto whome Martin gaue habita-
bitance in the further part of Scotland:
He raigne 53. yeares.

Cot.

- 124 Colechelst
built.
- 179 England re-
ceived the
Faith.
- 194 Seuerus Emperour in Brytane, caused a
Trench to be cast from sea to sea, the
length of xxiiij myles. He decessed at York.
- 212 Antonius Vallianus died in the vi year
of his raigne.
- 290 Carantius v-
siperf in
Brytane.
- 292 Alectus then kept Brytane by the space
of thre yeres, and was subdued by Af-
lepiodatus.
- 299 A Selepiodatus neve Gallus, the Ro-
mane captane in the Cittie of London,
Coyl tooke on him the kyngedome of Bry-
tane.
- 305 Constantius began to raigne, posse-
ssed Africa, Italy, France, Bry-
tane

- Constantine the great, sonne of Cor-
stantius & Helen, was created Empe-
rour in Brytane; he established the Gos-
pell in his Empire, & after him all Empe-
rours were Christians, yee left behinde
him trec Sonnes, to wit Constantinus,
Constans, and Constantius.
- Constantius attempted war against
his brother, and was slaine.
- Constans then ruled Brytane, which he
had administered with great justice; but
was slaine.
- Constantius then had the regiment of
Brytane himselfe alone, enjoyed the
Romane Empire.
- Iustinus (callid the Apostata) began his
raigne ouer the Empire, an earnest ad-
verter of Christian Religion. After him
succeeded in the Empire Iouian.
- Aleterian was Emperour, hee by his
deputie here in Brytane, made shatpe
warre upon the Picts and Scots.
- Gratian was then created Emperour.
- Maximus here in Brytane usurped
the title of the Empire, wherupon assem-
bling all the men of war and youth of the
Reame, he passed into Fraunce, expellid
the French men out of Armorica, and pla-
ced therein Brytanies vnder Coron, of
whome euer since it hath been called Bry-
tane the lesse.
- Vrsuli, with the eleuen thousand virg-
ins sent into little Brytaine to be mar-
ried were slaine.

265

Honorius, the son of Theodosius succeeded after his father in the Empire: but Gaius, a Briton, taking upon him to govern Britain, was immediately slain, & Constantine was elected governor.

408

Theodosius succeeded in the Empire, and made Valentian his cousin fellow-inherit. At this time Britain with the sort-laid warres, was so impoverished of able men, that it could not withstand the invasions of the Picts and Scots, whereupon they requiring aid of Actius the captainne of the Roman armie, he sent them certain men of warre out of France, who mansly chaled away the Picts and Scots, & ransing a wall betweene the province and the enemy, returned. After their departure, the Picts and Scots invaded the Britains againe, foraged the country, and destroyed the inhabitants, whereupon there was less new aide out of France, and a wall was made of stones. But shortly after the Scots and Picts made greater roades into Britain than ever heretofore. For the Romans being troubled with warres in France and Italy, neglected the defence of Britain. This happened about the sixtene yeare of Theodosius the yonger, the yecate of Christ 443.

The ende of the Romanes gouernement in Britain, which had continued

483. years.

After this, the Britanes continuing a while in drowsfull warre with the Picts

and Scots, elected Vortiger.

Vortiger being king, such a plentie of corne and fruit happened, as the like 447. had not bene seene in many yeeres, whiche plentie caused idlenesse, glotonie, and lecherie. There followed such a great yeare Pestilence.

Silence, that the living scantly sufficed to burie the dead. Also the Scots and Picts in most cruel wise spoyle the land: where-through Vortiger was forced to send for Saxons sent aside of boraine lands. And in thise large shippes there came out of Germanie three

sorts of people, Englishmen, Sarcons, and Saxoncs. Iutes: Hengest and Horsus, two brethren being therir Captaines, unto whom was land,

given the Isle of Thame to inhabit, by their manhood in many battels, Vortiger vanquished and drooke backe the Picts, and other enemies: whereby Hengest came in such fauour, that Vortiger married his daughter Rowan, a morden of wonderfull beautie, for whose sake the King was divorced from his lawfull wife: at Vortiger di-
ter which tyme the Sarcons dally increas-
ed, and the Thessalians decayed.

The Britanes considering the daily re-
paire of the Sarcons, shewed to their king
the iepardie that might thererof ensue,
but all was in vaine: therfore, they de-
privid him, when he had raigned seuen yea-
res: and ordained to therir king, his el-
dest sonne Vortimer.

Vortimer pursued the Sarcons: and 454
vanquished them. But at length he The king
was yosonked by his stepmother, after yosonked
him

hee had raignid vi. yeares.

460

Barons slain
at Ambrel-
bury.

First king-
dome of the
Saxons.

Vortiger
burned.

466

Stonehing.

The second
kingdome of
the Saxons.

The third
kingdome of
the Saxons.

Vortiger obtained agayne the kingdom, and shortly after Hengistus entred the land with a number of Sarcons: but when he heard of the great assembly, that the Brytanes made against him, he treated for peace: shortly after, the Sarcons treacherously slew on the plaine of Salisbury, Aurelius Ambrose, Warres & Earles, and tooke the king prisoner, constraining him to grant vnto them Kent, Suffex, Suffolke, & Norfolke. Then Hengist began his dominion ouer Kent: and sending for moe Sarcons made warre vpon the Brytanes.

Aurelius Ambrose, and Uther, made warre vpon Vortiger, and burned hym in his castle, when he had secondeid raignid vi. yeares.

Aurelius Ambrose, second son of Constantine, hasted hym with an armie to wards Dorke, against Doca sonne of Hengist, where he discomfited and tooke þe sooner the said Doca. He caused the great stones to be set vpon the plaine of Salisbury, in remembrance of the Brytanes that were slaine there.

A Saxon subdued the countries of Somery, Somerset, Drenshire, and Cornwall, which after was called the kingdome of louth Saxons.

The kingdome of the east Saxons began under Duke Uffa, which contayned Norfolk and Suffolke. Aurelius dyed of poysen, whent he had raignid thrite two yeares.

Uffa

Vther Pendragon was crownd king. He was enamored vpon Igreen the dukes wife of Cornewall, and on her he begat Arthur. He raignid eighteen yeares, and was buried at Stonehing.

Arthur the sonne of Uther Pendragon, was crownd king of Brytane. Hee fought twelue battales against the Sarcons, he constituted the order of the round Table, to which order hee onely recevued such of the nobilitie as were most renowmed for vertue and chivalry.

While Arthur was occupied in his waies beyond the Seas, Mordred, to whom he had committed the government of Brytane, confederating hymselfe with Cedricus king of the west Saxons treacherously vsurped the kingdome: of which treason when relation came to Arthur, he speedily returned, pursyng hym into Cornwall, gaue hym battale, where Mordred was slaine, and Arthur being deadly wounded, was conveyed to Glastenbury, where he died, and is buried, after he had raignid xvi. yeares.

Constantine knyght to Arthur, was 542 ordained king.

Aurelius a Brytane, rasing mortall warre against Constantine, slew hym when he had raignid thrie yeares. He was buried at Stonehing.

Aurelius Conanus king of Brytane, imprisoned his uncle, whitch was right heire to the crowne. He raignid thrite thrie yeares.

498

516

Roundable'

Mordred
slaine.

545

The 5. and 6.
kingdomes
of the Sax-
ons.

The kingdome of Northumberland began under a Saxon, named Ida. This prouince was first divided into two kingdomes: the one was called Deuxia, the which contained the land from Ynber to Tine; the other Dremcia, whiche included the countrey from Tyne to the Scottish sea.

578 **V**ictorius the sonne of Cenarius, was ordained king of Brytane, a victorious king, and cruel tyrant, who put from him his wife, and kept her daughter for his concubine: in diuers battalls hee discomfited the Saxons, hee raigned fourtye years.

581 **M**algo Conanus gouerned the Brytans, slue his siste wife, and tooke his brothres daughter.

The first war
betwene the
Saxons in
this Realme.

Ethelbert, king of the Saxons in Kent, gaue battaille to Cearinus, king of the West Saxons: in which fight were slaine two dukes of Ethelberts, and himselfe with his people chased.

586 **C**aretcus ruled the Brytanes, his subiects, moued the Sarons (with Gurnumius king of Ireland) to make warr upon Caretcus, in such wise, that he was faine to take the towre of Leicester, where they assalcd him so sore, that he with his men fled from thence into Wales. Then he had raigned threye yeeres, Gurmund builded Gurmondechester.

Gurmund-
chester buil-
ded

588 **E**thelsidus gouerned Northumber-
land, who made much continuall warr
upon the Brytanes, that it is thought bee
new

fewe more of them than all the other The Saxons
Saxons. By thiss crueltie, the fath of had the
Christ was abmost vterly extinguisched in whole pos-
Brytane, many were chased out of the sesson of
Iland, the rest remained in Wales, and this Realme.
the Saxons obtained the whole domi-
nion of this Iland saving a part of Scot-
land, whiche was subiect to the Picts and

Austin came
into Englād.

596 **S**. Gregorius sent Augustine, Melf-
tus, Justus & John, to preach the Christian
fath to the Angels: which were first receiv-
ed of Ethelbert king of England, whom
they converted to the fath, with diuers of
his people. This Ethelbert began to build
S. Augustines in Canterbury, Paules
Church in London, and saint Andrewes
in Rochester. Solbertus king of the West
Sarons, builded Westmynster.

S. Austins at
Canterburie

S. Paules in
London, S.

Andrew - in
Rochester.

S. Peters at
Westmynster
builded,

Cadwane duke of north Wales was
made Soueraigne of the Brytanes,
who gue strong battaille to Ethelred
King of Northumberland, and forced
him to intreate for peace: hee raigned xxii
yeeres.

613

The kingdome of Mercia began under
the Saxon Henda: whiche Lordship con-
tayned Huntingtonshire, Herefordshire,
and Gloucestshire. At that tyme raigned
in diuers parts of this land, vii. kings.
Paulinus builded the great Church at
Lincolne. Hee beganne the Cathedrall
Church at Yorke, named **S. Peter**.

The 7. king-
domes of the
Saxons.

Caiwallaine the sonne of Cadwane be-
gan his raigne ouer the Brytanes. He
Yorke,

Lincolne
Minster.

S. Peters at
Yorke.

Wartied 635

warred strongly vpon the Sarpons, and
made Penda king of mercia tributarie to
him: he reigned xliii. yeares, and was
buried at London.

Sigebart king of east Angles, sent for
Felix out of Burgondy to preach the faith,
he made this Felix bishop of Dunwich, &
by his counsell he erected divers schooles.

Honorius Archibishop of Canterbury
divideth his province into Parishes.

Athelorth the Queene, began the Mon-
asterie at Ely.

Medulfe builded the Abbey of Malines.
bury.

Penda king of Mercia, warred vpon
Oswald king of Northumberland, and
slew hym in battaille.

Renewalus king of west Saxons, buil-
ded the bishops sea of Cilnchester.

Venerand Beda, brought first the craft of
Painting, Glassing, and Masons into this
land.

Cissa began to build the Abbey of L-
ingham, and Erkenwald bishop of Lor-
don buldled the Abbeys of Chertsey, and
of Barking.

Ostrik duke of Gloucester, founded the
monasterie of Gloucester.

Beda the sonne of Penda, and Sere-
phus of Mercia, were the first founders
of Peterborow.

Adwalladar was ordained king of
Brytane (salt Iessery) and reigned one
ly three years. He was the last king of
Brytane.

Dunwich.

The Pro-
vince of Ca-
terbury de-
vaded into
Parishes.
Ely.

Oswaldstre.

The bishops
sea of Win-
chester.

Glasling
brought first
into England

The Abbeys
of Abbing-
don, Chert-
sey, and Bar-
king bulded.

685

Brytan. And this land after his thime called
Anglia, and the inhabitants thereof An-
gles or English Sarpons, who vsed to call
all men walshmen that be straungers unto
them. This happened after the entring of
the Sarpons, vnder their leaders Hingest
and Horsis, in the tyme of Vortiger. 236.
yeares.

The Land
called uni-
uersally King-
land.

I will now speake chiefly of the
West Saxons, because (in the processe
of time) they subdued other Kings, and
brought this land againe to one
Monarchie.

He raigning among the west Sarpons, 687
I maintayned such warre against the Kent-
ish Sarpons, that he constrained them
to seeke meanes of peace.

This man builded the colledge of Willibrord Welles and
and the Abbey of Glastenbury, he also paidd
the Peter pence fift to Rome. When he
had governed the west Sarpons by the
space of 7. yeares, hee gaue vp his royll
power and went to Rome. Anno. 101. E- Kingdome
thelredus king of Mercia obtained a bi-
shop's sea to be in the Citie of Worcester.
Anno 751. Edwach king of the south
Sarpons, gaue to bishop Willfrid the Isle Selsco.

of Selsce, wherein the said Willfrid bul-
ded a Monastery, and became the first
bishop of the prouince.

E Thelard was king of the West Sar-
pons, in whose tyme the reverend Beda
was

726

D 4

Beda.

was famous. Beda for his learning and good life was renowned in all the world: he compiled xxxiii. booke. Etheleald raigne xiij. yeeres.

740

Cuthred was king of West Saxons, he raigne xvi. yeeres.

757

Ceuelie.

Sigeber特 cunell towards his subiectes, was deprived of all kingly authoritie, and wandring in a wood, was slaine of a swinehearede heralghed not one yeere.

757

The king
slaine.
Welles.

Kenulphus appealed certaine murmers that were among the people, for the depouing of his predecessor Sigeber特. He founded the Cathedral Church of Wells, in Anno. 766.

As hee haranted a woman, which hee kept at Meriton, he was slaine by the kinsman of Sigeber特. When hee had raigne xxiiij. yeeres. he was buried at Cimchester.

786

It rained
bloud.

Britthlcus, of the bloud of Cerdicuſ, was made king of the West Saxons, and ruled xvii. yeeres. In his time rained bloud, which falling on mens cloathes, appeared like tresses.

Offa, king of Mercia, builded the Abbey of S. Albons, he chased the Brytanes into Wales, and the vicer bounds of Mercia, whiche is now called Offa dyke.

The Danes arrived in the Isle called Dorpland, but by the puissance of Bithlucus, and other kings of the Saxons, they were compelled to void the land. Bithlucus was paysoned by his wife Ethiburga, for which deed the nobles ordyned

that

that from thenceforth the Kings whiche shold not be called Queens, nor aufered to sit with them in places of estate.

Renulfe king of Mercia, builded the Winclis Abbey of Duninchcombe.

Ecbrychus the Saxon, obtained the government of West Saxons, hee tamed the Welshmen, and vanquisched Berulphus king of middle England, he raigne 37. yeeres, and was buried at Exm-

802

Adelsulphus, the son of Egbrychus began his raigne ouer the most part of England: there came a great armie of the Hagan Danes, with 350. shippes into the mouth of Thameſ, and so to London, and spoyleſt. Adelinsulphus came against the foresaid Danes, and had of them an honourable victorie.

839

Adelinsulphus sent his sonne Alfreſt to Rome, at which time Pope Leo the fourth consecrated him king.

Adelinsulphus did make the x. part of his kingdome free from all tribute and seruice to the king, he raigne xvii. yeeres, and was buried at Stonching.

857

Adhelbald raigne two yeeres and a halfe, he presumed to his fathers mariage bedde, and was buried at Shireburne.

Athilbriſe brother to Adhelbald, tooke vnder his dominion Kent, Southery, Winchester and Southſer. In his time the Pagans spoyleſt the citie of Cimchester, he raigne v. yeeres, and lieth at Shireburne.

860

Etheldred

Winchester
spoyleſt.

866

E. Theldred brother to Adbelwulf, was slain by the Danes when he had raigne dñe years, and was buried at Ellul. bogne.

Edmond
married.

Wingat and Hubba ouercame the province of the Northumberis. Wingat led into the east part of England, toone Edmond the king of that province, being constante in the faith of Christ, who sult beaten with harts, then scourged with whips, yet still called on the name of Iesus Christ, his aduersaries shot his bodie full of shaftes; and stroke off his head.

Chastitie be-
fore beauty
presented.

Wibe Abbess of Coldingham, cut off her nose and uppere lip, and perswaded all her sisters to doe the like, that they being odible to the Danes might the better keepe their virginitie, in despite whereof the Danes burned the Abbey and Nunnes.

872

A Celsredde the fourth sonne of Aethelwulf, received the government of the whole Realme, and fought many sharpe batailles against the Pagans. He relectred and honourably repayred the citie of London (after it had beeorne amongst other Cities destroyed with fire, and the people killed vp,) he made it habstable againe, the xii. yeare and vi. moneth of his raigne departed this life, and is burien at Celi- chester in the Monasterie of his founda- tion. He founded a Monasterie of Nunnes at Ethelwlesy, and another for Nunnes at Shaftesbury. hee ordyned the hun-

dred,

29

Dros, and tenches: he ordyned com- mon schooles of divers sciences in Oxen- ford, and turned the Saxonis lawes into English, with divers other bookez. Hee diuided the twenty fourre hours of the day and night into three parts: he spent eight hours in writing, reading, and praying, eight in prouision for his bodie, and eight in hearing and dispatchyng the matters of his seyntes.

900:

Edward surname Senior, the sonne of Aelfred, was appointed king: he bul- ded Hertford, another towne at Waltham in Essex: he bulded a new towne againte the old towne of Notingham on the south side of the River of Trent, and made a bridge over the said River betweene the two towns. He subdued the king of Scot- land, & Wales: he also bulded the Thil- wall built. : and repaired Manchester: he was Manchester buried at Winchester, when he had raigne xxi. yeares.

A Delslane, after Edward his father, was crowned at Kingston: he brought his land into one Monarchie, for hee expelled the Danes, and quieted the Calechmen. He caused them to pay to him yearly for a tribute twentie pound of gould, 300. pound of silver, and 2500. head of Mete, with hounds and hawkes to a certayne number. He con- quered Scotland: He raigne xv. yeares, and lieth at Balmesbury. Guy Earle of Guy of warwick slue Colbrand the Danish gyant Warwick, in Hyde mead, nigh vnto Clynchester. Edmund,

940 Edmund, brother of Adelstane, tooke
on hym the gouernance of this Realme,
who was slaine when he had raigned v.
yeares, and was buried at Glastenbury.

946 Elred succeeded Edmund his brother:
He tooke on hym hit a Protectour, but
afterward he was crowned at Kingstone:
he quickeſt amē kept in due obellance the
Northumbers and Scots, and exiled the
Danes. He raigneſt ix. yeare, and was
buried in Winchester.

955 Edwīne succeeded his uncle Elred, he
was crowned at Kingstone. In the ſame
day of his Coronation, he rauished
his owne kinwoman, the wife of a noble
man: and afterward slew her husband.
Whiche act, and for banishing Dunstan,
who rebuked him, he became odible to his
ſubiects: and was depriued when he had
raigned ſoure yeareſ.

The King
deprived.

959 King crow-
ned at Bath.

Worcester.

then Bishop of Worcester, by the kings
conſent had enlarged, and made the Ca-
thedral Church of that Shire.

Alfwinus Alderman, Earle of Eſſex-Ramsey
anglo, founded the Abbey of Ramsey. founded.
King Edgar raigneſt xvi. yeareſ, & was
buried at Glastenbury.

975 Edward the ſonne of Edgar, was crow-
ned at Kingſton, by the counſell of his
Stepmoother Elfrede: he was traiterouſly
murdered, when he had raigneſt iii. yeareſ.
Buried at Shaftesbury.

Ethelred the ſonne of Edgar, was crow-
ned at Kingſton. But becauſe he came
to his kingdome by killing his brother he
he could neuer get the good will of the
people. A great part of the citie of Lon-
don was burnt.

King Ethelred erected the bishopſte
of Exeter: he cauſed all the Danes in
Englands to be Slaine. In reuenge where-
of, Swane king of Denmarke, invaded
England with fire and ſword. Ethel-
red died when he had raigneſt 38. yeareſ,
and was buried in Paules Church in
London.

1016 Edmund
Ironſide.

Edmund the ſonne of Ethelred ſuccee-
ded in the kingdome, who was furna-
med Ironſide; and whiles betwene him
and Canutus Striving for the Empyre,
many bloody battels were foughte, the
kings themſelves attempted to fighte hand
to hand for the title of the kingdome, in
whiche combat after long & doubtfull fighte
they both being wearied, ſett to a couenant
to

England di-
vided.
Edricus a
Traitor.
Treason re-
warded.

1018.
The Danes
possessed all
England.
Marriage
made vpon
condition.

Canutus
king of 4.
kingdomes.

S.Edmonds
bury builded

1038

Harold,
tyrant.

to deuide the i he same. Edmund not long
after was slaine by the treason of one
Edricke of Stratton, Edricke making
vaunt thercof to Canutus, Canutus an-
swered, laying i and thou shalt die as well
thou art worthie: and straight wales the
traitor was tormentid to death, and cast
into a ditch.

Canutus the Dane challenging all Eng-
land to himselfe, sune his brother Ed-
mond, he procured to haue gauen him in
marriage Gunnar the Widow of king Ed-
thelred, who at that time was with Ed-
ward, and assured her sonnes in exile with
duke Richard in Normandie. She did
bear Canutus a sonne of his owne name:
by this affinitie and alliance, the Danes
became of the more strength and power.
Hee subdued the Scots, wherby he
was King of England, Scotland, Den-
marke, and Norway. Hee founded the
Monasterie of Saint Edmondes Bur-
rie. When he had reigned twenty yeares
hee deceased, and was buried at Win-
chester.

Harold Harefoot vsing the force of the
Danes that dwelt in England, snug-
ged the Realme while his brother Hardi-
canutus governed in Denmark.

And not being vnnimifull by whose aid
he came to the landdome, rewarded the
Danes with great dignitie in thos realme
he constreyned his mother in law Emma
to ffe and psonde for her selfe: hee too-
malled to death Alured the Sonne of

Emma, which she had by king Ethelred,
that time was come out of Normandie, Emma and
to vslite his mother. Hee raignid three
yeares, died at Oxford, and was buried at
Westminster.

Hardicanutus sonne of Canutus and

Emma, as soone as he had gotten his
fathers kyngdome, fetched his mother out
of exile. And in reuenge of displeasure that
was done to her, and of the murder of
his brother Alured, hee contynaudid the
caras of Harold to be digged out of the
earth, and to be throwen into the riuere of
Thaines, where by a Fisher it was taken
up, & brought to the Danes, who buried it
in a Churchyard, whiche they had at Lon-
don. In the midde of his empire he departed
this life, the thrid year of his raigne, and
was buried at Winchester.

Edward the sonne of Ethelred, was
crowned at Winchester: he realeated the
tribute of 400. pound, called Danegelt,

which the English people from the
beginning of the raigne of the Danes,
was compelled to pay to their king eueris
yere: he cooke to wife Edgitha, the daugh-
ter of Earle Goodwin, he sent for home
into England his Nephew Edward, the
sonne of kyng Edmund his brother, who
brought with him Agatha his wife, Ed-
gar, Margaret, and Christian, his thic-
ken boorne in Normandie, whiche he brou-
ght a whille. Thus Edward breffly disap-
pointid, lorde of his Nephew and his
wife, pronounced Edgar the outlawe

S.Clements.
Church
without

Temple bar-

Danegele.

Edgitha was
bairn.

sonne,

Soume, to be heire to the kingdome, but because this Edgar was within age, by his testament he made Harold the sonne of Goodwine Regent, vntill the young Edgar shoulde be of age to receive the kingdome: notwithstanding, he immedately after the death of Edward, pronounced himselfe king, which thyng shortly after brought destruction both to himselfe and all England. This Edward raigned 23. yeares, sixe moneths, and odder daies: he was buried at Westminister, which he had newly builded.

1066

This yeare of our Lord beginneth here at Christmas. William Conqueror cousin to K. Edward by the mothes side.

Harold
Saine

Harold gaue to young Edgar the Earldome of Oxford: but Harold the King of Norway, assaulted England, both by sea and land. Whose attempt whiles Harold of England prepared to withstand William duke of Normandy, came into England with a well appointed armie, alledging that by right and title it was due to him by the gift of king Edward his kinsman, and also by oath established betwixt Harold and him. Hee landed at Peinsey, the 28. of September. Harold notwithstanding he was bare of men by reason of the battalle that he had fought against the men of Norway, yet hearing of Williams comynge, went straigthe wales against him. Both armies being brought into array the battel was fough, wherein great slaughter of Englishmen was made. And the Normans got the victorie on the xiii. of October. King Harold was smitten through the braynes with

with an arrow, when he had raigned six moneths, and was buried at Edsalham in Essex, where hee had founded a faire Colledge.

This endeth the raigne of the Saxons, who had now continued sometyme in varres with the Britanes, then with the Danes, and now with the Normans the space of sixe hundred yeares.

VERSES.

A thousand sixe and sixtie yeare,
it was as we doe read:
When that a Comet did appeare.
and Englishmen lay dead.
Of Normandie, Duke William then,
to Englandward did saile,
Who conquered Harold with hismen,
and brought this land to bale.

E WIL-

WILLIAM CON- querour.

Anno reg. 1.



William Duke of Normandie, surnamed Conquerour, Battard sonne of Robert the slyt, Duke of that Duchie, and cousin germane to king Edward: after the battaille at Hastings, came to London where with great joy, he was received, both of the Clergie and people, and crowned on Christmas day, which day by the Historiographers of that tyme was accounted the first of the yeare following, and so named 1067. but after the account of England now obserued, the yeare beginneth not vntill the 25. of March following.

This yeare through the great sust and laboure of William the Bishop of London. King William granted the Charter and liberties to the same William Bishop, and Godfrey of Portgrive, and all the Burgeis of the same citie of London, in as large forme as they enjoyed the same in the tyme of saint Edward before the conquest, in reward whereof the same citizens haue fixed on his graue being in the midst of the great west Isle of Saint Paules Church in London, the Epitaph following.

To

Wherfore
the Maior
and Citizens
of London
repaine to
Paules,

William Con-

To William a man famous in wisedome and holines of life, who first with S. Edward the King and Confessour, beeing familiar, of late preferred to the Bishop of London, and not long after for his prudency and sincere fidelite admitted to be of Counsell with the most victorious Prince William king of England of that name the first, who obtained of the same, great and large priuileges to this famous Citie. The Senate and Citizens of London to him hauing well deserued, haue made this.

King William besieged Exeter; which Exeter the citizens and other Englishmen held besieged, against him.

King William gaue to Robert Cummin the Earledome of Northumberland, against whom the men of the countrey did arise and sleue him, with 900. thumberland of his men, and king William came abysseward vpon them, and sleue them entire one.

Alelricus Bishop of Durham, being accused of treason, was impissoned at Winchester. The Englishmen that were fled out of England, hauing Edgar to be their captaine, returned out of Scotland & sodainly set vpon the garrisons that king William had set at York, put them to flight, sleue them, possessed the citie, & pronounced Edgar to be king: but not long after king William came with a great army & reconquerid the citie, constraining Edgar to retorne againe into Scotland. Such a death was in England, that men did eat Mans flesh horses, good men

Ann. reg. 1.
Mans flesh
horses, good men

1067

WILLIAM CON-

querour.

Anno reg. 1.



William Duke of Normandie, surnamed Conqueror, Bastard sonne of Robert the first, Duke of that Duchie, and cousin germane to king Edward: after the battaille at Hastings, came to London where with great joy, he was received, both of the Clergie and people, and crowned on Christmas day, whiche day by the Historiographers of that tyme was accounted the first of the yeare following, and so named 1067. but after the account of England now obserued, the yeare beginneth not vntill the 25. of March following.

This yeare through the great lust and laboure of William the Bishop of London, king William granted the Charter and libertes to the same William Bishop, and Godfrey of Portgrive, and all the Burgeis of the same citie of London, in as large forme as they enjoyed the same in the tyme of saint Edward before the conquest, in reward wherof the same citizens haue fixed on his grane being in the midle of the great west Isle of Saint Pauls Church in London, the Epiphany following.

To

Wherefore
the Maior
and Citizens
of London
repaine to
Paules,

William Con:

To William a man famous in wisedome and holines of life, who first with S. Ed-ward the King and Confessor, beeing familiar, of late preferred to the Bishop of London, and not long after for his prudency and sincere fidelite admitted to be of Counsell with the most victorious Prince William king of England of that name the first, who obtained of the same, great and large priuileges to this famous Citie. The Senate and Citizens of London to him having well deserued, haue made this.

King William besieged Exeter, whiche Exeter the citizens and other Englishmen held besieged, against him.

King William gaue to Robert Cum-
min the Earledome of Northumber-
land, against whom the men of the com-
munity did arise and slew him, with 900. chumberland
of his men, and king William raine af-
terward vpon them, and slew them e-
uerie one.

A Seleucus Bishop of Durham, being Anno reg. 3
accused of treason, was impisoned at 1069
Wessinbister. The Englishmen that were
fled out of England, hauing Edgar to be
their captaine, returned out of Scotland
& vadowainly set vpon the garrisons that king
William had set at York, put them to
slight, slew them, possessed the citie, & pro-
nounced Edgar to be king; but not long
after R. William came with a great army
& recoverid the citie, constraining Edgar
to retorne againe into Scotland. Such a Anno reg. 4
dread was in England, that men did eat Mans flesh
E 2 boles, gool'

horses, cats, dogs, and mans flesh.

1070 King William bereued all the monaste-
ries and Abies of England of their gold
and silver, sparing neyther chalice nor
shrine.

1071 The castle of Ledes in Kent was built,
Ann. reg. 6. ded by Creicerre, and the castle of Ox-
ford by Robert Oiley, two noble men
Ledes and of that came unto England with William the
Oxford.

1072 In a councell holden at Windsoze, the
Yorke sub- primacie of the Church of Canterbury
ject to Can- over the Church of Yorke was examined,
terbury. and approued.

1073 King William with a great power in-
vaded Scotland, and forced Malcolm to
Ann. reg. 7. doe him homage and fealtie.

1074 Gregorie the seventh, Pope, excommunicated all committors of simony, and re-
MOVED married priests from executing of
priest, re- divine service, whereof arose great trou-
moued. bles in England.

1075 King William caused a Castle to be
built at Dunham, and Earle Waltheof
thus of Northumberland to be beheaded
at Ellinchester: he sailed into Bristane, and
besiegged the Castle of Dolens, but premar-
led not.

Bishop mu- Walter Bishop of Durham, bought of
dered. King William the Earledom of Nor-
thumberland, wherein he vsed luch cru-
tie, that the inhabitants ilue him.

1076 The earth was hard frozen from the
Ann. reg. 11. Kalends of November to the midit of A-
prill.

Upon

Upon Pahne Sonday about noone, ap-
pewed a blasing starre: neere vnto the
Sunne.

1077 Malcolme king of Scotts, wasted Nor-
thumberland, slue many, and tooke a
great prys. This yere King William
bullded the Tower of London.

1078 Thurston Abbot of Glascow, in his
Church caused three Monkes to be slaine,
and viii men to be wounded that their
bloud ranne from the Altar downe the
steps.

This yeaer was great wond on Christ-
mas day, a great earthquake and roartings
out of the earth the vi. of Aprill.

1079 Henry Earle Ferrers founded a Church
within his castle of Tisbury.

1080 Alwine Childe, a Citizen of London,
founded the monastry of Saint Sauveur
at Bermonsey in Surrey.

1081 King William caused enquierie to bee
made, how many acres of land were
sufficient for one plough by the yeare,

1082 how many beasts to tilling of one hid,
how many Citties, Citties, Farmerz,
Granges, Townes, Rivers, Marshes,

and Woods, what rent they were by yeare,
and how many Knights or Shoulders
were in euerie shire: all which was put
in writing, and renayned at Westmyn-
ster.

1083 King William tooke homage and oath
of allegiance of all England, and tooke A great tax.
of euerie hide of Land vi.s. and then salled Ann. reg. 19.
into Normandie.

1085

When the Normans had accomplished their pleasure upon the Englishmen, so that there was no noble man of that nation left to bear any rule over them: it was brought to passe, that for the space of moxe then thretie miles, good profitable corne ground was turned into a chace for wild beasts. Reinligus Bishop of Worcester, renouned his See to Lincoln, where he builded a new Church.

New forest.
Bishop at
Lincolne.
Ann. reg. 20.

1086

Water flood.

There was a great water stound, so that hills were made soft and confinned, and with their fall overwhelmed many vilages.

Battaille Ab. King William builded Battaille Abbey in Guyls, another at Selby in Yorkes bay and Sel-shire, the third at Cane in Normandie, in die Abbey the which he was buried. He gaue great S. Martine le pthibedges to Saint Martines le grand Grand, in London. Paules Church in London burnt.

Ann. reg. 21. In a Province of Clales called Rose,
1087 was found the sepulchre of Gawan upon
Roues found. the seashore, who was siker sonne of Ar-

thur the great king of Brytaine, being in length 14. foot. King William being in Roane in Normandie, went with a great armie into France, spoylling all things as he passed. Last of all he burned the citie of Meaur, with our Ladie Church and two anchoras that were inclosed there. The king chearede his men to feed the fire, and came himselfe so neare, that with the heat of his harness he gat a disease. Also the kings horse leaping ouer a ditch, did burst

the

the latter parts of the king, wher the pale whereof he was sore afflicted, and returnyd to Roane, where shortly after he entred his lse, the ninth day of September, King William died. In the yeare of our Lord 1087. when he had raignyd xx. yeares, viii. moneths, and xvi. daies; he was buried at Cane in Normandie, & had issue by Matild his wife, am had fourt daughter to Baldwin Earle of Flanders, sons, and Robert Curthose, vnto whom he gaue five daughters Normandie, Richard that died young, etc. William Rufus, vnto whom he gaue England, and Henry, to whom he gaue his wifes inheritance & treasure. Daughters, Eicely Abbas of Cane, Constance wifeto Stephen Earle of Bloys, Margaret promised to Harold king of Eng- land, and Alianor herrothed to Alfonse King of Galicia.

William Rufus.



William Rufus, the thrid sonn of William Conquerour, he gaue his raigne the ninth day of September, in the yeare of our Lord 1087. He was variable, inconstant, covetous, and cruell, he burdened his people with unreasonable rates, and what he thus got he prodigally spent in great banqueting and sumptuous apparel.

Ann. reg. 21.

C 4

Doho

1088
The nobles
rebell.

Oþo bishop of Bayon, and Earle of Kent, with his brother Robert Earle of Mortayne and Hereford, and almost all the Nobles of England raised warre against king William, and would haue had Robert his eldest brother to be king; but William by fayre words pacifying some of the principall conspirators, believed the residue in the castell of Rochester, and lastly overcame them.

Anno reg. 2.

Lanfranc Archbisshop of Canterbury deceased, he renewed the great Church of Canterbury, he repviced the wals on that citie, builded two hospitals, the one of Sainct John, the other at Harbaldowne. He restored the Church of Rochester.

King William making warre against his brother Robert Duke of Normandy, at length agreement was made betweene them, that if one of them died without issue, the other should succeed in the inheritance.

Malcolme King of Scots did homage to king William.

A great tempest fell on Sainct Lukes day, specially in Clinchcombe, where a great part of the Steeple was overthrowen. And in London the winde ouerturned 626 houses, and the roofe of Bow Church in Cheape, wherewch some persons were slaine.

626. houses
ouer turned.
Anno reg. 4.

1091
New Castel.
Salisbury.

King William builded the new castell upon Tine. Dunmond bishop of Sarrebury founded the Cathedrall Church of Sarrebury.

In

In Engeland fell a wonderfull abun-
dance of rayne, and after issued so great frost, that horses and carts passed com-
monly ouer great iuers, which when it
thawed, the Ice brake downe many great
bridges.

Malcolme king of Scots comming in
to England, was sodainly slaine with his
sonne and heire, by Robert Nowþey,
Earle of Northumberland, John bishop
of Lelis, by nomyng the kings handis,
transpolid his bishops lea to Bath.

Anno reg. 6.

King William builded againe the citie
of Carlile, which was destroyed by the
Danis 200. yeares before; he also builded
a castle there, and out of the South parts
of England lent men to inhabite. This
yeare was a great famine, and so great a
mortalitie, that the quicke were scant able
to bury the dead.

1093

Carlile re-
paired, and
the Castle
builded.
Famine.

The Welshmen spoyled the citie of Ed-
ceter with a part of Shrewsbury, and
wonne the Isle of Anglesey.

Weichmen
woon An-
glesey.

Anno reg. 7.

The Bishopricke of Thetford was
translated to Norwich.

1094.

King William with a great power en-
tered Wales, but not being able to follow
the Welshmen amongst the hills, he build-
ed two castles in the borders, and re-
turned.

Bishopricke
at Norwich.

King Willi-

am invaded
Wales.

Anno reg. 8.

Great preparation was made by the
Christians to goe against the Infidels
at Ierusalem; Peter the Hermite being
their first leader, and after Godfrey of
Iulkyn.

1095

Going to
Ierusalem.

Robert

Ann. reg. 9.

1096

Normandie
pawned.

Ann. reg. 10.

1097

Goodwin
Lands.

Ann. reg. 11.

1099

Jerusalem
wonne.Westminster
hall.Words of
William
Rufus.

Ann. reg. 13.

1100

King Wil-
liam Blaine,

Robert Duke of Normandie tooke his journey towards Jerusalem, and bide Normandie to gage to his brother king William for 6666. pounds of siluer.

All the lande that sometime belonged to Earle Goodwin, by breaking in of the sea, was couered with lands, and there is yet called Goodwin lands.

King William in Normandie gaue him selfe to warres, so that with exactions and tributes he did not only shane but slea the people of England.

The Christians tooke the citie of Jerusalem, placing there a King and a Princelarch.

After king William was come out of Normandie, hee kept his court at Westminster in the new hall, and hearing men say it was to bigge, he answered, This Hall is not bigge enough by one halle.

King William being a hunting, wod was brought him that his people were besieged in Maine, he forthwith tooke shippong, though he were vehemently perswaded to the contrarie, for that there was at that time a great tempest, to whom he answered, he never heard that any king was drowned. At this time he got more honour than euer he did in all his life, for he chased his enemies and returned with victorie.

In this sommer blood shrang out of the earth at Finchamsted in Barkshire.

King William on the morrow after Lammas day, hunting in the New Forest

¶

Sir Walter Tressell shooting at a Deare, vnwares hit the king in the brest that he fell downe dead and neuer spake word to his men, and specially that knyght gat them away, but some came backe againe, and lyd his body vpon a Colvards cart, which one sylle leane beast did draw vnto the citie of Winchester, where hee was buried. He reigned twelve yeares, eleven moneths & lacking eight daies. He gaue vnto the Monkes called Causitate in Southwarke, the great new Churche of S. Warburour of Hammonds eye, and also Warmonds eye it selfe. He also founded a goodly hospital in the citie of yorke, called Saint Leonards, for the sustentacion of the poore.

Henry Bewclarke.



Henry brother to Will- Ann. reg. 1.
iam Rufus, and the
first of that name,
for his learning called
Bewclarke, borne at
Salby, begā his raign
the fist of August, the
yeare of our Lorde,
1100. He restored the state of the Clea-
gle, asswaged the grievous paymēts,
reduced againe Saint Edwards lawes, Measures re-
formed the olde untrue measures, and formed.
made a meadure by the length of his arm, vno, now
whiche was cauled vno, called a yard.

Jordan

S. Johns by
Smithfield.
Clarken
well.

IIo1
Anno reg. 2.

Winchester
& Gloucester
burnt.

IIo2
Norwich.
Anno reg. 3.
Hospital of
S. Barthol-
mew.

IIo3
Anno reg. 4.
Younger bro-
ther begin-
eth the elder.

IIo4
Anno reg. 5.

IIo5
Anno reg. 6.
S. Johns in
Colchester.

IIo5

Tordan Bisset who founded the hoys
of Sainct John of Ierusalem, neere unto
London by Smithfield. The same Tordan
gave xiii. acres of ground lying in the
field next adioyning unto Clarken well
to build st. Leon a house of frummes.

Robert Duke of Normandie the kings
eldel brother, which was now returned
from Ierusalem, made war for the crowne
of England : but by mediation of peace
was made, on condition that Henry shold
pay three thousand marks yearly to Duke
Robert, and if the one died without
issue, the longer llyur should inherir. Elm-
chester and Gloucester was burnt.

The Cathedrall Church of Norwich
was founded by Robert Bishop of Nor-
wich. The Priory and hospitall of saint
Bartholomew in Smithfield was founded
by a minstrell named Reior.

Robert Duke of Normandie comming
into England, through the subtillite of
king Henry his younger brother, released
to him the tribut of thre thousand marks
of llyur.

Great malice was kindled betweene the
two brethren, Robert and Henry, where-
upon deadly warre ensued. There appear-
ed about the Sunne fourre circlos and a
blayng Starre.

Endo, sewer to king Henry, founded
the Monasterie of Saint John in Col-
chester.

Robert Duke of Normandie came to
his brother, and sriendly deliveth him to
bear

bare brotherly loue towards him, but
king Henry feeling his conscience accusing
him, for obtaining the kingdome by de-
stracting of his eldest brother, and fearing
men more than God, sett he reconciled younger.

the Nobles of the Realme with faire pro-
mises, and then pursued his brother into
Normandie, where betwene them were
many sore battailes fought, but at the laist
the valiant man Robert was taken. The
first Chanons entred into the Churche of
our Ladie in Southwarke called Sainct Mary
Mary Querry, founded by Willm Poist. Saint Mary
large Knight, and Willm Dancis. No. 4. Oueries.

King Henry returning into England, IIo7
brought with him his brother Robert, & Anno reg. 8.
Willm of Morion, and put them in per-
petually prison, from whence shortly after,
Duke Robert deceiving his keepers,
sought to escape, but he was taken, and by
his brothers commandement he had his
eyes put out, and then kept straiter till his
dyng day.

The Churche of the holy Trinste with-
in Aldgate in London, was founded by
Mathild the Queene.

A great part of Flanders was draw-
ned by breaking in of the sea, whitch cau-
sed many Flemings to come into Eng-
land, at length by the kings appointment
they tooke vpon them the possession of
Roussell prouince in Ecclases.

Henry Imperour of Rome, required
to haue Maude the kings daughter in
marriage, Taxe.

Elder bro.
ther seeketh
fauour of the

Anno reg. 8.

The priory
of the Trini-
tate in Londo-
n builded.

IIo8

Flemings
sent into
Wales.

Anno reg. 9.

IIo9

Anno reg. 10.
Taxe.

Henry the first.

48

Ely a Bishopricke.

marriage, which was graunted, and the king tooke thre shillings of euerie hide of land through England. This king translated the Abbey of Ely into a Bishopricke.

1110

Ann. reg. 11. Castles at Bristol and Caerche. Saint James at Bristol.

1111

Ann. reg. 12.

1112 Ann. reg. 13.

1113 Ann. reg. 14.

1114 Ann. reg. 15.

Thames and Medway dried vp.

1115

Chichester burnt. A blasing stare.

1116

1117 Ann. reg. 18.

1118

and was buried at Westmister: she did

sonne the liel Earle of Glocster, who after builded the castles of Bristol and Caerche, with the Prouce of G. James in Bristol.

King Henry went into Normandie to make warre against the Earle of Angou-

men and spoild the wholle countrey.

This yeare was a great mortallite of

men and moxen of beasts.

The citie of Glocster was all burnt.

The r. of October the riuere of Medway by no small number of miles, did so fall

of water, that in the midst of the channell the smalllest vessels and boates could not passe. The selfe same day the Thame did suffer the like lacke of water, for betweene the tower of London & the bridge, not only wch horse, but also a great number of men and children did wade ouer on foote.

Chichester was burnt, many stornes and a blasing stare.

In March was exceeding lightening, and in December thunder and hale, and the Moone at both times seemed to bee

turned into blood.

Edward the Queene of England died,

and was buried at Westmister: she did

die an hospital neare vnto London with-

Henry the first.

49

out Oldbome, whch now is the Pariss Church of Saint Giles in the field.

The order of the Templers knyghts beganne.

Many soyebatailes were foughthen in France and Normandie, betweene Henry king of Engeland, and Lodowicke the French king.

King Henry haung tamed the French men, and pacified Normandie, returned into Engeland, in whch voyage edward William

Duke of Normandie, and Richard his sonne, and Mary his daughter, Richard

Earle of Chester and his wife, with many noble men, and to the number of 160, persons were drownyd.

King Henry married Adelicia the Duke of Louans daughter.

The citie of Glocster was burnt.

Henry Earle of Glosster, and Mar-

garet his wife, founded the colledge of Saint Marie in the Towne of Glos-

ter. Colledge.

Walter Earle of Melleint is taken in Normandie by king Henrie, and hee with manie others are imprisoned at Roane.

The king caused all the coyners of Eng-

land to haue their priue members cut off, and also their right hand, because they had corrupted the coyne.

Henry the Emperour beeing dead,

Edward the Empresser returned into Eng-

land.

Richard Bishop of London founded the

Monasterie S. Oloeth.

Matildesho-
spitall.

Ann. reg. 19.
Knights of
the Temple.

2119
Ann. reg. 20.

1120
Ann. reg. 21.
The kings
children
drowned.

1121
Ann. reg. 22.
1122
Ann. reg. 23.

Glosster
burnt.

1123
Ann. reg. 24.
Walter
Colledge.

1124
Ann. reg. 55.
Coynes pu-
nished.

1125
Ann. reg. 27.
The Emper
returned in-
England.

1126
Ann. reg. 28.

S. Oloeth.

1128
Ann. reg. 29.

Men ware
hane like
women.

Monasterie of saint Oseth in Essex.

At this tyme men had such a pride in
their haire, that they contended with wo-
men in length of haire.

1129 King Henry held a counsell at London,
Ann. reg. 30. wherem it was granted him correction
of the Clergie, so the king toake infinite
summes of money of preste, and suffered
them to doe what they wold.

1130. King Henry gaue his daughter the Emp-
Ann. reg. 31. presse unto Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of

Angiou.

1131 Ann. reg. 32. The citie of Rochelte was sore defa-
Rochelte ced with fire.
burnt.

The king made a Bishopricke of Car-
sile.

1131 Ann. reg. 33. Maude the Empresse did heare unto
Carlie a Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angiou a
Bishopricke. sonne, and named him Henry.

London A great fire beginning at Silbert Bee-
burnt. keis house in west Cheape, conuined a
great part of London, from thence to Al-
gate.

1133 Henry Bloys bishoppes of Clinchester,
Ann. reg. 34. built the hospitall of saint Crosse neare
Worcester vnto Clinchester.
burnt.

Worcester was sore defaced with fire.

1134 Ann. reg. 35. Maude the Empresse brought forth a
Robert sonne named Geffrey. Robert Curtois
Short-thigh or short-thigh, king Henries brother, died
Short-thigh in the castle of Cardis, and was buried
died. at Gloucester.

1135. Ann. reg. 36. King Henry remaining in Normandie,
Death of King Henry. deceased the first day of December, anno
1135, when he had reigned 55. yeares, 4
moneths;

moneths; his bowels, braines, and eyes,
was buried at Roane, the rest of his body
powdered with salt, and wrapped in Buls
hides, was buried at Reding an Abbey of
his foundation. He founded a Priorie at
Dunstable, & builded the castle of Elind-
bor with a Colledge there.

King Stephen.

Stephen Earle of Bo-
lone, son of the Earle
of Bloys, and Adeli-
e William Conquerors
daughter, nephew to
king Henrie the first,
clained the kingdome
the second day of De-
cembe r, Anno 1135. Ann. reg. 1,

he was consecrated at Egleminster on the
fevi. of December. This was a noble
man and hardy, of passing comely forme
and personage, he excelled in marti-
al policy, gentlenes and liberallitie toward all
men, altho. aliy he had continuall war, yet
he did not burden his commonwealthe with
extractions.

Fire which began at London stone, consumed
Balward to Aldgate, and Fire at Lon-
don. Alward to Paules Church.

King Stephen besieged the Castle of Ex-
eter long time, which Balwaine de Ri-
ches held against him, but at length when
they with in the Castle, wanted necessary
Exeter be-
things.

52 King Stephen.

Ann. reg. 2.

1137

Rochester.
S. Peters in
Yorke.The citie of
Bath burnt.
Ann. reg. 3.

1138

Bataile of
the Standard.

1129

The emprese
reuumed in-
to England.

Ann. reg. 5.

1140

Notinghame
spoiled.

Ann. reg. 6.

1141

Lincolne
besieged.
King Stephen
taken.

Ann. reg. 7

thinges to linc by, they compondeid.

King Steuen paissed the sea to hisdome
Normandy, where hee tooke many Citties
and strong Castles.Rochester wa s burnt with all the Ci-
tie.The Archbisshop's sea in Yorke, Saint
Martins without the walles, and an Hos-
pitall with xxix. other Churches was
burnt.Saint Peters Church at Bath, and all
the citie was burnt.The nobles sent for Pawn the Em-
prese, promising her the possession of the
Realme, according to their oath made to
her. David king of Scots purposing to
recover the crown of England for the em-
prese, invaded Northumberland, whereto
by Thurlane Archisbop of Yorkie, the
Scots had an ouerthow, and were slaine
about ten thousanda.Robert Earle of Gloucester returned in-
to England, with his sister the Empresse
and a great armie, which arrived at
Portsmouth.Robert Earle of Gloucester with a great
power invaded the towne of Notingham,
and spoyleid it; the towndmen were taken,
slaine or burnt in the Churches, wherum-
to they fled.King Steuen besieged Lincoln, against
Raoulph Earl of Chester, but R. Earle
of Gloucester, came with a great power and
rescued the same, chased the kings army,
troke him prisone, he was had to Glou-

King Stephen.

53

ter and after to Bristol. The Empresse
retoy sing at this her good hap, departed
from Gloucester and came to Winchester from
thence to Eastnchester, where the citie with
the crowne of the Realme was deliuuredThe emprese
obtained the
crowno.Earle Robert being pursued, was taken
at Hobbege with Earle Albrecht and ma-
ny other; at length through mediation
peace was concluded, that the king shold
be deliuured to his Kingdome, and the
Earle to his libertie.Glanfrid de Mandevill Earle of Essex,
founded the Abbie of Walden, i n Sir
William de Mountiflet founded the
Abbie of Stratford Langthorne.Abbies of
Walden and
Stratford.King Stephen hearing the Empresse to
be at Oxford with a great power, came
and besieged her a two monethes spae.
Earle Robert with Henry come to the
Emprese, landed had Marlham, where he bed.II.12
Varhant,
cattle besie-
ged.besiegod the cattell, which was defendid
by Hubert de Lutie, who at length peet
ded the same. In the meane tyme the Em-
prese feit that shee was boyde of helpe,
watching her selfe and her compaines all in
white, upon a night went ouer the Thame
a foote, which was then hard frozen, shee
went to Wallingford, and the castell of Ox-
ford was yeelded to the king.The emprese
lych.William of Pyre founded Woxley Abby
in Kent.

Ann. reg. 9.

King Stephen tooke Geoffrey Maunde,
Earle of Essex at St. Albones, whiche
Geoffrey could not be set at libertie till hee
hadBoxley.
II.14.
Ann. reg. 10.

had delivred the tower of London, with the earles of Waldeon and Pley. Wher the Earle was thus spoilt of his holdes, he tooke the churche of Ramsey, and forfied it.

1145 King Stephen besieged Wallingsford
but could not preuale. The earle of Chester was reconciled to the King, and was
besieged.
An. reg. 11.

1145 An. reg. 12. at the siege with him, but shortly after
when he came to the court, the King being
at Northampton, he was taken, and kept
prisoner till he had rendred the Castle of

1137 An. reg. 13. Lincoln and other fortresses.

The Empresse deceased and was buried
at Bristow.

The Empresse being wearied with
discord of the English nation, went out
into Normandy.

An. reg. 14. Queen Matilda bulded the hospital
of St. Katharine by the Tower of London
for paore brotheren and litters.

1150 An. reg. 15. Henry the Empresse sonne, went to Da-
uid king of Scots, whome he was for-
tifully received, and made knight.

1150 An. reg. 16. England was full of trouble, and war,
set to a totte and cappe, through the
disord hit betwix King Stephen, and ro-
taine Earles, that i wate part with him.

1151 An. reg. 17. Ghestrey Plantagenet Earle of Angier
and Duke of Normandy deceased, and
left his sonne Henry his heire.

Henry duke of Normandy married E-
lizavet, whome Lewes king of France by
divorced from him, and had by her also
named

named Will, am.

Queene Mawde decessed, and was bur-
ied at Feuerham.

The king commanded the nobles to meete
at Winchester, where the duke being re-
ceaved with great ioy, the king in sight of
allmen adopted him his sonne, and con-
firmed to him the principale of Eng-
land.

An. reg. 18.
Norwich in-
creased.

1153 The Duke receaved him in place of a
father, graunting to him all the dayes of
his life to injoy the name and seate of the
king.

Duke Henry came wth the King to Wy-
ford, where the Earles and barons by the
kinges commandement sware fealty to
Duke Henry, sauling the kinges honoure so
long as he liued.

An. reg. 19.
King Ste-
phen
adopted K.
Henrie.

King Stephen died the 25. of October,
when he had raigne 18. yeare, 10. mo-
neths, and odde daies. Hee founded the
Abbes of Cogshall in Essex, of Furnes in
Lancastershire, and Feuerham in Kent,
where his body was buried.

1154
K. Stephen
died.

Henrie the second.



Henry the sonne of Ghestrey
Plantagenet and Mawde
the Empresse, beganne his
raigne over this Realme
of England the xvii. day of
December, and was crow-
ned the same day, in the yere of our Lord
An. reg. 18.

1154. he was somewhat red offace, shap
of body, and therewith fat, well learned,
noble in chivalrie, wise in counsell, vnseld
fast of promise and a wedlocke breaker.

1155 William of Ipres and all the Fle
mings that had stoked into England
feareing the indignation of the newe king,
departed the land, and the castles that
had beeene builded, to pill the riche, & spole
the poore, were by the kinges commande
ment thrown downe.

Queene Eliznor did beare a sonne cal
led Henry after his father.

King Henry went into Normandie,
where with long siege he tooke divers ca
stles.

King Henry with an army went against
the Welchmen, where hee felled their
woods, fortisid the Castell of Ru
hun, and recodid the Castell of Was
wyke.

Queene Eliznor brought forth a sonne
named Gessrep. A new come was ma
in England.

King Henry tooke esurge of the Eng
lishmen, the summe whereof grew to 14
thousand pounds of siluer.

Henry the kings sonne, not seuen years
old, married Margaret the French kings
daughter not two yeares old.

Thomas the kings Chancellour was
elected Archbisshop of Canterbury.

There came into England thirty Eng
lishmen; as well men as women, whos
led themselves Publicanes, they dwelt
Warr

Gatrimonic, Baptisme, and the Lordes Publicanes
whippe. Being apprehended, the king car- wippes. 2.
sa that they shold bee marked with an Anno. reg.
hot iron in the sovhead, and whipped, and 1162
that no man shold succor them. Thus be
ing whipped and thrust out in the winter
they dyed for cold.

London bridge was new made of tim
ber by Peter a prest of Colchurche. Mal- nn. reg. 10
colm the Scottish king, & Relus prince London
of Southwales did homage to King Hen
ry and his sonne Henry. bridge made
of timber.

A comtale was holden at Clarsfordon 1164.
in presence of the King and the Archbi
shops, Bishoppes, Lords, Barons, &c.
wherein was by their oaths constimmed
many ordinances. Thomas Archbisshoppe
of Canterbury being sworne to the same,
shortly after sore repented, and fled the
Rebut.

A great earthquake in Ely, Norffolke,
and Suffolke, so that it ouerthrew them 1165
that stood upon their feete, and made the ann. reg. 12.
bids to ring. Earthquake.

Queene Eliznor brought forth a sonne
named John.

The war wae renued betwixt the king of Ann. reg. 13.
England, and the French king for the ci
tie of Tholose. 1167

Conan Earle of little Brytane died and Ann. reg. 14
left his heire a daughter named Constance 1168
which he had by the king of Scots Ulster, Ann. reg. 15
which Constance king Henry married to
his sonne Gessrep.

Robert de Bosse Earle of Leicester,
founde

Lyne of the
Saxons 1.e.
Rored.

An. reg. 2.

1156

An. reg. 3

1157

An. reg. 4.

K. Henry's ree
-dised Castles

1158

An. reg. 5

1159

An. reg. 6.

1160

An. reg. 7.

1161

An. reg. 8

58 Henrie the second.

Gerendan, founded the monasteries of Gerendan of
Leicester, Leicester, of Canons regular,
and Eaton of Ammes was founded by
An. reg. 16. Amicia his wife.

Henry the King Henry caused his sonne Henry to
kings sonne be crowned, as he thought to the quietnesse
of himselfe and his realme, but it prooued
crowned. otherwise.

116. Thomas Becket Archbisshop of Cam-
terbury, the viii. day of December was
slaine by Leulum Tracie, Reynolde Fitz
Urle, Hugh Morrell, and Richard de
Wyton knyghtes. Nicholus Brackelshere
an English man, was chosen Pope by the
name of Adrian the fourth, he graunted
the Regiment of Irelande to the Ringe
of Englande, whercupon king Henry
tooke shippe at Pembroke and sauled thither.

K. Henry Ann. reg. 18. King Henry the sonne, with his wife the
Lord of French kings daughter, were both togi-
tether crowned at Winchester.

Ann. reg. 19. 1173 King Henry the elder was assolled of
the death of Thomas the Archbisshop,
upon his oath made that he was not pu-
nitive to it.

An. reg. 20. King Henry married the eldest daughter
of Herbort Earle of Northum vnto his son
John.

1174 King Henry the elder returning into
Leicester England in short time subdued his rebels,
burnt the citie of Leicester by his commandement
King of Scots was burnt, the walles and Castle
taken. riced, and the inhabitants sparkled into
Canterbury others cities. The king of Scots was ta-
burnt,

59 Henry the Second.

taken by King Henrie led into Norma-
die, where hee compounded for his rau-
sone. Chults Church in Canterbury was
burned.

King Henry the sonne, with his brethren
other, were reconciled to king Henry the
Father. Ann. reg. 21. 1175

The kings of England both father and
sonne went togither to vist the tombe of
Thomas late Archbisshop of Canter-
bury. The ston bridge ouer Thames
at London was begun to be founded, A
Cardinall and the Archbisshoppe of Can-
terbury gaue 100. markes towards the
same foundation. There chaunced some
discord betwixt the kynge of Englande
and Fraunce, about the Marriage of Ri-
chard Earle of Poitow with the French
kings Daughter.

Richard Curte the kynge Justiciar, laid
the foundation of the conuentiall Church
in a place which is called Lesnes in the
Territorie of Rochester. Ann. reg. 25.

The citie of Worke was burnt. 1179
The Church of S. Andrew in Roche-
ster was consumed with fire. Ann. reg. 26.

The Asurers in England gree nosly pu-
nished. Ann. reg. 27

Geffrey the kings bastard sonne resigned
the Bishopricke of Lincoln, & was made
the kings Chancellour.

Robert Harding a Burgesse of Wyltow
to whom king Henry gaue the barony of
Bardley, builded the Monastery of Saint
Augustines in Wyltow. Ann. reg. 28.

They 1183

Ann. reg. 30.

K. Henry
the younger
deceased.1184
Glastenbury
burnt.

Ann. reg. 31.

1185
Heraclius the
Patriarch.The Empress
deceased.

Ann. reg. 32.

1186
Geoffrey earl
of Brytane
died.

They of Aquitaine hated thise Duke Richard for his crueltie, and were minded to drue him out of his Earledome of Poitou and Dukedom of Aquitaine, and transpose those estates to his brother king Henry the younger, but allmen looking for victory to the young king, hee fell miserably sicke, and dyed, and was buried at Rome.

King Henry sent many men of waffe into estates, for the Ecclechmen emboldened by the langes absence had slaine many Englishmen. The Abbe of Glastenbury burnt.

Heraclius Patriarch of Jerusalem came to king Henry, desiring him of aid against the Turke, but the tang because of the crueltie of his sonnes, was countassid not to leaue his dominions in hazard, and to goe so farre off. This Patriarch dedicated the new Temple then builded in the West part of London.

Audre the Empresse, mother to king Henrie the second deceased, shee founded the Abby of Bordesley.

Geoffrey Earle of Brytane the kings son died and was buried at Paris, he left issue two daughters, whiche he had by Constance (daughter of Count earle of Blytane) who also at the time of his death was great with child, and after brought a sonne named Arthur.

A great Earthquake threw downe many buildings, amongst the which the Cathe drall church at Lincoln was rent in peeces Chichester

Chichester citie was burnt.

Heere unto Oxford in Suffolle, certame Fishers tooke in their nets a fish ha-
ving the shape of a man, which fish was
kept by Barthelnew de Glounle Cu-
stole of the Castell of Oxford, in the same
castell by the space of xii moneths and
more for a wonder, he spake not a worde,
all maner of meates hee gladly did eate,
but moyst greedily raw fish. At length hee
stale away to the sea.

The towne of Beuerly with the church
of St. John there was burnt.

Ship the French King required that
his suster which had beeene kept in Eng-
land 22 yeares, might be restored unto
earle Richard as his wifte, and Earle Ri-
chard desired the same, but king Henrie
denied this request, and so they got them
to armour. The French King and Earle
Richard pursued the King of England so
hard, that he was forced to yeld to all the
requestes as well of the French king as of
his sonne Richard: this was done at Gi-
llos, and so departing came to Ise, where
he fell sicke, and departed this life, the first
day of July in the yeare of our Lord 1189.
when he had reigned xxiii. yeares 7.mo-
neths, lacking xi. dayes, and was buried at
Fontcueraldo, in the monastery of S. Dunnes
by hym founded.

Chichester
burnt.Ann. reg. 33.
1187A fish like a
man.Ann. reg. 34.
1189Beuerly
burnt.Ann. reg. 35.
1189

1189

Death of
Henry the sec-
ond.

Richard cuer de Lion.

RICHARD the first, for his valiantnesse, surnamed Cuer de Lion, second sonne of Henry the second, began his raigne and was crowned the thirs of September 1189. He was big of stature, with a merry countenance, he commanded that no Jewes nor women shoulde be at his Coronation, for feare of enchantment. For breaking of which commandement, many were slaine. Eleanor the old Queen, who at the commandement of her husband had beeue long kept close prisoner, was now set at libertie.

King Richard gaue ouer the Castles of Berwick and Rokesburgh to the Scottich king, for the summe of x. viij. li. he also solde to the Bishop of Durham his owne province for a great peice of money, and created him Earle of the same. He also falden to haue lost his sight, and ther caſt to be proclameth, that whatſoever would ſafely intoy thoſe thinges which beforetime they had inuolued, ſhould come to the new ſeale. He gaue his brother John the prouince of Notinghamme, Devondiſtre and Cornwalſſ.

Out lawes in England.

In this time were many robbers, and out lawes, among the which Robert the hood and little John continued in伍odes, deſpoiling & robbing the goods of the rich. The ſaid Robert entertained an hundred tall

tall men, & good archers with ſuch ſpoiles as he got, upon whome four hundred were they never ſo strong durst not give the onſet. Poore mens goods he ſpared, abundantly relouing them with that which he got from Abbies, and the houſes of riche earles.

This yeare the Citizens of London obtained to be gouerned by two bapſtis of Shruies, and a Maor.

Henry Coruhill, Richard Reyprey.

Henry Fitz Alwin, Fitz Leofanc.

Shruies.
Maor.

King Richard betooke the gilding of this lande to William Longeshanke Bishop of Ely, Chancellour of Engeland, and tranported ouer into Morelandie.

The two kinges of England and of Faucon met at Towers, and from thence ſet forward on their tourney towards Ierusalem.

The Jewes of Norwiche, Saint Edmondsburie, Lincoln, Stamford, and Lime were robbed. And at Noyke to the Voyage to Ierusalem. number of ſix hundred, beſide women and children, entered a towne of the castle, which the people assaiting, the Jewes cut the throats of their wifes and chyldren, and cast them ouer the walles on the Christians heads, the reſidue they lacked up and burnt both the houſe and them ſelues.

William Bishop of Ely, buiſded the vices

Ann. reg. 2.

Ditch about vicer wall about the tower of London, and
the tower of caused a deepe ditch to be made.

London.

Shrives.

Maior.

John Harlion, Roger Duke.
Henry Fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

King Richard subdued the Isle of Cy-
pers, and then toynd his power with
Philip the French king in Asia, conque-
red Acon, where there grew betwene the
two kinges a grieuous displeasure: for
which cause Philip shortly departed thence
and comming into France, invaded Nor-
mandie.

John brother to King Richard, tooke
on him the kyngdome of England.

King Richard reflozed to the christians
the citie of Joppa.

The bones of king Arthur were found
at Glastenbury.

1191

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 3.

John the
kings bro-
ther rebelled.

1192

William Haueall, John Bucknor,
Henry Fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

William Bishop of Ely withstood the
kings brother, who said, hee wist not if
his brother were aliuie or not. To whom
the Bishop answered, If king Richard be
yet living, it were vnruth to take from
him the crowne. If hee be dead, Arthur
the elder brothers sonne wist enjoy the
same.

Shrives.
Maior.

Nicholas Duke, Peter Newlay,
Henry fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

King

Ann. reg. 4.

King Richard having knowledge that
Philip of France invaded Normandie,
and that John his brother had made him-
selfe king over England, made peace with
the Saladine for three yeares, and with
a small compante returning homewarde,
was taken by Leopold Duke of Austria,
who kept him in strait prison a yeaire and
thre moneths.

Ann. reg. 5

Roger Duke, Richard fitz Alwine
Henry fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

Shrives.

Maior.

Kings ransoe.

The kings freinds intreating for his de-
liverance, his ransome was set at 100000
pound, wherupon commandement was
directed from the kings Justices, that all
Bishope, Bx chales, Earles, Barons, Ab-
bots and Prioris, shoulde bring in the fourth
part of his reuenewes towards the kings
ransome, and beldes this the Cleargle
brought in their golden and siluer chalices
and flesed their shrines, all which was coy-
ned bi money.

John the kings brother when he heard
of the imprisonment of his brother, made
great warre within the Realme, and tooke
by strength the castles of Windsor, Not-
tingham, and others.

The king was delivred, and landed
at Sandwelch. On the twelvth of March
hee was againe solemnly crowned.
After this hee called into his handes
all such thinges as hee had either gauen
or losyd by Parentes, or otherwisse, by whiche
meanes

1164
K. R. the 2d
cond time
crowned.
Ann. reg. 6

meanes hee got a great summe of money, and sailed into Normandise, where shortly after peace was taken betweene the two kynges. Also by meanes of Elanor the old Duerme Earle John was reconciled to his brother.

Shriues.

Maior.

1195

Ann. reg. 7.

William fitz Itable, William fitz Arnold,
Henry fitz Alwyne.

King Richard sent messengers to the Pope, complaining vpon the Duke of Austrich, for militing of him and his, as they came by distresse of weather through his country, whereupon the Pope excommunicated the Duke, and enjoyned him to release the covenants that he contrayred the king to make.

Shriues.

Maior.

William

with the

Lead.

Robert Desaunt, Ioke le Josue,
Henry Fitz Alwne Fitz Leclane.

William with the beard, moued the common people to secke the libertie and not to be subiect to the rich and mighrie, by which meane he drew to him many grete companies. The king being warned of this tumult, commandied him to cease from those attempts, but the people still followed him. Hee was taken in Bowe Church in Cheape, but not without sheding of bloud, for he was forced by fire and smoke to forsake the Church. He with sevralle of his adherents had sentence of death and were hanged.

This

This counterfaute friend to the poore, slew one man with his owne hands, yolded Bowe Church wth his Concubine, and amongst other his detestable factes, one was, he falsely accused his elder brother of treason, whiche elder brother had in his youth brought hym vp in learning, & done many thinges for his preferment.

G. ailde de Antioch, Robert Durant:
Henry Fitz Alwyne:

King Richard and the Earle of Flamburgh confedered togther.

Roger Blunt, Nicholas Ducket,
Henry Fitz Alwne-

King Richard tooke of every hide of land through England v.s. The French king was interceptid by the armie of king Richard, so that with much a doe he escaped into Cipres.

A false accuser of his elder brother in the ende was hanged God amende, or shortly send such an end to such falte brether.

Ann. reg. 8.

Shriues.

Maior.

1197

Ann. reg. 9.

Shriues.

Maior.

1198

Ann. reg. 10.

Shriues.

Maior.

Constantine Fitz Arnold, Rober de Beaw:
Henry Fitz alwyne:

Shriues.

Maior.

King Richard turned his army against the Barons of Poictow that rebelled against him, he set their Cities and townes on fire, spoyled their countrey, and slew many of his aduersaries cruelly, at the last came to the Dukedom of Aquitane and besieged the castle of Chalne, where K. Richard one Bertrahme de Gordon smote him with a wounded to a venomous dart, whiche stripte the king litte deaht.

G regarded

regarded, but invading the Castell wanste, and put the woldters in prison. Of this wound aforesaid he died the vi. day of Aprill, in the yeare of our Lord 1199, when he had reigned ix. yeres viii. moneths, and was buried at Fontenayard, his heart was buried at Roan, and his bowels at the aforesaid Chalne.

King John.



John brother to Richard began his raigne the 26. day of May in the yeare of our Lord 1199, of person he was inosserene, but of melancholly complexion. Philip king of France, in a quarrell of Arthur the sonne of Geoffrey Johns eldest brother, Duke of Britaine, made warre vpon king John in Normandie, and tooke from him divers Castles and townes.

King John granted the Shrynewike of London and Middlesx to the Citzens thereof for 300. pound yearly to be payed, as of ancient tyme.

Shrynewike
of London
let to Citzens.
1200

Arnold Fitz Arnol, Rickard Fitz Barel.
mewe.

Henry Fitz Alwin.

Anno reg. 2. King John required of every plowman three shillings. The king being vnspred.

Mordred from his wife Isabell, the Earle of Gloucesters daughter, he passed ouer the sea, payed thretie thousand markes to the French king and returned into England with Isabell his wife, daughter to the Earle of Angoleme.

Roger Dormer, James Barrelemye.
Henry fitz Alwine.

Shrynew.
Major.

King John went to Lincoln, where he met with William king of Scots, Rot. the Lord of Galloway, and many other noble men, who did to him homage.

K. of Scots
did homage.

1201
Anno reg. 3.

Walter fitz Alis, Simon de Aldermanbury.
Henry fitz Alwine.

Shrynew.
Major.

Arthur Earle of Bypcane being made myght by the French king, whose younger daughter he had stanced, besieged the castell of Mirable, in which Winetie Elizew was intlosed, but king John came with power and deliuereb his mother from danger, he tooke therre his nephew Arth. william de Bawda, Hugh Bp. and many others.

1202
Anno reg. 4.

Arthur Earle
of Brytane
taken.

Wals a bigge as hens eygen. &c.
Normand Brundell, John de Ely.

Shrynew.
Major.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

Arthur Earle of Bypcane, from Falasse was brought to Roan, and put in the towne under the custodie of Robert de Cleves, where shortly after he was despatched of his life.

1203
Anno reg. 5.

Earle of Bry-
cane murde-
red.

The King of France tooke Lille, Dab
dely, with the castle and vale de Rueil, in
the which were Robert Fitz Walter Bar
on de Muncie, and many others, hee tooke
the strong castell upon Henvic, builded by
king Richard.

Shrines.
Major.

1204

Water Browne, William Chamberlaine,
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Normandie, Angiow, brytaine, Main,
Bretayn, and Chouaigne, were with a
hort time deliuere to king Philip.

King John marria Jane his bastard
daughter to Lewlyn Prince of Wales,
and gaue with her the cattel and lordly
of Clingmore in the marches of South
Wales.

Shrines.
Major's
Great lost.

1205
Death of
corine.

Ann. reg. 7.

Shrines.
Major.

1206
Ann. reg. 8.

The xxiiij day of Janury began a frost
which continued till the two and twente
day of March; so that the ground cou
not bee tilled, whereof it came to passe that
in Sommer following, a quarter of wheat
was tolde for a marke, whiche in the days
of Henry the second, was sold for twelve
pence.

John Walgrave, Richard Winchester,
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Great thunders and lightnings were
seen, so that many men and women were
destroyed, besides cattell and houses
overthowne.

overthowen, and burnes, come in the
fields was beaten downe with hailestones
as bigge as goose egges.

John Holland, Edmond Fitz Geraud,
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Shrines.
Major.

1207

King John tooke the threeteenish part of
all mooneable goodz, both of lay and reli
gions throughout England.

The Monkes of Canterbury elected Ann. reg. 2.
Stuen Langton to be their Archbisshop.
The Pope sent letters to king John humili
ty exhorting him to receiue the said Ste
phen being therewith canonically elected,
the rather because he was an English man
born, and a doctor of Divinitie, &c. but
king John being greatly offended with
the promoting of the said Stephen, sent
men in armour to expell the Monkes of
Canterbury, and condemned them of
treason.

Queene Isabell was deliuere of her first
sonne named Henry.

Roger Winchester, Edmond Hardwell,

Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Shrines.
Major.

1208

C. B. of London, C. B. of Oly, and England in
C. B. of Winchester, by the Popes com
mendement executed the interdiction up
on the whole Realme, and they sealed
through all England to ministering of ec
clesiastiall Sacraments saving of them
that were in perill of death, and Bap
tisme

An. reg. 16. tisne to children. The king set all the Bishopricks and Abies in the Realme in the custodie of late men, and commandad all ecclesiastical revenues to be confisced.

Major of London yearly chosen.
Shrines.
Major.

Bishequier at Northamton,

Homage of freeholders.
An. reg. 17.

The arches, and stone bridge over the Thames at London, was this yeare fynished by Serl: Merer, and William Alured of Stone, man then procurator, or master of the bridge workes.

Shrines.

Major.

Lewes ransomed.

1210

An. reg. 12. A mint in England.

This yeare was granted to the Cithys of London, by the kings letters patentes, that they shoulde yearly choose to them selfe.

Peter Duke, Thomas Neale.
Henry Alwyne.

The Escheker was remoued to Northampton by the kings commandement he also gathered a great army and went toward Scotland as far as the citie of Northampton, wher the king of Scot came to hem and treated peace, for whid he gaue 11000. markes of siluer, and delivred his two daughters for a pledge. Atter this hee tooke homage of all freeholders, and swore all men to his affiance.

1210
The king commanded all the Justis both men and women to be impsoned, & cause he would haue their money.

The king brought Ireland vnder his subjection, he caused the lawes of England to be executed there, and mony w-

he coyned: he raised a great taxe vpon all the religioun in England, whome he caused to pay such a ransom, that the summe came to 100000. pound, besides 40000. pounds of the white Monkes.

William de Bawle was chased out of England, and his wife, and children were detred at Clindor.

Adam Werly, Stephen la Grace.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

The king went into Wales with a greate force, subdued all the Princes and nobles, tooke xviii. pledges for their subiecction, and retured. There met him messengers from the Pope, which came to make an urtic betwixt the king and the bishoppes of Canterbury, with the Monkes which were banished, but the Ambassadors returned without any end concluded.

After this, the king tooke of every knyght whiche was not with him in Wales, two markes of siluer, of every shield.

John Fitz Peter, John Garland.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

The Welshmen tooke vsuers castles of Welch inuicting of Englands, cut of the heads of ded England, all the lousdiers, burned many townes, & with a great pray, returned.

The king cauled the xviii. pledges, that the Welshmen delivred him to be Pledges han ged.

An hermitte in Workshire named Peter, prophesied openly of king John, and saide

Peeris of
Pomfret.
Ann. reg. 14.

74

King John

that upon the Ascencion day next com-
myn, he shold be no king, but the crown
shold be tranposed to another: This
Decree was appprehended and put in poi-
son.

London
bridge peri-
the Welsh
me.

The x. of July at night the city of Lon-
don upon the South tide of the river of
Thames, with the Church our Ladie
of the Cunous in Southwarke, being on
fire, causyn exceeding great multyndre of
people passing the bridge, sondainly the
South parte, by blowynge of the South
wurde was alid set on fire, and the people
which were then now passing the bridge,
percutynge the same, wold haue return-
ned, but were stopped with fire, and it
came to passe, that as they protracted
time, the South ende was fired, so that
people item sing themselves betwett the
two tress, ther came to aide them my
shys answessels into ther which the mul-
titudel rididcraly prestid, that the shys
beint dorwne it was syde, there were
destroyed about three thousand persons,

Shrines.
Major.
1213

Rinalph the Llany, Constantine Josse,
Henry Fitz Alwine.

Rinalph the Llany diminished the
king to rellow: Steven Langton to his
see of Canterbury, and the Monkes
vnto thare. Also the king callid to mind
the mencioun ynglyss he wold be in, made
promise by orth to be obedient to the comyn
of Rom.

Dan.

King John.

75

Pandolph with the nobles of the realme
came togidher at Dover upon the Ascen- K. John refi-
tion even, where the king did resigne his gned the
crown with the realm of Englond & Frē crowne.
land into the Dopers handz.

Peter of Po.

When the Ascencion day was past, Pe- ffre
ter the Hermit bound to the horse tale was Ann. reg. 15.
drawne through the stretes of Walbrum, Stephen.
and there both he and his sonne were hang- Langton
ed. Stephen Langton Archidchorne of ruined,
Canterbury, and the other that wrye ha- The king ab-
myled, arrived at Dover and went to tolued.
Klyncaster to the king, and absoldyd him.
Richard Prior of Vermonsey knifid an
housecarl salt the wylle of the said house of
Berkeleye hadid the Abroyle of hospital S. Thomas.
of comyns of S. Thomas.

Martin Fitz Alis, Peter Bate, hospitall,
Roger Fitz Alwine. Major of
London
24 years.
Shrines.

Martin Fitz Alis, Peter Bate,
Roger Fitz Alwine.

The ditch without the walles of London 1214
of 200. fere brayre or a berge.

Hope Swynfear sent Nicholas bishop of Tridur to relide the infirmyer, which he did continuall yere 1215. mo-
neths, and so it endidayes.

1214
Ann. reg. 16.

Shrines.
Major.
S. Edmundsbury burnt.

Salon in Basing, Hug Basing,
Seale Major.

S. Eadmondsbury was consumed
with fire.

The

1215

Ann. reg. 17.
The king
meeteth the
Barons.

The king mette with the Barons his
medow betwixt Stanes and Windsor,
and there graunted the libertiez of Eng-
land without any difficulte, the charter
whereof is dated, guuen by our hande in
Runnynge meade betwixt Stanes and
Windsor the fifteenth day of June, the 17
yeare of our raigne, unto whiche althe
whole realme was sworne.

The Barons
excommunic-
ated.Rochester
besieged.Shrives.
Maior.1216
The Barons
sent for Lo-
dowicke.

The king sent unto the Realme my
adjoyning to procure him souldiers, pro-
misshing them large possessions. By meanez
of Pandolph, the Pope dissimilid the a-
fore said charter and libertiez graunted,
and also excommunicated the Barons.
By the other messengers were procured a
great number of men of war, which lan-
ding at Dover, the king forthwith besie-
ged Rochester and tooke it.

John Trauare, Andrew Newland.
William Hardell.

The Pope excommunicated the Ba-
rons by their peculiar names, but they
notwithstanding, sent to Philip king of
France, requiring him to send his sonne
Lewis into this Realme, promising to
make him king, whiche the French king re-
fused to doe, till the Barons had sent hem
four and twentie pleyges.

Gualo a Legat was sent from the pope
into France, to forbid the going of Lewis
into Englande, but his perswasions no-
thing preuaised, hee charged them upon
paine

paine of excommunication. This notwithstanding Ann. reg. 18.
Standing, Lewes with a great armie arri-
ued in the Isle of Chanct, king John be-
ing therat Dover, fled toward Gistorde,
Lewes subdued all the Castles in Kent,
Dover onely excepted; then came hee to
London, where he was honorably recei-
ued of the Nobles and ciuitans. The king
marched through Norffolke & Suffolke,
till he came to Lyne, and appointing Ha-
uarice de Manlion to bee captaine there,
began to fortifie the towne, but here fylling
his belly to much, he got a surfeit & there-
with fell into a syke, and when the mes-
sengers of them that were believéd in Do-
ver were come and had declared their case,
the disease, with grieve conceiued threat,
increased.

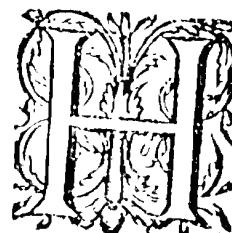
Doverer great sorow oppressed hym,
for that in his tourne he had lost the oþre. The kings
meete of his chappell with other treasure treasurie
and carriages at the paillage of Celleste, drowned,
where many of his houisholde seruantes
were drowned in the water & quicklands,
hee died in the Castell of Newarke on
the nineteenth of October 1216. where King John
the Captaine of the Castell, causing his died.
body to be bowelled, the same was con-
veyed to Worcester, and there honoura-
bly burien, when he had raignid 17. yeare
and sene moneths lacking eight daies. He
had issue two sonnes, Henry and Richard Issue of K.
and three daughters, Isabell, Elanor, and Iohn.
Iane. he founded the Abbie of Bowley
In a new forest of Southampton. Hee
bulded

Fa. endoa.
Hales.
Godstow &
Knares-
broth,

buildded the monasteries of Farenden,
Wyles Owen, he reedeliv Godstow, and
Cleorhall, and increased the Chappell of
Knaresbrough.

Henry of Winchester.

Ann. reg. 1



Henry the eldest sonne
of John, of the age
of nine yeares, began
his raigne the xir. of
October, in the yeare
1216. he was crownd
at Gloucester, in the
presence of Willm. the
Legate. He remained in the custodie of
William Marshall Earle of Denbroke.

Shrines.
Major.

Bennet Scinturer, William Bluntiner,
James Alderman.

1217
Anno. reg. 2.

When Lewes heard this, he wiste not
whai to doe: whereupon compelleth by ne-
cessite he fized for peace, and returned into
France.

Shrines
Major

Thom. Poletell, Raph. Holland,
Sealle Mercer.

1218
Anno. reg. 3.

Ranolph Earle of Chester, Saer de
Quincie Earle of Winchester, with others
tooke their journy towards Jerusalem.

Shrines.
Major

John Viell, John le Spicer,
Sealle Mercer,

W. Marshall

W. Marshall died, and was buried at
London in the new Temple, after whose
death the king was governed by Peter bi-
shop of Winchester.

Earle Mar-
shall died
Ann. reg. 4.

Richard Wimbleton, John Viell,
Sealle Mercer.

Shrines.
Major.

King Henry was crowned at Westmin-
ster by Willm. Langton Archbisshoppe of
Canterbury. The new worke of our lxxv:
Chappell at Westmynster was begun by
King Denis.

King Henry
crowned.
Westmyn-
ster.

Ranolph Earle of Chester buildded the
castles of Charlsey, Welstone, and the Ab-
bey of Delacresse.

Castles of
Charlsey.
Welstone.
Delacres.

Richard Renger, John Viell,
Sealle Mercer.

Ann. reg. 5.
Shrine.
Major.

King Henry subdued the Welshmen
which rebelled. The noblemen graunted
to the king two markes of every hide of
land. Willm. Earle of Arundell died,
buried at Ellingtonham, a prioste of his
foundacion.

1221
subdued,
Ann. reg. 6.
Willm. Earle
of Arundell
died.

Richard Renger, Thomas Lambart,
Sealle Mercer.

Shrines:
Major;

A young man was brought before the
Archbisshop of Canterbury, who sufferred
himselfe to be circumsid, and to bee called
Mary and Jesus. And an old woman that had be-
witched the young man to sithindnes,
and procured her selfe to bee called Mary
the mother of Christ. They were both
cloed vp betweene two walles of stone,
where

where they endid their lynes in' i[n]festeris
The citizens of London falling out with
the Baylise of Wellmynster and the men
of the suburbs at a game of wrastling,
made a great tumult against the Abbot
of Wellmynster, for the which ther cap-
taine Constantine with other were han-
ged, the other that were culpable had
their feet and hands cut off.

Fest and
hands cut off
Ann. reg. 7

1223
Shrines.
Maior.

Richard Renger, Thomas Lambert,
Searle Mercer.

King of Ierusalem
Saloni.
Ann. reg. 8.

1223

John de Byunes king of Ierusalem
and chiefe master of the hospitall there,
came into England, and required arms
to win Ierusalem, but returned with
small comfort.

Shrines.
Maior.

Gray friers.

John Trauers, Andrew Bokerell,
Richard Renger.

The felars monours first attiued at Do-
ne ir. in number, fwe of them remayning
at Canterbury, and did there build the
first couent of frars Minoris that ever
was in England, the other fwe came to
London, and hewed an house in Cornhill
of John Treves, they were by the Citi-
zens remoued to a place in S. Nicholus
Chunbles, which John Twyn citizen and
Mersee of London appropiated unto the
communitie of the citie, to the use of the
said felars. The whole church was buil-
ded at that tyme by divers Cithens.

The

The king graunted to the communitie
of the Cite of London to haue a common
seale.

John Trauers, Andrew Bokerell,
Richard Renger.

Ann. reg. 9.
Shrines.
Maior.

The xv. part of all mens goodes moone-
able within the Reame, as well of the
clergie as of the laitle, was graunted to the
king, and the king granted to the barons
and people, the libertie, whch they longe
thme had sued for.

1225
Shrines.
Maior.
A siseene.
Great char-
ter confir-
med.

Roger Duke, Martine Fitz William,
Richard Renger.

Ann. reg. 10.
Shrines.
Maior.

The king graunted to the Citizens of
London free warren, that is to say, free li-
bertie to hunt a certayne circuit about the
Cite. And also that the Citizens of Lon-
don should passeole free throughout all
England, and that all weres in Whanes
should be destroyed for ever.

1226
Free warren.
Free hole.
Ann. reg. 11.

Roger Duke, Martine Fitz William,
Richard Renger.

Shrines.
Maior.

The king made all the charters of the
barties and foreells to be frustrate, al-
lodging that they were granted whiles he
was under ward of other, so it followed,
that who so would enjoy the liberties
for granted, must renewe these charters
efte kings new seale.

Sepken Bokerell, Henry Cocham,
Roger Duke.

1227
Cancelled.

Ann. reg. 12

Shrines.
The Maior.

1228 The king corrected the measures and
An. reg. 13. weights. Great thunder and lightning
burnt many howses, and slew both men
and beastes.

Shrives. William Winchester, Robert Fitz John.

Maior. Roger Duke.

1229 Robert Bingham bishop of Sarisburch,
An. reg. 14 by the kings helpe, prosecuted the buil-
ding of the newe Church at Sarisburch,
whiche his predecessor Rich. d'ud trans-
late.

Shrives. Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham.

Maior. Roger Duke.

1230 Upon the day of S. Paul, when Roger
Darknes in Niger bishop of London was at Walle
Pauls in the Cathedrall Church of S. Paul, so-
Church. dainly the weather waded darke, and an
horrible thunders cluppe lighted on the
Church, that the same was shaken as
though it would haue fallen, and out of
a darke cloude came such lightening, that
all the Church seemed to bee on fire, all
men thought they should haue died.
Thousands of men and women ran
out of the Church, and being gallionied, fell
upon the ground verde of all vnderstan-
ding, none of al the multitude tarried in
the Church save the Bishop and one dea-
con, which stood still at the highaltar.

An. reg. 15. Richard V Valter, John of VVoborne.

Shrives. Roger Duke.

1231 Richard the kynges brother maried Is-
abell countesse of Gloucester, late wife to
Gilbert

Gilbert Earle of Gloucester, late wife to
William Marshall Earle of Pembroke,
and the mariage beeing stantly finished,
the said William died, and was buried in
the new Temple at London.

Ann. reg. 16. Michael of saint Helen, Walter de Russell.

Shrives. Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

Maior. The morow after S. Martins day be-
gan thunders very horrible, which lasted Ann. reg. 17.
v. daies.

Henry Edmonton, Gerard Bar.

Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

Shrives. The viij. of Aprill there appeared as it

Maior. were fourre Sunnes besides the naturall Likenes of
Sunne, of a red colour, and a great crele sune
of Chittall colour.

The king builded a faire Church, and
many howses adjoyning thereto in the
cittie of London, not farre from the olde
Temple. In the which house all the Jewes
and Infidels that did comert to the faith
of Christ, might haue vnder an honest
rule of life sufficient living, whereby it
came to passe that in short tune there was
gathered a great number of Comers,
which were baptizied and instructed in the
lawes of Christ. He also builded the hos-
pital of Saint John without the eastgate
of Oxford for sickes and straungers to be
received in.

Simon Fitz Marie, Roger Blunt.

Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

Richard Marshall, and Eulynne Prince
of Northwales, with a great force inua-
ded the kings landes, and destroyed the
Salisbury

Shrives:

Maior.

1234

came with fire and sword, from the coast of Wales to Salisburie, which towne also they set on fire.

Ann. reg. 19. This yeare was a great dearth and pestilence, so that many poore folkes died for want of victuals.

Shriues. Ralph Ashy, John Norman;
Major. Andrew Bokerell, Pepperer.

1235 The Jewes at Norwich stale a boy and circumcised him, minyng to haue crucified him at Waller, for which fact they were convicted.

S. Marie spittle. Walter Byme a citizen of London, and Rosia his wife, founded the Hospital of our Ladie without Bishop's gate of London.

Ann. reg. 20. **1235** Gerard Rate, Robert Hadell.
Shriues. Andrew Bokerell Pepperer.

High waters. King Henry tooke to wife Elizanor daughter to Raymond Earle of Poynce. The Thames overflowed the banks, so that in the great Wallace of Westminster men did row with wherries in the middle of the Hall. A Parliament at Warthon, wherein was made the statutes of Warthon.

Ann. reg. 21. **1237** Henry Cocham, Jordan of Coventrie; Andrew Bokerell Pepperer.

Octobour a Cardinall came into England as a Legat from the Pope. The yeare passed stormy & troublesome together, and verie unhealthfull.

Shriues. John Tolson, Gernas the Cordwainer; Major. Andrew Bokerell, Pepperer.

1238 Octoben being Lodged in the Abbay of

Shiry, the schollers of Oxford flew his maister Cooke, and the Legate for feare got him into the steeple of the Church, where he held him till the kings officers comming from Abbingdon, conuerced him to Edinforde where he accursed the misdoers. Otho de Kiltevyn, a standarde bearer to the schollers, was taken with xii. other, and cast into prison, and long after went from saint Paules Church of London to the Legats house barefooted and barchaded, where they asked him forgiveness. A scholler of Oxford enterprised to haue slaine the king in his chamber at Woodstocke, was taken and plucked in pieces with horses.

John Colers, Iohn de Wilchale; Richard Renger.

This king gaue the Carledome of Leicester to Simon Mountfort. The tower of London was fortifid, which the citizens feared, least it were done to their detriment.

Roger Bongry, Ralph Ashye; William Toyner.

The stone gate & bulwarke which the king caused to be builded by the Tower of London was shaken with an earthquake and fell downe, but the king commannded the same to be builded againe. Many Orange fishes came a shire, wherof xl were sea buls, and one of an huge bignesse passed through the bridge at London unhurt, till he came as farre as the kings house at Woxlakes, where he was killed.

Legate put
to his shire.

Schollers did
penance.

King in dan-
ger.

Ann. reg. 23:

Shriues.

Major:

1239

Tower of
London.

Ann. reg. 24:

Shriues.

Major:

1240

Bulwarke by
the Tower.

Monstrous
fishes.

Aldermen.

Ann. reg. 25.

Aldermen in London, which had the rule of the wards of the citie, were every yeare changed.

Shrives:

John Gisors, Michael Toney.

Maior.

Gerard Bat.

1243

Bulwakes by the To-
wer.

Anno reg. 26

The Jewes Were constrained to pay 20000. markes at two termes in the yeare, or else to be kept in perpetuall prison. The walles and bulwakes that were newly builded about the Tower of London, were againe throwne downe as it were with an earthquake.

Shrives:

John Viell, Thomas Durfme.

Maior.

Reginald Bonecy.

Anno reg. 27.

King Henry with a great armie sailed into Normandie, purposing to reconquer Poitiers, Guen, and other countries, but after many bickerings in the Isle of Englynd, he treated a peace.

Shrives.

John Fitz John, Ralph Alwye.

Maior.

Reginald Bonecy.

1243

Great floods. Ann. reg. 28.

The Thame overflowed the bankes about Lambeth, and drowned houses and fields the space of sixe miles, and in the great Hall at Cesternister, men took their hore brackes.

Shrives.

Hugh Blunt, Adam Basing.

Maior.

Ralph Ashme, Pepperer.

1344

Miserable
death of
Grafittus

Grafittus the eldest sonne of Leoline Prince of Northwales, which was kept prisoner in the tower of London, made of the hangings, sheets, towels, &c. a long line, and put hymselfe downe from the top of the tower, but being a verie biggeman, the rope brake, and he fell on his nekke.

Robert

Robert Grostred Bishop of Lincoln, with other Prelates, complained to the king, of the waste made of the Church goodys, by alient bishops of clearkes.

Ralph Foster, Nicholas Bat.
Michael Toney.

The king enlarged the Church of saint Peters in Cesternister, pulling downe the olde walles and steeple, and caused them to be made more comely.

Robert of Cornhill, Adam of Bentley.
John Gisors Pepperer.

The Church of saint Miserid in Canturbury, and a great part of the citie was burnt.

Simon Fitz Marie, Laurence Froike.
John Gisors Pepperer.

King Henry let to serme the Queene Kyn in London, to John Gisors then Maior, and his successors, and commonalty of London for ever for the summe fiftie pound the yeare.

A great plague was in England.
John Viell, Nicholas Bat.

Peter Fitz Alwye.

By reason of the embasing of the coine a great paunche followed.

The towne of Sheweatle upon Tyme, was burnid, brunge and all.

By a strange earthquake the tempes of houses were throwned downe, walles did flaine, the heads of chimneys and townes were shaken.

Nicholas Fitz Iosey, Geffrey Winchester.
Michael Toney.Robert
Grostred.

Ann. reg. 29.

Shrives.
Maior.1245
Ann. reg. 30.

1246

Shrives.
Maior.Canterburie
burnt.

Ann. reg. 31.

Shrives.
Maior.1247
Queene hinc.

Pestilence.

Ann. reg. 32.

Shrives.
Maior.

1248

Earthquake:
Ann. reg. 33Shrives.
Maior.

1249

A mart at Westminster. The king made a mart at Westminster for to salt sisteene daies, which the tyme was wce faire to redeeme with 2000. Ann. reg. 34. pounds.

Shrives.

Maior.

1250

Tempests.

The king made a mart at Westminster for to salt sisteene daies, which the tyme was wce faire to redeeme with 2000. pounds.

Richard Hardell, John Thollason.
Roger fitz Roger.

In October the sea flowing twise without ebbe made so horrible a noise, that it was heard a great way into England, beside this in a darke night, the sea seemed to be on a light fire, and the waves to fight one with another, so that the Harringmen were not able to saue their shysps. And at Winchelsea, besides cottages for salt, and othermenis houses, budges, and milles, boue three hundred houses in that towne with certayne Churches, through the violence rylling of the Sea were drownned.

Humphrey Beas, William fitz Richard.
John Norman.

King Henrie granted, that whare he fore the citizens of London, did present their Maior before the king wheresoever he were, and so to be admitted, now he should come onely before the Barons of the Exchequer.

Lawrence Froicke, Nicholas Bat.
Adam Basing.

A great drought from Easter to St. Chaelmas.

The shepheards of France and Eng- land tooke their iourney towardes the Holy land, to the number of 30000, but their numbers vanesse in short time.

Winchelsea drowned.

Ann. reg. 35.

Shrives.

Maior.

1251

Maior of London sworne.

Ann. reg. 36.

Shrives.

Maior.

1252

Shepheards assembled.

Ann. reg. 37.

William Durham, Thomas Wymborne. Shrives.

John Tolosen Draper. Maior.

The liberties of London were seized by the meane of Richard Earle of Cornhill, who charged the Maior that he took London bed not to the Bakers for their bisket of sealed bread, so that the citie was forced to please the Earle with 600. markes, and were restored.

John Northampton, Richard Pickard.

Richard Hardell, Draper.

Edward the kings sonne wedded Eliza, nor the kings daughter of Spaine, his father gaue him the Earledome of Chester, and the gouernance of Gwyn and Ireland.

Ralph Ashwy, Robert of Llmon.

Richard Hardell, Draper.

142 Jewes were brought to Westminster, which were accused of crucifying a Iewes han- child at Lincoln, elghteene of them were guldhaned; the rest remained long pessiduers.

Stephen Do, Henry Walmond.

Richard Hardell, Draper.

The Maior and divers Aldermen of London, and the Sherifffes, were depriued of their offices, and the gouernance of the citie committed to other.

Michaell Bokerell, John the Minor. Shrives.

Richard Hardell, Draper.

Hugh Bigot chife Justice of England, and Roger Turkelby kept their Courts in the guild Hall of London, and punisched the Bakers upon the Comberell, and

King of Almaine.

1257

did

90 Henrie the third.

Walles of
London re-
paired.

Ann. reg. 23.

Shrines.
Maior.

1258
Mad parlia-
ment.

12. Peeres:

A few drow-
ned.

Ann. reg. 43.

Shrines.
Maior.

1239
Oath to the
king.

Ann. reg. 44.

Shrines.

Maior.

Parliament.

Ann. reg. 45.

Shrines.

Maior.

1261

did many other things against the lawes
of the cite.

The king caused the walles of the citie
of London to be repaired.

Richard Owell, William Skwie.
Richard Hardell, Draper.

The Lords held a Parliament at Ox-
ford where were chosen vil. Decrees, which
had authoritie to correct the breakers of
these ordinances, the king, his brethren,
the noblemen and Barons, taking their
oath to see the same obserued. A Few at
Tutbury fell into a priuitie upon the
Gaterday, and would not for reverence of
his Sabbath be plucked out, wherefore Ri-
chard of Clare Earle of Gloucester, kept
him there till Munday, at which time he
was dead.

Robert Cornhill, John Adran.
Richard Hardell, Draper.

The king commanded the Maior, that
he shold cause to be lwoyne euerie ship-
ping of twelve yeares of age or upwards
to be true to the king & his herres, and that
the gates of the citie shold be kept with
armoured men.

John Adran, Robert Cornhill.
John Gifois Pepperer.

The Barons and nobles of the Realme
held a Parliament at London in the new
Temple, and the king held himselfe in the
Tower of London.

Adam Browning, Henry Conventry.
William Fitz Richard.

the

Henry the third

91

the Popes absolution for him and all his
that were sworne to maintaine the arti-
cles made in the Parliament at Oxford.

John Northampton, Richard Pickard.

William Fitz Richard.

The Barons armed men against the
king, and all this yeare houed about
London, without any notable act of re-
bellion.

John Taylor, Richard Walbroke.
Thomas sitz Thomas.

There was slaine Jewes at London to
the number of 700. the rest were spoyled
and their Synagogue defaced, beaune one
Jew would haue forced a Christian man
to haue paid more than three pence for
the viley of twentie shillings a weeke.

Robert Monpilet, Osbert Suffolke.

K. Henry
abfolued.

Ann. reg. 46.

Shrines.
Maior.

Barons in
armour.

1262

Ann. reg. 47.

Shrines.
Maior.

1263

Lewes slaine
for vsurie.

Ann. reg. 48.

Shrines.

Maior.

A battaile at Lewes betweene king
Henrie and the Barons, in which battaile Battaille at
the king with his sonne Edward and Ri- Lewes.
chard Earle of Cornwall, with many o^r The king
ther Lords were taken by Simon of taken.
Mountfort, Earle of Leicester, and the Ann. reg. 49
Barons.

Gregorie Rockesley, Thomas of Lafford.

Maior.

Thomas sitz Thomas.

1265

Edward being now at libertie, allied Battaille at
him with the Earle of Gloucester, and ga^r Eustham.
thering to him a great power, warred so
fiercely upon Simon of Leicester, that at
the ende he with many other of the No-
bles were slaine in the battaile at Eustham.

a

Parliament
at Winche-
ster.

Ann. reg. 50.

Shrives.
Maior.

1266

Battell of
Chesterfield.

Ann. reg. 15.

Shrives.
Maior.

1267

Ann. reg. 52.

A Parliament was holden at Winches-
ter, where all the Statutes made at
Oxford were disannulled. London was in
great danger to haue beene destroyed by
the king, for displeasure he had conceived
but the Citizens wholly submitted both
lives and goods into the kings hands.
The king gaue unto his sonne Edward
the Mayor and fourre Aldermen, many
other were committed to severall pris-
ons.

Edward Blund, Peter Anger.

Thomas Fitz Thomas Fitz Richard.

The king gaue to divers of his house-
hold seruants about the number of thre
score houses and households within the
telle, so that the owners were compelled to
redeeme their houses and goods, or else
to angide them. The xi. of May was the
battaille of Chesterfield against them
that were diherited, where many were
slaine.

John Hinle, John Walrauen.

William Richard.

Gilbert de Clare Earle of Gloucester,
allying hymselfe with the exiled gentle-
men, rose against the king, and the 6. Ap-
ril with an armie entered the citie of Lon-
don, and therin builded bulwarks, and
cast trenches in divers places. The king
gathered an armie, came towards Lon-
don, pitched his tent at Stafford, and
tarred there the space of one moneth. The
6. of June the Earle of Gloucester in peace-
able manner rendred the citie unto the king.

Iohn

John Adrian, Lucas Bauccourt.

Shrives.
Maior.

Walter le Poer, & Cverne the fellowshyp
of Goldsmithes and tylers of London,
paying geit in shillings in che citie, & many
mantes de llyne. For which riot twelve
of the chief capitaines were hanged.

Walter Hame, William Durcine.

Bailes.
Custos.

The rialfe of Chaneys was so hard fro-
zen from Saint Andrews tide to Can-
deleras, that men and beastes passed on
foote from Lambeth to Westminster,
the marchandise was carried fram Sand-
wich and other havens to to London by
land.

Thomis Basinc, Robert Cornehill.

Shrives.

Hugh Fitz Oronis.

Custos.

The nobles of England assembled at
London to entreat of divers matters,
wherof there arose discord betwixt John
Warren Earle of Surrey, and Alin de la
Souch Lord Justice of Irelond, before
the Justice of the bench, where the said
Alin Souch was wounded to death.

Walter Potter, Tayler.

Shrives.

John Adrian, Vintener.

Maior.

The steeple of Bowe in Cheape fell
downe, & lewy many people, men & wyfes.

Ann. reg. 56.

Richard king of Almaine, and Earle of
Cornwall brother to king Henry deceas-
ed, and was buried at Yales.

Gregorie Rokesley, Henry Walis.

Shrives.

John Adrian, Vintener.

Maior.

In June began a great riot in the citie
of

1272

Riot at
Norwich:
Ann. reg. 57.

of Norwich, through the whiche the Bo-
nalterie of the Trinitie was burned,
whereupon the king rode downe, and ma-
king inquirie for the chiese doores thereof,
caused thirtie of them to be condemned,
drawne, hanged, and burnt.

Richard Paris, Iohn Bedell,
Sir Walter Hauyn.

King Henry died the sixteenth of No-
vember, in the yeare 1272. when hee had
reigned 56. yeares, and 28. daies, he was
buried at Westmister: he builded a great
part of the same Church, he left for his
here his eldett sonne Edward, Edmund
Crouelbacke Earle of Leicester and
Lancaster, and two daughters, Beatrice
and Margaret.

King Edward, surnamed Longthanches.

Ann. reg. 1.

1273

 Edward the first after the
Conquest, come to Henry
the third, surnamed Long-
thanche, beganne his raigne
the vi. of November in the
yeare 1272. being then be-
yond the sea.

John Horne, Walter Potter,
Sir Walter Hauyn, knight.

Ann. reg. 2.
1274

This yeare fell a great variance at Or-
ford betwene the northeren and Irishmen,
wherein many Irishmen were slaine.

Nicholas

Nicholas Winchester, Henry Countrie. Shriues.
Henry Wallis.

Maior.

On Saint Nicholases even were great Ann. reg. 3.
earthquakes, lightninges, and thunder,
with a huge dragon and a blazing staere,
which made many men sore aleray.

Alarue was soldidene to the Jewes, and Visuies for-
that they myght be knownen, the king com-
maunded them to weare a tablet the
breadth of a palmie vpon their outmost
garment. A Frenchman brought into
Northumberland a Spanish Ewe, as 1275
bigge as a calfe of two yeares, whiche First rot of
ewe being rotten, infected so the coun-
trie, that it was spred over all the
Realme.

Ireas Batecourt, Henrie Prowicker; Shriues.
Gregorie Rokesley, master of the Kings Maior.
minnes, and therfore a Goldsmith
I thinke.

King Edward bulded the Castle of Castle of
Flint, strenghtened the Castle of Rud- Flint.
land, and other against the Welshmen. Ann. reg. 4.
There was a general earthquake, by force 1276
whereof the Church of Saint Michael
at the mount without Glastenbury fell
to the ground.

The blake frys Church at London Blacke frys
was bulded by Robert Kilworpby, Arch- in London.
bifchop of Canterbury.

Iohn Horne, Ralph Blund:

Shriues.
Major.

Gregory Rokesley.

Ann. reg. 5.
1277

The statute of Mortmain was en-
ted. Michael Tong was hanged, draw-
n, and quartered for treason.

Robert

- Shrines. Robert de Aria, Ralph le Feuere.
 Major. Gregorie Rokesley.
 Ann. reg. 6. King Edward gaue unto Dauid brother to Leolin Prince of Wales, the Lordship of Frodsham.
 1278 Shrines. John Adrian, Walter Langley.
 Major. Gregorie Rokesley.
 Anno. reg. 7. Michaelmas Termine was kept at Edewsbury. Reformation was made for Jewes execu- clipping of the kings coyne, for which offence 267. Jewes were put to execu-
 1279 tion.
 Shrines. Robert Basing, William Mazaluer,
 Major. Gregorie Rokesley.
 Ann. reg. 8. Whereas before this time the penie
 East halfe-
 pence and
 farthings
 round. Was wont to haue a double croise with a
 treat, in such sort that the same mighke
 easily broken in the midis or in fourre quar-
 ters, and so to be made into halfe penies
 or farthings, it was now ordained that
 penie, halfe penie, and farthings shoud
 be made round. And at this time twen-
 tie pence wazd an ounce of Troy
 waight.
 1280 Shrines. Thomas Boxe, Ralph le Lamere.
 Major. Gregorie Rokesley.
 Ann. reg. 9. Dauid brother to Leolin Prince of Wales, moughed all Wales almost to rise
 1281 against the king.
 Shrines. William Farrendon goldsmith, Nicholas
 Winchester.
 Major. Gregorie Rokesley.
 Ann. reg. 10. There was such frost, that stne arches
 Bridges bro-
 kondowne, of London bridge, & all Rochester bridge
 was boone dolvynge and carryed away,

- with many bridges more.
 William Mazaluer, Richard Chigwell,
 Henry de VVales.
 The Bakery of London were first dra-
 wen vpon Herdels by Hcurie Walesis
 Maior, and come then was first tolde by
 waight.
 This Henry Walesis caused to bee e-
 rected the come vpon Cornhill, to be a
 prison for nylght walkers, and other culpi-
 tions persons.
 He also caused to be bulidde an house cal-
 led the Stocks, to be a market for flesh
 and fish in the midis of the citie.
 John Peecham Archbisshop of Can-
 terburie, sendeth comandement to the
 Bishoppe of London to detroy all the
 Synagoges of the Jewes within hys
 diocess.
 1283 Shrines
 Ralph Blound, Anktein de Betenile.
 Major. Henry de VValeis.
 The Jewes
 synagoges
 destroyed,
 1283
 Leoline Prince of Wales was slaine,
 and his head was set vpon the tower of
 London. Also Dauid the brother of Leo-
 line Prince of Wales was taken and he-
 headed.
 1284 Jordan Godcheape, Martin Boxe.
 Henry VValeis.
 Edward the kings first son was borne
 at Carnaruan in Wales.
 Laurence Ducket goldsmith, gric-
 uously wounded one Ralph Exepin in
 West Cheape, and then fled into Wolve-
 Church: after that certaine eny dis-
 posed persons, friends to the said Ralph,
 entred

Duket han- entered the Church in the night time, and
ge vp in flew the said Laurence lying in the sleep,
Bow Church and then hanged him vp, placing him as
though hee had hanged himselfe. But
shortly after by relation of a boy the truthe
of the matter was knowner, for the which
a woman & sixteene men were put in pris-
on, and afterward more, who all
were driven & hanged, saue the woman
who was burnt.

The great Comyn in Cheape was be-
gunne to be builded.

Shrines: Stephen Cownhill, Robert Rokesley.
Major. Gregorie Rokesley.

Ann. reg. 14. 1285 A Justis was proclaimed at Wostenhs
Faire at Bo- the faire time, whereof one part came in
ton spoiled. the habit of Monks, another in the like
of Canons, who had conuainced after the
Justis to spoile the Faire, for the atch-
ving of their purposes they fled the town
in three places.

Shrines. Walter Blunt, John Wade.
Major. Ralph Sandwich.

Ann. reg. 18. 1287 On 24 Appereas day at night, as wel
Yarmouth, through nethermente of the wind, as vio-
Donwiche, & lence of the sea, many Churches were
Ipsiwich pe- overthrown and destroyed, not only at
rished. Yarmouth, Donwiche, and Ipsiwich, but
also in divers other places of England.

Shrines Thomas Croth, Walter Hantaine.
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

Ann. reg. 16. 1287 The Sommer was so exceeding hot,
that many men died through the extremi-
tie thereof, and yet wheat was sold at Lon-
don for thre shillings four pence the
quar-

quarter, and such cheapenesse of beanes
and peale, as the like had not beeue
beard of.

V William Hereford, Thomas Stanes.
Ralph Sandwich.

Great halle sell in England, and after
issuied great value, that the yeare follow-
ing, wheat was railed from iii.d. the bu-
shill, to xvi.d. and so increased yearly, till it
was lity sold for xx.s. the quarter.

V William Berame, John of Canterbury.
Ralph Sandwich.

Kice ay Merideth Welchman, was
by the Gaile of Cornwall taken, drawen,
hanged and quartered.

Falke of saint Edmond, Salomon le Sorell. Shrines:
Sir John Briton. Custos.

The transgressions of divers Justices Ann. reg. 17.
was tried out, and puny hed accordingly, 1291
some lost their goods, and then were ba-
nished, some as well of the banch as of the
assises were sent to the Tower.

The king banished all the Jewes out of Lewes ba-
England, glasing them to bare thir nishid.
charge still they were out of this Realme,
the number of Jewes then expulsd were
15. M. 9. p. solit.

Shrines. Thomas Romaine, V William de Lier.
Custos, John de Brieton.

Ann. reg. 20. 1292 The wooll Staple was ordyned to bee
at Sandwich.

Ralph Blunt, Hamond Boxe. Shrines:
Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

Ann. reg. 21. 1292 King Edward adiudged John Balliol
to be true heire of Scotland. John Balliol
did homage Queen for Scotland.

1293
Queen de-
ceased.

Queene Elizanor died at Herdby a towne neare to Lincoln, she was brought to Elyminster and there buried. The king made at euerie place where she staid a colly croesse, with the Queenses image upon it. Charing croesse, and the croesse in Celer Cheape of London were two of them.

The Minoresse, a Nunnarie without Algate of London, was founded by Edmund Earle of Leicester, brother to king Edward.

Henrie Bole, Elias Russell.
Ralph Sandwich.

1294 Three men had their right hands cut off in Celer Cheape, for relaying a pri-
ori reected by an officer of the Cittie of London.

Robert Rocketley, Martine Aunshesby.
Ralph Sandwich.

1295 The water of Thames overflowed the bankes, and made breach at Rothe-
beth beside London : the low ground about Bermonsey and Tothill, was over-
flowed.

Henrie Boxe, Richard Gloucester.
Sir Ralph Sandwich.

Ann. reg. 24. Castle of Beaumaris. The king passing with an army against the Welchmen, bulded the Castle of Beaumaris in the Isle of Anglesey. The Welchmen were confinued by famine, their breads were seised, and many Ca-
stles fortifid : Rhile ap Meedith was brought to London.

The Frenchmen arrived at Doree
and

and spoyled the towne,

John of Dunstable, Adam de Halingbery. Shriues:
Sir John Breton. Custos:
John Balliol King of Scots, contrarie Ann. reg. 25.
to his alleageance rebelled : king Edward 1297
won the Castles of Berwicke & Dun- K. Edward
barre, he slew of the Scots 25 thousand, won Bar-
hee conquered Edenborough, where hee wicke.
sound the regall ensignes of Scotland.

Thomas of Suffolke, Adam of Fulham. Shriues.
Sir John Breton. Custos.

The King increased the tribute of the Ann. reg. 26.
woolles, taking for euerie sacke, 40. shil-
lings, where before that time they paide
but halfe a marke.

The Scots by the instigation of Ed- liam Wallace rebelled, and put the English 1298
men to much trouble.

John de Stortford, VV. de Stortford.
Sir John Breton.

Fire being kinded in the lesser Hall of the Pallace at Elyminster, the flame thereof being driven with wind, fired the buildings of the Monasterie adiying, which with the pallace were both consumed.

Saint Martins Church in the Vintry at London, was now bulded by the Ex-
ecutors of Mathew de Coluabaris.

Richard Rotham, Thomas Sely. Shriues:
Henrie V Valeys. Mayor.

This Realme was troubled with false money, call Crockden and Pollard, copy- Ann. reg. 18.
ned in parts beyond the Seas, and utte False money.
red for Sterling. 1300

King Edward tooke to wife Margarete sister to Philip le Beau then king of France.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 29.

1301

John de Armentiers, Henry de Fingrie,

Henry V Valeis.

King Edward made his voyage againg
the Scotts, wh. rein hee subdued a grea
part of the land, took the castle of Etrem
line with other, and made the Loides
Lever to him fealte.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 30.

1302

Lucas Huering, Richard Campes.

Elias Russell.

The king gaue to Edward his sonne
the Princedome of Wales, and toyned
theraunto the Dukedom of Cornwall,
and the Earldome of Chester.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 31.

1303

Robert Colleuer, Peter de Botelio.
Elias Russell.
The Scotts rebelling, made William
Clalais their leauer, wherefore the king
hauling his armis readie, passed ouer the
whole land, none offering hym battaile.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 32.

Grauelend
B. of Lon-
don.

1308

Hugh Port, Simon Paris.
Sir John Blunt.
Richard Grauelend Bishop of London
deceased, who is reported to haue pur-
chased the charters und liberties of the cit-
tie of London, in the yeare of our Lord
1302, in the 16. of Richard the second.
The untruthe whereof I haue thought
good thus much to note.

The kings
bench and
Exchequer
recalled.

red to their old plices at London.

VV. de Combemartin, I. de Berclord.

Sir John Blunt.

King Edward ordained Justices of
Titlebiston, against intruders into other stalle,
mens linds, truc breakers, extortioners,
murtheers, no such like offenders.

William Clalais which had oftentimes
set Scotland in ge. at trouble, was taken
and brought to London, where he was
hanged, hewed and quartered.

Roger Paris, John Lincoln.

Sir John Blunt.

Robert Bruce caused himselfe to bee
no dauiding of Scotts, wh. of in a
king Edward heard. he went with his
into Scotland where he challd the said
Robert Bruce, and tooke many of the
noble men prisoners, and brought Scotland
into subje. obseruance, as he gav. of the
lands ther. of to a subiect in England,
with Markets, Faires, and Citties. A
mongit oþr, I haue seene under the
broad scale of the said king Edward, a
manoir called Kitnes in the Countie of
Forfar in Scotland, and neare the far-
thest part of the same Nation North-
ward, given to Joha Rose and his
heires, ancessors to the Lord Rose
now is Sir. Edward Rose done in those parts,
with market every Monday, Faire for
the dayes euerie yeare at Michaelmas,
and free warren for the same, dated at
Lancastre the xx. day of October, An-
no regni. 34.

Shrives

Maior

Ann. reg. 33.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann.reg.35.

VVilliam Cofer, Reginald Thunderle.
Sir John Blunt.

1307

The new great Church of the gray frys
ters in London was begun to be builded
by the Ladie Margaret Queenne, second
wife to Edward the first. John of By-
ton, Earle of Richmond, builded the bo-
die of the Church, the residue was finish-
ed by the Ladie Marie Countesse of Don-
broke. Gilbert de Clare, Earle of Glo-
ster, Margaret Countesse of Gloucestre,
Elinor Spenser. Elizabeth Bourgh,
sisters to Gilbert de Clare.

King Edward sent messengerz into
England, and commannded that all that
ought him service, shold be ready at Car-
tale within three weekes after the feaste of
S. John Baptiste. But himself being vge-
red with a bloodie sile, the seventh of
July departed this life at Burgh, vpon
the lands in the yeare of our Lord 1307.
when he had reaigne 34. yeares, seuen mo-
neths, and odde daies: his bodie was bu-
ried at Westminter, vnto the which
Church he had givien lunds, to the value
of an hundred pound by yeare, 20. pound
thereof yearly to be distributed to the
poore.

Edward

Edward of Carnaruan.



Edward the second, sonne to
the first Edward, borne at Amo.reg. 1.
Carnaruan, began his reigne
the seventh of July, in the
yeare 1307. he was faire of
bodie, but vnsleadvast of
manners, not regarding to gouerne his
Commonweale by discretion & Justice,
which caused great variance betwene
him and the Lorde.

Nicholas Pigot, Nigellus Drurie.
Sir John Blunt.The king married Isabell the French
kynes daughter.The Lorde envyng Pierce of Gauc-
ston Earle of Cornewall a straunger
borne, banished him the land.VVilliam Basing, James Boener.
Nicholas Faringdon, Goldsmith.

Pierce of
Gauclton
exiled.
Ann.reg. 2.

The king sent for Pierce of Gauc-
ston out of Ireland, and gaue him the
Earle of Glocestersister in mariage,
which caused him againe to rise in pride,
scouling the nobles of the Realme. The
Barons therefore declared to the king,
that except he would expel the said Pierce
from his compaines, they would rize
against him, as against a perfured
Prince, wherenpon once againe he cau-
led Pierce to abire.

James

Shrives.
Maior.

1308

Pierce of
Gauclton
exiled.

Ann.reg. 2.

Shrives.

Maior.

1309

Ann.reg. 3.

Shrives.
Maior.

1310
Ann. reg. 4.

James of S. Edmond, Roger Palmer.
Thomas Romaine.

Pierce of Gaulestone returned into England, and came to the kings presence, who forgetting all oathes and promises, received him as a heavenly gift.

The Churh of Widdleton in Dorsetshire, was consumed with lightning, the Monkes being at Mattins.

Shrives.
Maior.

Templers
condemned.

Simon de Corp, Peter Blackney.
Richard Retlam Mercer.

Templers in England upon heretic and other fiftie articles, whereof they were accused, were condemned to perpetuall penance in legerall Monasteries.

1311
Pierce of
Gauelton
beheaded.

Pierce against Pierce of Gaulestone, besieged him at the castle of Scarborough, where they tooke him, and brought him to Liarwicke castle, and caused his head to be stricken off.

Simon Merwood, Richard Gilsford.

Sir John Gitois pepperer.

1312
The Rhodes
won by the
Christians.
Ann. reg. 6.

Queene Isabell was delivred of her first sonne named Edward at Cerdynsor. The knights of the order of Saint John Baptyst, called S. John of Jerusalem, put the Turkes out of the Isle of Rhodes, and after that wan upon the said Turkes daily for a long time.

John Lambyn, Richard Gilsford.

Sir John Gitois pepperer.

1313
Bataile at
Struenehe.
Ann. reg. 7.

King Edward gathering a great power marched towardes Scotland, to breake the siege of the castle of Bremelin, where he

Shrives.
Maior.

he and his power encouerted with Robert Bruce and the Scots, in the ende whereof the Englishmen were discomfited, and so eagerly pursued by the Scots, that many of the noble men were slaine.

Robert Gurdoine, Hugh Garton.

Shrives.
Maior.

The king caused his waightes to be published for victuals, that no Mare stalled or Vinculls come fed, be sold for moxe than 24. shillings, no grasse fedde Mare more than 16. shillings, a fat stalled Cow at twelue shillings, another Cow at x. shillings, a fat mutton come fedde, or whole woolls vs well growne at twentie pence, another fat mutton thorne at fourtene pence, a fatte hogge of two yeares olde, at three shillings four pence, a fat goole at two pence halfe penie, in the citle at thre pence, a fat C.pon at two pence, in the Citle at two pence halfe penie, a fat hen at one penie, in the citle one penie halfe penie, two chckens apenie, in the citle one penie halfe penie, fourre pigeons for one penie, in the citle three pigeons for one penie, twentie fourre egges a penie, in the citle twentie egges a penie, &c.

1314
Ann. reg. 8.

Stenen Abingdon, Hamond Chigwell.

Shrives.
Maior.

A Tanners sonne of Exeter named hñk llle the sonne of Edward the first, for the which hee was hanged at Hopton.

1315
A Tanners
soa claimed
to be king.

The dearthe increased through aboue
vynce

Ann. reg. 9.
Mortalitie
of men.
Dogs flesh
good meat.
Children
were eaten.

Theenes de-
uourte one a-
nothe.

Shriues.
Maior.

1316

Two Car-
dinals robbed.

Ann. reg. 10.

Theenes like
liers.

Dance of raine that fell in haruest, so that
a quarter of wheat or salt was solde for
xl. shillings. There followede this fa-
mine a greate mortalitie of people, so
that the quicke myght binneath buri the
dead. The beales and cattell also by the
corrupt grasse whereof the fedde, died:
hooke flesh was counted great delicates,
the poore stale fat doggs to eate, some in
hid plies did eate the flesh of their own
children. The theenes that were in pris-
ons, did plucke in pieces those that were
newly brought amonst them, and greedi-
ly devoured them halfe aline.

Hamond Goodchape, VVilliam Bedle,
Stephen Abingdon.

There arrived in England two Car-
dinals to make peace betwixt England
and Scotland, and to reconcile unto the
king Thomas Earle of Lancaster. When
they came neare unto the towne of Ber-
lington, certayne robbers, Gilbert Midd-
leton and Walter Welbie being their
Captaines, sodainely set vpon the familie
of the Cardinals, and robbed them of
their treasure, but the Cardinals came to
Richam, where they carried a few daies
for answeare of the Scots, and so return-
ed to Yorke. Gilbert Middleton was
taken, carried to London, and there draw-
en and hanged.

Sir Toftoline Denuile and his brother
Robert, with 200. in the habit of Freres,
did many notable robberies, they spoyled
the bishop of Wintonis pallaces, leauing

In

In them nothing but bare walles, for
the which they were hanged at Yorke.

VVilliam Causton, Ralph Balancer.

John Wengraine.

The new woorke of the Chappell, on
the South side of the Church of Sainct
Paul in London being begunne, there
were founde in the foundation more
then an hundred heedes of Oxen and
Kine, which thing confirmed greatly
the opinion of those who haue reported,
that of olde time it had bene the temple
of Jupiter, and that there was the sacri-
fice of beales.

Edward de Bruce king of Scots bro-
ther, who by the space of thre yeares had
assaulted Irelond, and haue crowned him-
selfe King, was taken by Englishmen, and
beheaded at Dundaske.

John Brior, William Forneis.

John Wengraine.

The towne of Berwick was betrayed
to the Scots, through the treason of Pe-
ter Spalding.

A great moraine of Kine happened,
doges and Rauens eating of the Kine were
poysoned, and did swell to death, so that
no man durst eate any beake.

John Pointing, John Walling.

John Wengraine.

The king being at Yorke, the Scots
entered England, came to Yorke, and
burt the suburbis of the Cittie, and tooke
Sir John of Winton Earle of Richmound
pillory with mary other.

Walter

Shriues.
Maior.
New worke
of Paules.

1317
Edward de
Bruce beha-
ded.

Ann. reg. 11.
Shriues.
Maior.

Berwick
betrayed.

1318
Ann. reg. 12.
A moraine
of Kine.

Shriues.
Maior.
Suburbis of
Yorke burnt.

1319 Many herdesmen and certaine women of England would go seeke the holy land, to kill the enemies of Christ as they said, but because they shoulde not passe ouer the great sea, they slew many Jewes in the parties of Colole, and Galcoine, wherefore many of them were taken and put to death.

Shrines.
Maior.

Simon Alingdon, John Preston,
Hamond Chickwell peperer.

1320 The Barons in armour. Ann reg. 14. Spencer banished.

Reigning him to banish the two Hugh Spencers. At length the king graunted to their petition, so that Hugh Spencer the elder was banished, but the yonger Hugh could not be taken.

Reigning at Conduit, William Pridom,
Nicholas Farendon goldsmith.

Certaine leapers who had concurred with the Jewes to povyon all the Christians in Europe, laid povyon in welles, springes, and pits, for the which there were many burnt.

Roger Mortimer, the Earles of Richmond and Arundell, submitting themselves to the king, were sent to the Tower of London. At this tyme when the kings armie, and the armie of the Barons mett at the river Burton upon Trent, the earle of Lancaster fled, and the king pursuing him to Wimylde, Thomas Earle of Lancast

Lancaster was taken, and beheaded at Ann reg. 15. Bountfret.

Richard Constantine, Richard Harkeney. Shrines.
Hamond Chickwell pepperer. Maior.

Andrew Waril p Eal: of Carllell was charged w^t treason for making peace with the Scots, for the which he was sent to Vopre, hanged, headed, and quartered.

John Granham, Richard of Ely. Shrines.
Hamond Chickwell pepperer. Maior.
Roger Mortimer Lord of Wigmore, Shrines.
gave his keepers a sleepis drinke, escaped Shrines.
through all the watches of the Tower, & I323
passed into France.

Adam of Sanisburie, John of Oxford. Shrines.
Nicholas Farendon, goldsmith. Maior.

King Edward sent the queene hys wfe unto her brother the French king to estable the peace, who w^t ther with a small company by her mediation a peace was fully finished, whereupon Edward the kings sonne went ouer.

Bennet of Fulham, John Cawson,
Hamond Chickwell peperer.

Whiles the Queene with her somme re-
mained in France longer than the kings pleasure w^t, and would not come againe without Roger Mortimer, and other no-
ble men that were fled out of England:
the king banished them both, and all o-
ther that tooke their party.

Gilbert Mordon, John Cotton. Shrines.
Richard Britaine goldsmith. Maior.
Isabell the Queene, with her son Ed- I326
ward,

Ann. reg. 20.
Queene Isabell reigned.

Bishop of
Exeter be-
headed.
Shrines.
Maior.

S. James.
The Queene
besieged
Bristol.
Spencer the
elder execu-
ted.

The king
taken.

Spencer the
younger exe-
cuted.

Ward, Edmund ex. Chaydstocke the king's brother, Roger Mortimer, and many other noblemen that were fled out of England, arrived at Cawall besides Harwich in Essex, and immediatly the Earle Warwicke, the Earle of Lancaster, the Bishopps of Lincoln, Hereford, Dunelm, and Ch, being hymed to the Queene, made a great armie.

The Citizens of London headeado such as they tooke to be the Queene's enemies, they tooke also Walter Stapleton bishop of Exeter, and beheaded him and two of his servants, because hee had gathred a great armie to withstand the Queene.

Richard Rothing, Roger Chanceler.

Richard Britaine, Goldsmith.

This Richard Rothing Sheriff, bulled the Parish Church of Saint James at Garlike hitch in London. The Queene besieged Bristol, which was soone ren- dered, & the morrow after her coming, Hugh Spencer the elder was drawn and hanged. The king, Hugh Spencer the younger, and Robert Waldocke, detinued to fle into the Isle of Lumbadise, but being in great daunger on the sea, at last arrived in Wales where they were taken, the king was committed to Henrie Earle of Lancastur his kinsman.

Hugh Spencer was condemned at Ye- reford, where he was drawen, hauzed, headed, and quartered.

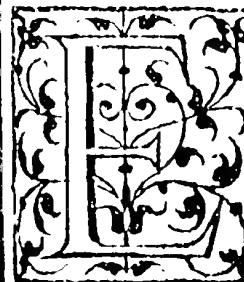
Simon Reading was drawn & hanged.

Robert

Robert Waldocke died in Newgate.

K. Edward the second
Roger Mortimer and other, went to Wallingforde Castle, and before the twelth day came to London, where they were joyfully received. On the morrow after they held a Parliament, where by common decree, they deposed the king, and elected Edward his sonne. He was thus deposed when he had raigne xiiiij years, iij moneths, and xxiiij daies.

Edward the third.



Edward the third about the age of fourteenyeares, Ann. reg. 1, began his raigne the xv. of Februarie, in the yeare of our lord 1326. In feates of armes he was verie expert. At the beginning of

his raigne he was chievely ordered by his mother Isabell.

The inhabitants of the towne of Wimborne besieged the Abbey, burnt the gates, wounded the Monkes, bare out all the spoylede. The Abbey gold and siluer, ornaments, bookeis, charters, the assay to their coynes, stamps, and all other thyngs appertaining to their minis, &c.

1327

The

Liberties
continued.

114 Edward the third.

The king confirmed the liberties of the
city of London.

The xiiijth of September at night, king
Edward the second was cruelly murthe-
red in the castell of Berkeley, by the prac-
tise of the lateene his wife, the Lord
Mortimer, and the bishop of Hereford,
he was buried at Gloucester.

Henry Barres, John Hussey.

Humon Chickwell, Goucer.

Peace was made betwixt the English-
men and Scots, so that David the sonne
of Robert Brus married Joane of the
Tower king Edwardz sister.

By procurement of the old Queene and
Roger Mortimer, Edmond of Wood-
stocke, Earle of Kent the kings uncle, was
beheaded at Winchester.

Richard Lazar, Henry Gafors.

John Stannard.

Roger Mortimer was taken by Will-
iam Mountacute, and sent to London,
where he was condemned and hanged.

The 15. day of June was borne Ed-
ward the blake Prince.

Robert of Ely, Thomas VVhoorwood.

In John Pultney Draper.

This Sir John Pultney builded the
Colledge in London, called Saint Law-
rence Pultney, and little Alhallowes, a
Parish Church in Thaines street, and
also the Carmelite friers Church in Co-
ventry.

John Mocking, Andrew Auburie.

Sir John Pultney, Draper.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann reg. 2.

1328

Peace with
the Scots.

1329

Ann reg. 3.

Shrives.

Maior.

R.Mortimer
executed.

Ann reg. 4.

1330

Black prince
borne.

Shrives.

Maior.

S.Laurence
Pultney.

Ann reg. 5.

1331

Shrives.

Maior.

115 Edward the third.

Henry Earle of Lancaster, and of Le- Hospital of
cester, founded the newe Hospital by the Leicester.
Castle of Leicester, wherin were an Ann. reg. 6.
hundred poore impotent persons.

The King of England with force came
before Berwick, where they that kept the
Castle and Towne vled many deceitfull
treates.

Nicholas Pike, John Husband.

John Preston Draper.

The Scots came with great multi-
tude, intending to dissolve the siege of Ber-
wick, whame the king couragiously met,
and slew of them eight Earles, 1300. Battell at
Holinham, and of the common soldiery
3500. more into Halydon.

The Townesmen of Berwick yeelded
to the king of England both the castle & King Ed-
ward the towne, who placing garrisons there, ward wou-
hee sent Edward Wallois and other Berwick.
Nobles to keepe the realme of Scot-
land.

John Haman, William Hansard.

Sir John Pultney Draper.

Edward Wallois King of Scots did Maior.
homage to King Edward at New Cattell Ann. reg. 8.
upon Tyne, and shortly after he received 1334
homage of the Duke of Bystaine for his K. of Scots
Earldome of Richmond. did homage.

John Kingstone, VValter Turke.

Reignold at Conduit, vinner.

Part of the Universite of Oxford went Ann. reg. 6.
to Stanfورد, because of a variance that 1335
fell betweenne the Northmen and Sou-
therne Schollers.

Henry

B

The

Great waters The Sea bankes brake in through all England, but specially in the Thas so that all the cattle and beasts neare therewards were drowned.

Shrives. Walter Morden, Richard Upton.

Maior. Richard Wotton.

Ann. reg. 10. 1336 King Edward made his eldest sonne Edward Earl of Chester, and Duke of Cornwall.

A Duke and six Earles It was enacted that no wooll shoulde be conuayed out of the Realme.

created. John Clarke, William Curteis.

Shrives Sir John Pultney Draper.

Maior. The towne of Southampton was burnt by the French Kinges Gallies.

1337 Princedge to clothma. It was enacted, that whatsoeuer clothworke of Flanders or of other countreys shoulde dwell and inhabite in England, shoulde come quietly and peaceably, and the most convenient places shoulde be assigued to them with great libertes, and puledges.

Also it was enacted, that none shoulde weare any cloth made without the realme, the King, the Queen, and their children only excepted.

The king caused to confiscate all the goods of the Lombards, and also of the Monkes of the order of Cluny and Cistercian through the whole Realme.

Goods of Monkes confi- ficate. Walter Beale, Nicholas Craine.

Shrives. Henry Darcie.

Maior. Ann. reg. 12. 1338 King Edward with Queen Philippa his wife, and a great armie, passed the seas into Flanders, and so to Colleing where

there he made friendship with the Bourgour, and was made his Vicegerent; he quartered the armes of England and France.

Armes of England and France
joined.

William of Pemfret, Hugh Marberell.

Henry Darcie.

A sodaine inundation of water at New Castle upon Tyme, bare downe a peece of the Towne wall, where an hundred and twentie men and women were drowned.

Ann. reg. 13. 1339 New Castle

The king appointed hym selfe to be cal- droyned.
king of England and of France.

William Thorney, Roger Fiokham.

Andrew Auberie, Grocer.

Shrives.
Maior.
Ann. reg. 14. 1340 Battaille on the Sea.

The king gathered a flotte of 2. hundred, and sayled towards Flandres, where he fought with the enemies a moli cruell bataille by Sea, in the which the French men were overcome, and slaine of them 3000 men. There was taken two hundred shippes, and the rest fled.

By the assistance of the Duke of Brabant and the Earle of Henault with them of Saint and Cypric, he entred the north parts of France, and besieged the Citie of Turney. In the meane season the earle of Henault, Sir Walter Hainne, & Reginald Cobham, burnt 300. townes great and small, taking prayse.

Adam Lucas, Bartholomew Maris.

Andrew Auberie Grocer.

Shrives.
Maior.
Ann. reg. 15. 1341

Two Cardinals were sent from the Pope, who demanded a truce for thre years betwixt two kings, in which

xxijij. lxxxvij.

118 Edward the third.

space the title that the king of England pretended, might be disturbed.

Richard of Barking, John of Rokesley,
John of Oxford Vintner.

Shrines.
Major.

Ann. reg. 16.
1342

King Edward sailed ouer into Wyxtan where he tooke divers Castles and oþer strengthes that relisted him. After this he believed Claines, and though Philip de Valois came downe with a great multitude of people, yet a truce was taken and Claines remained to the King of Eng land.

John Tonkin, Richard Kestisbury.
Simon Frances, Micer.

Shrines.
Major.

Ann. reg. 17.
1348

Florences of
gold.

King Edward commanded florences of gold to be made, the pence of the value of vi. s. viii. pence, the halfe pence and something after the rate.

William Mountacute Earle of Salis bury conquered the Isle of Man from the Scots, which Isle Edward the thridgaine the lame Earle, and caused him to be crowned king of Man.

John Steward, John Aylstham.
John Hamond.

K. of Man.
Shrines.

Major.

Order of the
Garter.

1344
Chappell at
windor.
26 poore
knightes.

King Edward held a soleinne feast & his cattle in Wiltzndox, where he establishid the most honorable order of the Garter to the number of 26. knighths, which were chosen of the most noble and valiant persons of this Realme. He also augmeneted the Chappell, which his progenitours kings of England had before erected with eight Canons in the Calle of Wiltzndox, adding a Deane and 15. Canons more, & twynne

119 Edward the third.

twentie and fourre poore knightes, with oþer ministeris.

Geffrey Wwicklungham, Thomas Legge.
John Hamond.

The Scots to the number of 30000.

William Dowglass being their leader, entered into Westmreland, and burnt Car ble & Denreth, with many other townes, wherefore the Bishoppe of Calle, with Thomas Lucy, Robert Dgle, & a great number, compassed them in the night season, and with lightes and noises so dis quieted them, that they neither durst goe out for victuals, nor helde their bodies to sleep, but at the last Alexander Stragon stoutly prepared to goe out for victuals, Scots over whome the Bishop and Robert Dgle met, come. and with a speare thrust him through the body, so that the Scots were overcome & slaine.

Edmond Hemenhall, John of Gloucester. Shrines:
Richard Leger.

King Edward tocke shippynge & arrived at Hoggess in Normandy, from thence he

went to Cane, in which tourne he bur ned the shippes in all the haunes round about, he spoyled Cane to the bare walles, France.

and took many prisone. He besieged Calice. David le Bruce with all his pow er entred the borders of Northumberland & Edward came to Bere Parke, by Newcastle crosse Callis, nigh Durham, spoylling and killing all Scots inva that met them, then W. Gauch Archbish ded Northum berland. Ralph Scuell, gaue them a sharpe battale,

wherein

1345

Shrines.
Major.

Ann. reg. 19.

Scots inva ded westmer land.

120 Edward the third.

wherein the Englishmen had the victory
The King of the Scots put to flight. In the chace were
Scots taken, taken David le Bruce, the Earle of
Mareke, of Straternes, ot Eise with
Shrives.

Major.
Ann. reg. 21.

1347 Callis won. When King Edward had a long time
beliedged Calice, the French king came to
break the siege but when he saw he could
not ffulli iis desire, he set fire in the tents
and went his way, which when the men of
Calice perceiued, they yeelded the town
and Castle.

K Edward
ch sen hui-
p. rooir.
annies.
Major.
Ann. reg. 22.

Charter
house.
Churchyard
Great pesti-
cence.

Adam Broton, Richard Bas.
Thomas Legge, Skinner.
Gulster Dannie founded the Charter-
house beside London neare to Smithfield,
and was there buried. The pestilence be-
gan in England about Lammas, so that
very many that were whole in the morn-
ing died before noone, in one day there
was twentie, fortie, threescore, and many
threes more dead bodies buried in one pte.
About the feist of all Saints it came to
London, and increased so much, that
from Landis vntill Easter, in the
Charterhouse Churchyard neare unto
Smithfielde, more than 200 dead corps
(beside the bodies that were buried in o-
ther Churchyards) were there every day
buried.

Henry

Edward the third.

121

Henrie Pichard, Simon Dolsebie,
John Lowkin Fishmonger.

More then an hundred and twenty per-
sons in Zealand and Holland, comming
out of Flanders to London, sometime in
the Church of S. Paule, sometime in o-
ther places of the citie, twelue in the day,
in the sight of the people, from the loynes
to the heles covered with linnen cloth, e-
very one in their hand a whip with three
cordes, beat themselves on their bodies A bloodie
going in procession, foure of them singing procession.
in their owne language, all the other am-
swring them.

Adam of Burie, Ralph of Lynne.
Walter Turke Fishmonger.

In Dylordshir neare to Chippingnor-
ton, was founde a Serpent having two
heads and two face like women one face
attire of the new fashion of womans at-
tire, the other face like the old array and
had wings like a bat. King Edward
mette the Spaniardes upon the sea by
Winchester and Romney and lewe them,
and tooke 26 great shippes.

John Notte, William VVodiceller.
Richard Killingbluie.

A newe coyne called a groat, and halfe
groat, were coined, but these were of lesse
waight then the Easterlings, by reason
wherof victuals and merchandize became
the dearer.

John VVroth, Gilbert Stinchorpe.
Andrew Awbery Grocer.
The Castle of Guines was yeelded to
the 1351

Shrives.

Major.

Ann. reg. 23.

1349

Shrives.

Major.

Ann. reg. 24.

A serpent
with two
heads.

1350

Battell on
the sea.

Shrives-

Major.

Ann. reg. 25.

Groats and
halfe groats.

Shrives.

Major.

Ann. reg. 26.

R. 4 the 1351

the Englishmen dwelling in Calais,

John Peach, John Stodley.

Adam Fraunces mercer.

Shrufes.
Maior.
Ann. reg. 14.
S. Stephens
at westmin-
ster.

King Edward altered the Chappell,
which his progenitors before time had
founded of S. Stephen at Westminister,
into a college of xl. secular Canons, vi.
vii cars, and other ministers accordingly.

1353 Drie sommer
Shrufes.
Maior.
Ann. reg. 28.

This sommer was called the drie som-
mer.

V William V Volde, John Little.

Adam Fraunces mercer.

1354. woole staple
at westmin-
ster.

The Staple of wool was remoued from
Flanders, and established in sundrie pla-
ces of England, to wit, at Aleynminster,
Canterburie, Chichester, Bristowe, Lin-
colne, and Hull.

V William Toungham, Richard Sinct.

Thomis I eggyskinner.

1355. Dissention
at Oxford.

A great dissencion fell in Oxford be-
tweene a scholler and a vintner for a quart
of wne, so that the scholler poured the
wne vpon the vintners head, and bate
his head with th' potte, by reason wherof
a great conflict was made betweene
the Schollers and the Lay people of the
towne.

V Walter Frost, Thomas Brandon.

Simon Fraunces mercer.

1356. Ann. reg. 30.

Edward Prince of Wales, nigh
to the citie of Poitiers, iorued battle
with king John of France, of whome the
French King Prince by his marciall pollicie wan a
taken. noble victorie. In this conflict King
John was taken with his young sonne
and

and many of his nobles.

Richard Northingham, Thomas Dolsell.

Shrufes.
Maior.

Henrie Pichard, vintner.

This Henry Pichard Vintner Maior
of London, in one day sumptuously fea-
stid Edward king of England, John king
of France, the King of Cipres, then ar-
rived in England, David king of Scoties,
Edward Prince of Wales, with many
other noble men, &c.

The king taking his iourney towarde
Scotland, belenged Warwick, whitch was
shortly rendyd vnto him. Edward prince
of Wales returned into England with Justis in
John king of France, & Philipp his sonne. Smithfield.
Roval Justis was holden in Smithfield
before the kings of England, France, and
Scot land.

1357. Stephen Candish, Barthelme Frostling.
Sir John Stodley, vintner.

This Sir John Stoddy gaue unto the
Curers of London, all the quadriuit

wherein the Curers hall now standeth,
with the tenementes round about, where
he founded thirteene houses for thirteene
poore people, whitch are there kept of cha-
tis rent free.

Dauylle Bruce king of Scotys, was de-
livered from the long imprisonment hee
had beeene in, his ransome being set at
10000. markes to be payed the next ten
yeares following.

John Barnes, John Butis.

John Loukin Stockfishmonger.

King Edward with a shryf of shippes
passed

Shrufes.
Maior.

Almes hou-
ses.

K. of Scots
released.

1358. Ann. reg. 32

John Barnes, John Butis.

John Loukin Stockfishmonger.

King Edward with a shryf of shippes
passed

the Englishmen dwelling in Calais.

John Peach, John Stotley.

Adam Faunces mercer.

King Edward altered the Chappell, which his progenitors before time had founded of S. Stephen at Westminster, into a collidge of xii. secular Canons, xii. vii cat^z, and other ministers accordingly.

1353 This tounier was called the drie sommer.

VWilliam VVold, John Little.

Adam Faunces mercer.

The Staple o' wool was remoued from Flanders, and establisched in sundrie places of England, to wit, at Westmister, Canterbury, Elcheseter, Bilitowe, Lincolne, and Hull.

VWilliam Toyngham, Richard Smele.

Thomas Eggys skinner.

A great dissencion fell in Oxford betweene a scholler and a vintner for a quart of wne, so that the scholler poured the wine upon the vintners head, and brake his head with th' potte, by reason whereof a great conflict was made betweene the Schollers and the Lay people of the towne.

VValter Frost, Thomas Brandon.

Simon Faunces mercer.

Edward Prince of Wales, nigh

to the citie of Doyters, iorn'd battaille with king John of France, of whome the

French king Prince by his martall pollicie wan a taken.

noble victorie. In this conflict Kinge

John was taken with his young sonne and

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 14.

S. Stephens
at westmin-
ster.

1353

Drie sommer

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 28.

woole staple
at westmin-
ster.

VWilliam Toyngham, Richard Smele.

Thomas Eggys skinner.

A great dissencion fell in Oxford betweene a scholler and a vintner for a quart of wne, so that the scholler poured the wine upon the vintners head, and brake his head with th' potte, by reason whereof a great conflict was made betweene the Schollers and the Lay people of the towne.

VValter Frost, Thomas Brandon.

Simon Faunces mercer.

Edward Prince of Wales, nigh

to the citie of Doyters, iorn'd battaille with king John of France, of whome the

French king Prince by his martall pollicie wan a taken.

noble victorie. In this conflict Kinge

John was taken with his young sonne and

and many of his nobles.

Richard Northingham, Thomas Dolsell.

Henrie Pichard, vintner.

This Henrie Richard Vintner Maior of London, in one day sumptuously feasted Edward king of England, John king of France, the King of Cipres, then arrested in England, Eduis king of Scottes, Edward Prince of Wales, with many other noble men, &c.

The king taking his tourney towards Scotland, besieged Warwick, which was shortly rendyd unto him. Edward prince of Wales returned into England with Iousts in John king of France, & Johsly his sonne, Smithfield. Rovall Jousts was holden in Smithfield before the kings of England, France, and Scotland.

Stephen Candish, Barthelmy Frostling,
Sir John Stodie, vintner.

This Sir John Stodie gaue unto the Vintners of London, all the quadrant wherein the Vintners hall now standeth, with the tenementz round about, where he founded thirtee houses for thirtee poore people, which are there kept of cha- tis rent free.

Dauidle Bruce king of Scott^z, was deliuered from the long imprisonment hee had beeene in, his ransom being set at 100000. markes to be payed the next ten yeares following.

John Barnes, John Butis.

John Loukin Stockfishmonger.

King Edward with a mary of shippes passed

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 31.

1357:

John king of France, & Johsly his sonne.

Smithfield.

Rovall Jousts

was holden in

Smithfield

before the kings

of England, France, and

Scotland.

Stephen Candish,

Barthelmy Frostling,

Sir John Stodie,

vintner.

This Sir John Stodie gaue unto the

Vintners of London,

all the quadrant

wherein the

Vintners hall

now standeth,

with the tenementz

round about,

where

he founded

thirtee

houses

for thirtee

poore

people,

which are there

kept of cha-

tis rent free.

K. of Scots

released.

Ann. reg. 32

1358.

John Barnes,

John Butis.

John Loukin

Stockfishmonger.

King Edward

with a mary

of shippes

passed

K. Edward
invaded Bur-
gundie.

1359 French men
arrived at
Winchelle a

Shriues.

Maior.

Ann reg. 34.

1360 Peace with
France.

French king
released.

Shriues.

Maior.

Ann reg. 35.

1362

Shriues.

Maiors.

Second mor-
talitie.

Ann reg. 36.

Subtile of
woolle.

1363

Shriues.

Maior.

Ann reg. 37.

Great wind.

pass'd the sea at Calais, and so into Bur-
gundie. In the meane season the Ro-
mans with a small force arrived at
Edinchele, and partly burnt the towne
and few such as did withstand them,
wherefore the Prelites of Englande as-
sembled in armour, but the French were
gone.

Simon of Bevington, John Chichester.

Simon Poyseby Grocer.

A small peace was concluded. King
Edward cam into England, and straitte
to the tower to see the French king, where
he appointed his ransome to be three mil-
lions of florences, and so delivered him of
all imprisonment.

Ioh Penis, V Valter Berney.

Iohn V Vroth Fishmonger.

Men and heales perished in England
in divers places with thunder and light-
ning. Fiendis were seene, and spake unto
men as they traualt.

Wlliam Hol lech, James Tame.

Iohn Peir Fishmonger.

A great death and pestilence in Eng-
land in whiche died Henry Duke of Lan-
caster, who was buri'd at Leicester.

King Edward commanded all plas to
be in ded in English and not in French,
This time was granted to the king for
three yeares 26. s. 8. d. of every sacke of
wooll.

John of S. Albons, James Andrew,

Stephen Caadish D. aper.

A great wind in England ouerturned
many

many steeples and towne.

The French king, the king of Naples
and the king of Scots came all into Eng-
land to speake with King Edward, who
received them with great honor, and gaue
them great gifts.

A frost in England lasted from the
middell of September to the moneth of Grece frost
Apfull.

Richard Croydon, John Hylstone.

Iohn Notre Pe pater.

Their day of Apfull, dyed Iohn king
of France, at the Bayoy beside Aletinur.
After his corpes was honourably conveyed
to St. Denys in France.

Iohn de Miford, Simon de Mordon.

Adam of Bury skinner.

Ingram Lord of Cowyshe, married lady
Isabell the kings daughter.

Iohn Buckleworth, Thomas Ireland.

Iohn Loukin Fishmonger.

The King commanded that Peter pence
should no more be payd to Rome.

The thrid day of Apfull was borne at
at Bourdeaur, Richard, sonne to Edward
the blacke Prince, who was after king
of England.

John VVard, Thomas Attalie.

Iohn Loukin Fishmonger.

This John Loukin stockfishmonger,
sonreth to the Maior of London, builded a
chappell called Magdalnes at Kingston
vpon Thame, to the which he founded an
hosptial, wherein was a master, two
priests, and certaine pooremen, hee built
ded

Ann reg. 41. ded the parish Church of St. Michael to
The bastard brother dis- crooked lane.
herited the lawfull.

1397

Edward Prince of Wales taking com-
passion upon Peter king of Spain who
was drivn out of his kingdom by Hen-
ry his bastard brother entred Spain with
a great puissance, and in a battaille at Ha-
zere, put to flight the foresaide bastarde
he restored the said Peter to his for-
mer dignite, but not longe after Hen-
ry the bastard, whiles king Peter sat at
a table sodainly thrust him through wth
a spare.

Shrines.

Major.

Ann reg. 43.

Third pest.
Ice, dearth
of come.

Shrines.

Maiors

1369

Robert Girdler, Adam Wimondhorn,
Simon Mordyn, Stocklismonger.
The thied pestilence was this yeare, a
busshill of wheate at London sold for two
hillings a firr prance.

John P'ell, Hugh Holditch,
John Chichester goldsmith.

A great parte of Gasconie fell from
the Prince, because of the strange exac-
tions he did vpon them, also sickenesse
increasing vp in him he returned into Eng-
land.

William Walworth, Robert Gayron,
John Barnes Mercer.

1370 John Barnes gaue a chest
with thre lockes and 1000. Markes to
be lent to young men vpon sufficient
gage. The Ringe demanded of the
clergy and communallie a subside of
1000. pounds. The Bishoppes
were remoued from the Chancellor,
Treasurer, and priuie seale, and Lay
men

Shrines.

Major.

A chest with
three lockes
and neuer a
pennie.

Ann reg. 45.

1371
Great sub-
sidie.

men put in there stead.

Robert Hatfield, Adam Scaple.

John Barnes Mercer.

shrines.

Major.

The Frenchmen besieged Rochel to
the remouing whereof was sente the
Earle of Penbrooke with a number of
men of armes, vpon whose tell the
Spanish nauie, in the Haven of Ro-
chel, who were and tooke the English-
men, and burnt their shippes, the Earle
and many noble men were carried into
Spanie,

John Philpot, Nicholas Bremer

John Piell Mercer.

Shrines.

Major.

John duke of Lancaster entred France An reg. 47.
with a strong power, and passed through
the Realme without battaille, but in the
desernes and mountaines of Auvergne,
for lacke of victuals many of his armie
died.

John Awbrey, John Fisbed.

Adam of Burie Skinner.

Shrines.

Major.

John Duke of Lancaster, with Simon
Hudburie and other, assembled at Wind-
ges to treat of peace betwene the realmes
of England and France. This treatise
continued almost two yeares, and ended
without conclusion of peace.

Richard Lyons, William Woodhouse.

William Walworth Fishmonger.

Shrines.

Major.

John Hastings Earle of Penbroke
comming into England, after he had ran-
somed himself for a great malle of mo-
whiche he never payed, died.

John Haddle, William Newport.

An reg. 49.

1375

John

Major.

Ann. reg. 50.

1376

Adam Eurie

late major.

Richard I.

ons late

shrine gold-

smith Blaice

prince decea-

fed.

John Ware, Grocer.

Richard Lyons and Adam of Wury citizens of London, were accused by the commoners of divers frauds and deceipts, whiche they had done to the King. Richard Lyons for money did wilyly componide and eschewed, the other conveyed himselfe into Flanders.

Prince Edward departed out of this life and was buried at Canterbury, and then King Edward created Richard sonne of Prince Edward Earle of Chester, Duke of Normall, and Prince of Wales, and because the Kinge waxed feeble and sickly, he be tooke the rule of the land to John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster.

John Northampton, Robert Laund.

Adam Staple mercer.

Name.

Major.

Ann. reg. 51.

1377

K. Edward

deceased.

New Abby.

King Edward ended his life at his maner of Ghene the 21. day of June in the yeare 1377. when he had reigned 50. yeres 4. montys and odde dapes, whose bodie was buried at Westmynster. Vee builded the Abbie of our Lady of Grace by the tower of London, bee newly builded S. Stephenes Chappell at Westmynster, the Cattie of Windfor, and the Munitate of Berford.

King

King Richard of Burdeaux.



Richard the seconde, the sonne of Prince Edward, being but II. yearesh olde, began his raigne the 21. of June, Lord: 1377. In bounuty and liberallitie, he farre passed all his progenitors, but for that he was yong, was most ruled by young counsell, and regarded nothing the counses of the sage and wise men of the realme, whiche thing tured this land to great trouble, and himselfe to extreame miserie.

The Frenchmen arrived at Rye, spoyled the towne, and burnt it.

Not long after they assailed Winches- sea, and were expulsed, but they burnt the towne of Hastings.

Andrew Pickeman, Nicholas Twyford. Shrynes. Sir Nicholas Bremer grocer. Major.

The Frenchmen arrived at Southfer, neare the towne of Rothington, where I fewes taken the prior of Lewes with a small companeie by French met them, who with two knyghts and men, an Esquire were taken prisoners by them.

John Bolehame, Thomas Cornewalis. Shrynes.

Sir John Philpot grocer, Major.

This John Philpot giveth to the same John Phil. his certaine tenementys for the which the pot his ch. Cham-

1379. Chamberlaine payeth yearly to xiiij. poore people, every one of them viij. pence the weeke for ever, and as any of those xiiij. persons dieth, the Mayor appointeth one and the recorder an other.

Sheries. John Halydon, William Barret.

Major. John Hodley grocer.

1380. The French Kings Gallies tooke the towne of Winchelsea, put the Abbot of Battle to flight, and tooke one of his monkes.

Sheries. Walter Ducket, William Knighthood.

Major. William Walworth Fishmonger.

This William Walworth, increased the parish Church of Saint Michael in crooked lane eastward with a new quare and tide chapples, &c.

1381. About this time the making of gunnes was found by a certaine Almaine. An exceeding greare taxe was demanded, euerie person l. d. by meanes whereof the commoners of Kent and Essex rebelled, dide together and wente to Maidstone, from thence to blake heath, and so to London, and entred the citie were they destroyed many godly places, as the Savoy, St. Johns, Highborie burnt.

Archbishop of Canterbury. John by Smitfield, the maner of High bury. They set out of the tower of London Simon Sudbury, Robert Hale, prior

The prior of Saint Johns, Ed. Appleton a frayor of Saint Johns, and beheaded them on tower hill. They beheaded all men of law, and Flemmings. They spoiled all bookes of law, records and monuments they could meete with, and set all prisoners at libertie.

The

The King offered them peace, on condition they would cease from burning of houses and slaughter of men, whiche the pacified. Essex men tooke and returned home: but The king sent to VVat h. e. Wherupon the King sent Sir John Tyler,

Newton knight, to Edlat Tyler their captaine to incrate him to come and talke with him. The knyght doing his mesage, Edlat Tyler answered that hee would come at his owne pleasure, neverthelesse hee followed softly, and when he came neare Smithfield, where the king abord his comming, the king commandid Ed. Walworth Mayor of London to arrest the rebell, which Mayor being a man of greit boldness, straightway ar- rested him on h. head in such sort that hee astonied him, & forwith they whiche at- tended on the king thrust him in in divers places of his body, whiche when the com- moners perceued, they cried out, that arrested and their Captaine was traicterously slaine, slaine.

Wat Tyler bat the king rode unto them, and said, What meane you, I will be your Cap- taine, followe me to haue what yee will require. In the meane time the Mayor The citizens rod into the city, rayld the citzeng, & short of London b returned with a thousand men, and delivred the men to Robert Knoles a citizen of Lon. king.

don being their leader. The king recey- ing for tis unlooked for asde, sodainly compassed the commons with fighting men, whiche commons forwith thow- big downe their weapons, humbly craned

L pardon

The knyssh
pacified.
pardon whiche was granted, and Charters
to be delivred to the Captaines of every
shire, who then departed home. The inde-
mitude being thus dispersed, the King
made the Mayor and the Aldermen
of London knyghtes for their good ser-
vice.

Fiske Straw being taken confessid
all the conspiraunce and lost his head at
London.

Shriues.
Maior.

1382

John Moore, John Hindo.
John Northampton Draper.

Picked shooes In her dayes beganne the use of piked
high heedes, shooes, tyed to thair knees with chaines of
and long siluer and gyld. Also noble women used
ta led gownes high attires on their heedes, piked like
with women honnes, with long train'd gownes, & side
riding a side saddles after the ex ample of the said queene,
vict in Eng- who first brought thit fashion into this
land, for before woman rode astide like
Custome. well.

The Merchants of England graun-
ted to the king a custome of wools for 4
yeares.

A generall earthquake the xiiij. of May,
Earthquake. and a water shaking, that made the shippes
in the haire to totter.

John Ball. John Ball was brought to S. Albans
and thare drawne and quartered.

John Wlaw. John Cawwe capaine of the rebels
in Shropshire, he was taken, drawne, and
hanged.

Shriues. Adam Bawme, John Sely.

John

John Northanton Draper.

Maior.

A craftie deceiuer, that tooke vpon him
to beskilfull in Phisicke and Alronomy,
when his prelumidous lyng coulde no ferte Phisicke
longer be faced out, was taken, set on
horebacke with his face towardes the
horse tale, and so ledde about the Cittie,
with a collar of iordanis and a whetstone
about his necke, and rung out with bala-
rons, such deceiuers are many, who be-
ing never traiedy vp in reading, or prac-
tise of Phisicke and Chirurgie (after the
use of thens trades which haue failid
them) boal to doe great cures vpon wo-
men, as to make them straignt that be-
fore were crooked, corbed, or crumped
in any part of their bodies, &c. But
the contrarie is true, for they re-
taine golde, when they deserue the whit-
stone.

The Shymongers in London, through
the counsell of John Nechamion then
Maior, William Essex, John Moore, Iauis
Richard Northbroke, were greatly trou-
bled, hindred of thair liberties, and almost
destroyed,

Simon Vinchcombe, John Moore.
Sir Nicholas Brember Grocer.

Shriues.

Maior.

John Northanton late Maior of Lon-
don, with John Moore, Richard North-
broke and other, were comisst at Reading,
condemned to perpetuall payson, and their
goods confiscate, for certaine congre-
gations by them made among the fish-
mongers.

L 2

Nicholas

1383

Maior.

1384

John North-

hampton con-

deyned.

Anno. reg. 8.

Shrives.	Nicholas Exton, John French.
Maior.	Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.
1385	Ringe Richard with an armie entred Scot- land, burnt the country, and laid.
The kinge	Ringe Richard with an armie entred Scot- land, burnt the country, and laid.
Ann. reg. 9.	The eightene of July was an Earth- quake.
Eardquake.	John Organ, John Churchman.
Shrives.	Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.
Maior.	This Nicholas Brember caused a paire of stokes to be placed in every warde of London, and a common axe to be made, therewith to behead such as offendeth.
1386	The Duke of Lancastre went with a great armie into Spaine to claime the kingdome of Cattile, which was due to him in the right of his wife Constance, daughter to Peter king of Cattile.
Ann. reg. 10.	William Stondon, William Moore.
Shrives.	Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.
Maior.	Richard Earle of Arundel, and Tho- mas Earle of Nottingham encouerted Rochell wine with a myghte fleet of Flemmings ladeu taken.
Ann. reg. 11.	Ships and more, the whiche contained nine- teene thousand tunis of wine, which they brought to divers partes of Englande wherby wine was then sold for thirteene shillings four pence the tunne.
Shrives:	William Venour, Hugh Foitale.
Maior:	Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.
The nobles rise against the king.	Thommas duke of Gloucestre the Earls of Arundell, Warwicks, Darby, and Not- tingham, considering how this land was misgoverned by a few persons, about the King.

king, intending reformation of the same,
assembed at Radcot bridge with a power
of fourte thousand, came to London, and
pitched in the fields neare to the Tower,
where the kynge kept his Christmass.
Shortly after they caused the kynge to call
a Parliament, whereof he iring Alexan-
der Neville Arcbisshoppe of York, Ro-
bert Vere Duke of Irland, and Michael
de la Pole Earle of Suffolke, fled the
lond and dled in strange countreys. The
kynge by counsell of the aboue named lords
caused to be taken Sir Robert Tresilian,
cheefe Justice of England, Sir Nicholas
Brember late Mayor of London, Sir John
Gylson knight, Sir John Beauchamp
Sir Simon Burghley, Sir James Barnes
knight, and John Ulke a Serfiant at
armes, which by the authorisacie of the said
parlement were comift of treason and
put to death.

Robt Walsnap, John Holte, John
Loeton, Richard Gray, William Burgh
and Robert Fulthope Justices, with the
Lords whiche before had volded the land,
were banished for ever.

Thomas Austine, Adam Carlohull,	Shrives.
Nicholas Twyford Goldsmith.	Maior.
Statutes made of the Staple to bee brought from Middleborow to Caleys.	1389
Ioh Valcor, John Leuely.	Shrives.
Vwilliam Venour Grocer.	Maior.
In Oxford the Welsh and Southerne schollars assailed the Northen, whereby many murders were done on each syde.	1390
L 3	Ann. reg. 34 Variance at Oxford.

136 Richard the second.

Shrives.
Maior,

John Francis, Thomas Vivent,
Adam Bawne goldsmith.

This Adam Bawne, provided that from partes beyond the Seas, was come brought to London plenifuly, to the fur- therance of which good woxe the Maior and citizens tooke out of the Orphans chest in their guild Hall 2000. markes to buy corne and the Aldermen each of them laid out re.pound to the like purpote.

The goodman of the Cocke in Cheap at the little condit was murdered in the night time by a theefe that came in at a gutter window, as it was knowne long after by the same theefe, whan he was at the gallows to be hanged for felonie, but his wif. was burnt therfore, and thre of his men drawn to Tiburne, and there hanged wrongfully.

John Chadworth, Henric Venor,
John Hind Diaper.

A Dolphine came vp to London. Upon Christmas day a Dolphyn came vp the river of Thames to London bridg forehewing the tempests that followed shortly after, or else the disturbance of the citizens which through the kings displeasure they came into. Because the Londo-ners had denided the lending of a thousand pound which the king demanded of them, he caused the Maior, Shrives and Alder-men to be summoned to a counsele at Nottinghame, and their imprisoned them, disannulling all their liberties, and made Sir Edwardes Dalengrige warden of London.

Gilbert

Richard the second.

137

Gilbert Maghsfeld, Thomas Newington. Shrives.
VVilliam Stondont Grocer. Maior,

Whan the king saw the Londoners sore repent their trespasses, he came to London where the citizens received him with so great glorie, as mythe haue seemed to receive an Emperour in his triumph, and with such giftes did honour him, that the worth thereof could not be esteemed. By this meanes the king became more tractable to graunt them there libertes, and then the kings bench from York, and the Chancerie fro n^t Nottinghame was returned to London

Drew Baroutine, Richard Whittington. Shrives
John Hadley Grocer. Maior,

Queene Anne died at Shene in Sout-thamptoun and was buried at Westminister.

VVilliam Brundone, Thomas Knowles. Shrives.
John Froshymericer. Maior,

K. Richard made a charexable hostage into Ireland whch came to small effect.

Regi Ellis, VVilliam Skirrinton. Shrives.

VVilliam Moore, Vintner. Maior,

The Kings of England and of France met beside Caleis and there concluded a peace.

King Richard tooke to wiffe Isabell daughter to the French king.

Thomas VVilford, VVilliam Parker. Shrives:
Adam Bawne goldsmith, and Richardde Maior,

VWhittington Mercer.

Thomas Duke of Gloucester King Richards uncle was murdered at Caleis.

The Earle of Arundel and many other Wer c
L 4 Ann. reg. 5.

were put to death, for that they rebuked the king in certaine matters somewhat liberally.

Statues.
Major.

William Askam, John VVoodcocke.
Richard VVittington Mercer.

Thomas Arundell Arch bishop of Can-
terburie was banished the Realme.

The kinge used the great hall at West-
minster to be repairet with a matal-
dous costly worke.

Henry Duke of Hereford accused Cho-
mas Duke of Norfolkke of certaine wordes
by hym spoken tending to the reproach of
the Kings person, which the Duke of Nor-
folkke vtterly denied; wherevpon a combat
was granted them, but the king taking vp
the quarrell, banished the duke of Here-
ford for ten yeares, and the Duke of Nor-
folkke for ever.

John VVade, John VVarnar.
Drew Barentine goldsmith.

John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster decea-
sed and was honorably buried in Saint
Patricks Church at London.

1398
An. reg. 22.
The Duke of
Hereford
accused the
Duke of
Norfolkke.
The 2. dukes
banished.

Shrines.

Muor.

Duke of
Lancaster
deceased.

1399
Great ex-
actions.

The king exacted great summes of
money of vxi. shires of the realme, and
laid to their charges that they had been a-
gainst him with the duke of Gloucester, the
earles of Arundel, & Warwicke, wherfore
he sent to induce the Lordes both spirituall
& temporall, to make a submision by wri-
ting, acknowledging themselves to bee
traytors to the king, though they neuer
offended hym.

Moreover hee compelled them to set
thair

theire handes to blankes, to the end that so Blanke
ost in as it pleased them he might oppresse charters
them.

About Whistomende King Richard saff. d
towards Jr. I. nde. In the nexte season K. Richard
Henry Duke of Hereford and of Lancast. fuled into
Mer. arrived in Northshire, demandinge Iceland,
the inheritance due to hym by the death of An. reg. 2.
his father. There came to hym Henry Her-
ty earle of Northumberland, Ralph He-
nry earle of Westmorcland, & many other
Lords with their pow're, and went to
Wistow and besieged the Cylle where
they too're W. Heron, J. Bushy, and T.
Greene, and beheaded them. King Ri-
chard hearing of the Duke's arisfull,
firthwith tooke shiping and arrived at
Wistow haunce, but when he vnderstoode
what preparation the duke had made, hee
placed himselfe in the castle of Conwy,
desiring to talke with T. Arundell Arch-
bishop of Canterbury, and the Earle of
Northumberland, which being graunted,
he came to the castle of Flint, where after
he had a huse communicacon with the
Duke of Lancaster, they tooke huse, and
that night came to the castl. of Chester,
from thence to Wallenbury, and from
thence the king was sent to the tower of
London, where he remayned till the next
Michealmas day; at which
time he resigneit a heire male of Here-
ford and Lancaster, all his power and
kingly title to the crowne of England and
France,

K. Richard
deposed.

France wher he had raigne 22. yeares,
three monethe, and odde dayes.

Henry of Bolengbrooke.

Ann. reg. 1.



Henry the fourth sonne to John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster, was ordained King of England, more by force then by lawfull succession or election. He began his raigne the xix. of September, in the yeare 1399.

William Walden, William Hide.
Thomas Knoles Grocer.

The King caused the blanke Charters
made to king Richard, to be burnt.

John Holland late Duke of Exeter,
Thomas Holland Duke of Surrey, Edward
Duke of Aumarle, John Montacute,
earle of Warwicke, Thomas Spe-
cer, Sir Ralph Lumley, Sir Thomas
Blunt, Sir Benedict Elye knightes,
with other, conspired against King Hen-
ry, and appointed priuily to murther him,
but their treason being disclosed, they were
all put to death.

King Richard being in Pomfret Castle,
died the xiii. day of Februarie, his bodie
was brought to London, and so through
the Cittie to Pantles Church bare faced,
where he stoe three dayes for all behol-
ders, from thence he was cauied to Lang-
ley, and there buried.

The

The Welshmen rebell by the setting
on of Owen Glendower whereof the
King being certified, went into Wales,
but the Welshmen fled.

John VVakell, VVilliam Ebor.

John Fiaunces goldsmith.

This time was used exceeding pylde in
garments, gownes with deepe and broad
sleeues, commonly called peake sleevees,
whereof some hung down to the fete and
at least to the knees, full of cuttes and
tagges.

VVilliam Venor, John Fromingham.

John Chadworth Mercer.

The conduit vpon Cornhill in London
was made.

Certaine men assymed king Richard
to be alise, for the whiche a preceit was ta-
ken at Warwicke, who was drawne, han-
ged and quartred.

Walter Stallocke Prior of Land was
likewise hanged & headed. Certaine gray
Friars were taken, of the which one Ri-
charde Frisby doctor of diuinite, was
drawne and hanged.

Sir Roger Clarindon knight, a Squire
and a Peoman were beheaded, and eight Friar gray
Friars hanged and beheaded at god.
London, and two at Leicester, all
which had published king Richard to bee
alise.

Owen Glendower invaded all the
shires that bordered neare unto him.

The king went with a great power in-
to Wales where he profited nothing.

The

Owen Glen-
downdew.

Ann. reg. 2.

Shrines.

Mator.

1401

Sleeues of
garments;
monstrous.

Ann. reg. 3.

Shrines.
Maior.

1402

Conspiracie
against king
Henrie.A stout frier
executed.Friar shan-
gray.Owen Glen-
downdew.K. Henry
went into
Wales.

- Scots at Ha.
Lidonhill.
Anno reg. 4.
Shrines.
Major:
1403
Bataile at
Shrewesbury
- The Scots were ouerthrown at Hass.
Don hill.
Earle Dowglas was taken, and many
other, there were drowned in the river of
Tweede about 500.
Richard Marlew, Robert Chicheley.
John Walcot, Draper.
A great battaille was fought neare vn-
to Shrewsburie, betwene King Henry &
Henrie Percy the younger, vnto whose side
was foynd Sir Thomas Percy Earle of
Clorester, vncle to the said Henry, and
almost all the gentlemen of Cheshire, sic
Henry Percy was slaine, sic Thomas
Percy taken and beheaded, and of the
commons on both sides about 5000.
slaine.
The towne of Plymouth was bument by
the Bretons.
Thomas Falconer, Thomas Pool,
William Askam fishmonger.
The Frenchmen came to the Isle of
Wight, but those of the Isle rising against
them, they were glad to depart.
The Lord of Casses in Bretaine, aris-
ued at Blackpoole, two mille out of Dart-
mouth with a great Navy, where of the
rusticall people hee was slaine, and xvii.
ships were taken fraught with wites.
William Louth, Stephen Spilman.
John Lynd, Draper.
The sonne of Dwen Glendone dewe
was taken, and xv. hundred with him
were taken and slaine.
Richard Scrope Archbisshop of Yorke,

- and Thomas Bowhay Earle Marshal, Archbisshop
imagined divers articles against the king, of Yorke a-
because he had put downe king Richard, aginst King
offering themselves for those articles to Henrie.
line and sic, which caused great number Anno reg. 7.
of people to resort to them, but they were
taken and presented to the king at Yorke
where they were both beheaded.
Henry Barton, William Cromer.
John Woodcocke, mercer.
Shrines.
Major:
1406
James the sonne of Robert King of
Scots, beeing ix. yeares olde, sayling towards France, was by tempest of wea-
ther driven upon the coast of Englannde, taken.
where being take, he was presented to the king and remained prisoner till the second
yeare of Henry the xii.
Nicholas Wotton, Gellrey Brooke.
Richard Wittemton.
Shrines.
Major:
1407
A pestilence consumed in the citie of
London, about xxx. thousand.
Sir Robert Knowles knight deceased, Rochester
he builded a newe bridge of Rochester, he redid the church of the white friars
at London where he was buried, hee found-
ed a Colledge at Romfet &c.
Henry Pomier, Hemie Hallon.
William stonden grocer.
A scolt listed xv. weekes.
Shrines.
Major:
1408
A great frost
Henry Earle of Northumberland and
the Lord Bardolph, came into England
with a great compayny, pretending by pro-
clamations to deliver the people from the
great oppression that they were burdened
with, but by Sir Thomas Rockby Shre-
eue

ture of Yorkshire, he was encountered at Bramhammoor, and their slaine, the Lord Ann. reg. 10. Warwicks was condemned to death.
Shrines. Thomas Dacre, William Norton.
Maior. Drew Barrentine goldsmith.

1409 This yeare was a great play at the Play at York. Skinners well neare unto Clarkenwell, ners well besides London, whiche lasted eight dayes
Ann. reg. 12. It was of matter from the creation of the world, there were to behold the same the most part of the Nobles and Gentiles in Englynde, and forthwith after begane roiall tourning in Wmthfiede, betweene the Houndayes and our English Lords.

John Law, William Chichely.
Shrines. Richard Marlowe hemonger.
Maior. Upon the euen of Saint John Baptist
1410 John the kings son being in east Cheape after midnight, a great debate happened betwene his men, and men of the Court, Ann. reg. 12. till the Maior with other citizens crasht the same. King Henry founded a colledge at Battelstede in Shropshire, where he viceram sir Henry Percy and other.

John Penne, Thomas Pyke.
Shrines. Thomas Knowles Grocer.
Maior. Guild Hall In London builded.
1411 Ann. reg. 13. The guild Hall in London was begun to be made newly by the foresaid Maior and Aldermen. A Squire of Wales named Rice Apdee, which had long tyme rebelled againt the king, was broughte to London, and ther drawne, hanged, and quartered.

John Rainewill, Williani Colton.
Robert

Robert Chichely Grocer.

The King caused a new coire of nobles to be made, whiche were of lesse value then the olde hy fourre pence in a Noble. King Henry founded the Colledge of Fodmghay in Northamptonshire.

Ralph Leuenhund, William Seuenoke,
William Waldren Meicer.

After the fortunate chaunes happened to king Henry, being deliuered of a chull dition, he was taken with sicknesse, and padded to God his spide, the twentie of March, Anno. 1412. when he had reigned 13. yeares, sixt moneths, and odde dayes: he was buried at Canterbury.

Maior.

1412

Podinghey

Ann. reg. 14

Shrines.

Maior.

Henry of Monmouth.



Henry the fift began his raigne the 20. of March in the yere 1412. This Prince exceeded the meane stature of men, he was beauteous of visage, his necke longe, body slender, and leane, and his bones smal: neuer he lesse he was of maruellous greate strenght, and gaingly swift in running.
Sir John Old Caille, for divers points touching the sacrament; behin: the Arch-bishop of Canterbury, the Bishop of London, Winchester, and other, were borne to Oldcastle, 1413

Sir John
Oldcastle,

and

Shriues.
Maior.

and committed to the tower of London
out of the which he brake.

John Stutton, John Michel,
William Cromer Diaper.

Certaine adherentes of sir John Old
Calle, assyndled them in Chickets field
neare unto the citie of London, but the
king being warne tooke the field afors
them, and so tooke of them such numbers
that all the prissons about London were
filled, divers of them were after executed.

John Staunter Esquire, with nine of his
men slew John Tibbey Clarke, Chanceller
to the Queene, for the which deede
the said Esquire and fourre of his men fled
to S. Annes Church within Aldersgate,
and after forsware the land.

John Michel, Thomas Allin.

Thomas Lawcorel, mercer.

This Thomas Fawcoper, caused
to breake the wall of London neare unto
Colman street, and there to make a
gate upon the moore side where was
none before. He also caused the ditch to be
Anno. reg. 3. cleasned.

I.415
Conspiracie. The king rode to Southhampton, where
was discouered a great conspiracie
against hym by Richard earle of Cambridge,
Sir Thomas Grey, and Henrie Scrope,
with other, who were executed at South-
hampton.

K. Henrie sai-
led into Nor-
mandie. The kinge entred the sea with
1000. lalle and the thirde night after
arrived in Normandie. He latde siege
taile of A- to Harfleur, which was yeelded to hym
gin court. he

he fought the battell at Agincourt, where
he had a marualous victorte.

William Cambridge, Allen Euerard,
Nicholas Wotton, Draper.

K. Henry arayued at Dover. The Ma-
ior of London with the Aldermen and
cates, riding in red, with hoods redge
and white, met with the king on Blacke
heath.

Robert whittington, John Conenue.
Henry Barton, Skinner.

This yeare it was decreed by a court of
common coulasse, that a lanthern and a
candlelight shold be hanged out at euerie
doore in the citie in the winter.

On Easter day, at a sermon in Saline
Dunstans in the east of London, a great
fray hoppened, where through many peo-
ple were soye wounded, and Thomas
Pewarden Shymonger slaine out of
hand. The beginners of the fray, which
was the Lord Strange, and Sir John
Tressill knight, through the quarrell of
their two wifes, were brought to the
Counter in the Poultre, and excommu-
nicated at Paules croffe.

King Henrie lassed into Normandy, &
tooke the Cale of Tonke, and shortly
after got Cane, Beyoux, and many other
townes and castles.

Henry Read, Iohn Gedney

Richard Marlow Ironmonger.

Sir John Olde Calle was sent unto
London by the Lord Powes out of wales,
which Sir John was comyt by parlia-
ment,

Shriues.

Maior.

King Henrie
returned.

Ann. reg. 4.

I.416

Shriues.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 5.

I.417

A fray in S.

Dunstans

Church.

Churc.

Shriues.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 6.

I.418

ment, drawen to Sainct Elles feld, hant
bed, and consumed with fire.

The Parson of Cawortham in Norffolk,
whch had haunted New Market heath,
and there robbed and spoyled many, was
with his concubine brought to Newgate
of London, where he died.

John Brian, Ralph Barton-Brian deoased,
John Pernelle succeeded.

William Seuenocke, Grocer.

This William Seuenocke, founded in
the towne of Seuenocke in Kent, where
he had beeorne nourished, a free scoole, and
xii. almes houses.

King Henrie besieged the citie of Roane
halfe a yere and moxe, which was ret-
ted to him.

Richard Whittingham, John Butler.

Richard Whittington, Mercer.

This Richard Whittington vnslded
the librairie of the gray friars Church in
London, his executors of his goods bus-
tled eghylington Colledge, they repa-
red Saint Bartholomewes hospitall in
Smithfield, they bare some charges to
the pauling and glasing of the Guildhall,
and also of the librairie there, they newe
buslded the west gate of London, of olde
tyme called Newgate, &c.

King Henrie was made Regent of
France, and wedded ladie Katherine the
kings daughter of France, at Troyes in
Champaine, the feast being finished, the
king besieged and wonne many townes
in France.

Iohn

Shrives.

Maior.

W. Seuen-
ocke.

Almes hou-
ses and free
schoole at
Seuenocke.

Ann. reg. 7.

1419

Shrives.

Maior.

Whitting-
ton Colledge

Ann. reg. 8.

1420

King Henrie
made Regent
of France.

John Butler, John Welles.

William Cambridge, Grocer.

The king surpised the French houses
of religous Monkes and Sisters, and such
like in England.

A subside was demanded, but the bi-
shop of Winchester lent the king twentie
thousand pound to stay the matter. The
king sailed into France.

Richard Gostlin, William Weston.

Robert Chichely Gocer.

This Robert Chichely wslld in his
Testament, that vpon his mineday, a
competent dinner shold be ordained for
2400. poore men householders of the ci-
tie, and tweente pound in money to di-
stribute amongst them, which was to e-
xerte man two pence.

Henrie the kings sonne was borne at

Windor on the sixt day of December.

1422.

King Henrie being at Boys, S. Lin-
emie, wared sick and died the last of Au-
gust, in the yeare 1422. when he had
reigned nine yeares, nine moneths, and
odde daies. He founded two Monasteries
vpon the Thame, the one of the religion
of the Cartusery, which he named Beth-
lem, the other of religous men and wo-
men of Saint Walget, and that he named

Shine and
Sion.

We founded Garter principall
king of armes. We ther buried at West-
minster.

Shrives.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 9.

1421

Religious
houses sup-
pressed.

A charitable
Bishop.

Shrives.

Maior.

Robert Chi-
chely his
charitic.

Henrie of Windsor.



Ann. reg. 1.

Enrie the sixt being an infant of eight moneths olde, begyn his raigne the fist of August, in the yeare 1422. the gouernance of the Realme was committed to the kynges of Blaucuer, and the gard of his person to the Duke of Exeter, and to the Duke of Bedford was givene the regiment of France.

VVilliam Battifeld, Robert Tatarsal.

VVilliam VVaderme, Mercer.

The xxi. of October, died Charles kyng of France, by reason wherof the kyngdome of France shold come to kyng Henrie, and the nobles of France (except a few that held with the Dolphyn) deliuered the possession thereof vnto the Duke of Bedford, to the vse of kyng Henry.

A subside was granted for three yeres, five nobles for euerie sacke of wooll that shold passe out of the land.

This yeaire the l. vell gate of London, called Newgate, was new bussid by the executors of William Whittington.

Nicholas Lames, Thomas VVantord.

VVilliam Cromer, Draper.

Jamys the young kyng of Scots, who was taken by the Englishmen in the eighte yeaire of Henrie the fourth, and had remayned in England psoner till this tyme, was

Shrives.
Maior.
The French
king dieſ.

1423
Subside of
wooll.
Newgate at
London.
Ann. reg. 2.

Shrives.
Maior.
K. of Scots
releasid.

was now deliuered and married to M^rie Dueres in Southwarke to the Ladie Jane, daughter to the Earle of Somerſet.

1424
The battaile of Vernel, in Perch, he. Bataile at tweene the Duke of Bedford Regent of Vernel, France, and the Arminakes, but the En. Ann. reg. 3. glishe party preuisid.

Simon Seman, John Bywater.

John Michell, Stock-fishmonger.

By a Parliament was granted to the

kyng for thre yeres, to helpe him in his warres a subside of 12 d. the pound of all Merchandise brought in, or caried out of the Realme, and three millings of euerie tunne of wine, which was called tonage or pondage, but since it hath beene remyd at sundry Parliaments, and now called custome.

It was enrected that all the Merchant Strangers shold be lodged wthin Englishe hostes, and wthin soþe daies to mke sale of all they brought, or else what remained, to be spesid to the kyng.

VVilliam Meldred, John Brokell.

John Couentre, Mercer.

The morrow after Simon and Iudey day, the Maior caused great watch to be kept, with most part of the citizens in armoir, to stand by the Duke of Gloucester against the Bishop of Winchester, who lay in Southwarke with a great power of Lancashire and Cheshire men. But the matter was appealed by the Archbisshop of Canterbury.

Shrives.
Maior.

1425
First custome
paide.

Strangers to
be lodged
with English
hostes.

Ann. reg. 4.

Shrives.

Maior.

Debate be-
tweene the
Duke of Glo-
cester, and the
Bishop of
Winchester.

The

The 28. of September was an earth-
quake which continued the space of two
houres.

John Arnold, John Higham.

John Rainewell, Fishmonger.

This John Rainewell haue certaine
tenementes to the citie of London, for the
which the same cuis is bound to pay for
ever such fifteneys as shall be granted to
the king, for Downegate, Wllinggate,
and Algate ward, &c.

This yeaer the tower at the draw bridge
of London was begun by the same mayo.

Henry Frowicke, Robert Oley.

John Gidney, Draper.

From th: beginning of April vnto May
loulde was so great abundance of raine,
that not onely hay, but corn also was de-
stroyed.

Thomas Dushouse, John Abbot.

Henry Barton, Skinner.

The duke of Norffolke passing throughe
London bridge his barge ouerwhelmed,
so that 30. persons were drowned, and
the duke with the other that escaped were
drawen vp with ropes.

A Bytaine murthered a widdow in
Murder quyt white Chappell Parish without Aldgate
with murder. of London, and bare away her goods, but
being pursued, hee tooke succour of the
Church of Saint George in Southwark,
from whence he was taken, and forswore
the land, but as he happened to come by the
place where he had done the murther, the
women of the parish with stones, shepes-

Ann reg. 5.
Shriues.
Major.
Wards dis-
charged for
fiscenes.

1427
Ann reg. 6.
Shriues.
Major.

1428
Ann reg. 7.
Shriues.

Major.
Duke of
Norffolke
escaped.

1429
Murder quyt
white Chappell
Parish without
Aldgate

Ann. reg. 8.

hopnes,

hopnes, and kennell dung made an ende of
him.

William Russo, Ralph Holland.

William Eastfield, Mercer.

Shriues.

Major:

Before the towre of Champaïne was
taken a woman armed, the French men
called her, La Pucelle de Dieu, through
whom the Dolphin trusted to haue con-
quered all France.

Walter Chartesley, Robert Large.

Nicholas Wotton, Draper.

Ann. reg. 9.

Shriues.

Major.

At Abington began an insurrection of
certaine leude persons that intended to
haue wrought much mischefe, but the
theire autho: Warlike of the towne named
William Maundeville, a weauer, with
other, were put to death.

John Adoley, Steuen Browne.

John VVelles, Grocer.

1431

A commo-

tion at A-

bington.

Ann. reg. 10.

This John Welles caused the conduit
called the standart in Cheape to be newe
buildid.

King Henrie was crowned at Paris in
France, and shortly after returned into King Henrie
England, and came to London, where he was crowned at
was royally receaved, alle the craftes riding
in golwynes of white, and red hoods im-
brodered richly.

Ann. reg. 11:

John Olney, John Padesley.

John Perney, Fishmonger.

Shriues.

Fourre sou Idlers of Calcis beheaded
and an hundred and ten banished, and be-
fore that time was banished an 120.

1433

An. reg. 12.

Thomas Chalcon, John Ling.

Iohn Brokely, Draper.

Shriues.

The Maior.

The Earle of Huntington was sent
with a compaine of boulders into France,
where he atchived many great enterpris.
1434. Ann. reg. 13. Shriues. Thomas Bainwell, Simon Fyre.
Major. Roger Otley, Grocer.

Great frost. The Thanes was stolen, that the
marchandise which came to the Thanes
mouth, was carried to London by land.
1435. Ann. reg. 8.4. Shriues. Thomas Corworth, Robert Clopton.
Major. Henrie Frowke.

Charles of France recovered the citie
of Paris, the towne of Yartlew, and St.
Denis.
1436. Ann. reg. 15. Shriues. Thomas Morded, VVilliam Gregorie.
Major. John Michell, Fishmonger.

The gate on London bridge, with the
tower vpon it next to Southwarke fell
downe, and two of the furtheit arches of
the said bridge, and no man perished.

King Henrie put downe the Major of
Norwich, sent the Aldermen, come to Lin-
come to Canterbury, tooke their fran-
chises into his hand, and appointed John
Wels, sometime Major of London, to be
Warden of Norwich.

Ann. reg. 16. All the Lions in the Tower of London
died.

Shriues. VVilliam Hales, VVilliam Chapman.
Major. VVilliam Eastfield, Mercer.

This William Eastfield builded the
water Conduit in Fleetstreet.
1438. Ann. reg. 17. Owen Tudor founly hurting his knee,
brake out of Newgate, but was again
taken afterward. This Owen (as was
said) had priuily married Queen Kath-

rine

155
she, late wife to Henrie the fift, and had
fourre chldren by her.

Hugh Diker, Nicholas Yoo.
Stephen Browne, Crocer.

A great wind in London almost blew
downe one side of the streete called the
olde Change.

A stacke of wood fell downe at Wat-
nards Castle and killed three men. By
fall of a staire at Bedford, where the shire
day was kept, xviii. persons were slain.
1439. Ann. reg. 18.

Many strumpets were set on the pille-
rie, and banished the Cittie, except they
ware their ray hoods.

Philip Mapas, Robert Marshall.
Robert Large, Mercer.

It was ordained that all Marchaunt
Strangars shold goe to host with En-
glishmen, and to make sale of their Mar-
chandise, and buy againe what they
would within the space of six monethes,
giving their host for euerie twentie shil-
lings wyrth two pence, except the Garter-
lings. Also that euerie householder that
was an alant shold py to the king xvi.
pence the yeare, and euerie fernant alant
xii. pence.

Sir Richard de Ulch, Warre of Hermel-
worth in Essex, was burnt on tower hill
the 17. of June.

The xviij. of July the posterne of Lon-
don by ent Smithfield against the tower
of London smote by night.

John Sutton, VVilliam VVertinall.
John Padesley, Goldsmith.

Shriues.
Major.

Greatwindes.

Fine me slaine
Eighteene
men slaine.

1439. Ann. reg. 18.

Strumpets
ware rale
hoods.

Shriues.
Major.

Orders for
strangers.

1440.

The posterne
of London
smote.

Ann. reg. 19.

Shriues.
Major.

Q

1456

A combat was fought at Totchill betwene two cheeues, the appealer had the field of the defendant.

Roger Bolingbroke with Thomas Southwell were taken as conspirators of the kings death, for it was said, that the same Roger shoud labour to consume the kings person by way of Necromancie.

Elianor Cobham ap-
prehended.

Elianor Cobham dutchesse of Glocester was cited to appeare before Henrie Chichely Archbishop of Canterbury, to answere certaine Articles of Accusacion, witchcraft, sorcerie, heretic, and treason, where when she appeared, the foresaid Roger was brought forth to witness against her, and said that she was the cause, and first stirred him to labor in that art. Then she was committed to the ward of Sir John Steward knight. Then was taken also Margerete Gurdmaine, a witch of Ete, whose sorcerie and witchcraft the said Elianor had long time vsed, wherfore the same witch was burnt in Smithfield.

Ann. reg. 20.
A witch
burnt.

Shrives.

Major.

Elianor

Cobham did

VVilliam Combis, Richard Rich.

Robert Clopton, Draper.

The ninth of Nouember Dame Elianor Cobham did now appearred before the Archbishop and other, and receyued penance, which shee performed. On the xiii. of Nouember she came from the Temple bridge, with a tapier of ware of two pound in her hand through Fleetstreet to Paules, where she offered her Tapier at the Altar. On the wednesday

wednesday next she went through Bridge street, Grace Church street to Leaden hall, and so to Christ Church by Aldgate. On friday she went through Cheape to Saint Michaels in Cornhill, in forme aforesaid.

The Eightene of Nouember, Roger Roger Bolingbroke was arraigned, drawn from Linbrooke the tower to Tyburne, and there hanged executed, and quartered.

Thomas Beaumont, Richard Norden.

John Achirle, Ironmonger.

The citizens of Norwich rose against Major.

the Prior of Chylde Church withln the same Cittie, and would haue kyd the Prior, they kept the towne by strenght against the Duke of Norfolk and all his power, wherfore the king sent thither the chiefe Judge John Fortescue, wth the Earles of Stafford & of Huntington, who indited many Cittizens, & the Prior alio.

Nicholas VVilford, Iohn Norman.

Thomas Catworth, Grocer.

King Henry sent into France Embassayours &c. de la Padle Marques of Suffolke, Adam Mowbray, Robert Roos, and other, to treat of a mariage betwene King Henry, and Margaret the kings daughter of Neissl, and was concluded.

Stephn Polter, Hugh VVich.

Henrie Frowicke Mercer.

On Candlemas even in divers places of England, was heard terrible thun- dero with lightning, whereby the Church ple fised of Bald Pie in Worfodshire, the Chiche- of

1442
Ann. reg. 21.

Shrives.

1443
Citizens of
Norwich a-
gainst the
Prior.

Ann. reg. 22.

Shrives.

Major.

1444.

Ann. reg. 23.

Shrives.

Major.

Shrives.

Major.

of Walden in Essex, and divers others, were sore shaken. And the steeple of S. Pauls in London, about threene of the clocke in the afternoone was set on fire in the midde of the haft, but by the labour of well disposed people, the same was quenchd.

Queene Mar- Ladie Margaret Lynning at Doxhester, went from France by water to Hamburton, from thence to the Abbey of Tichfield, and was there wedded to King Henrie, she was received at the Blacke heath by the Citizens of London, riding on horsebacke in blwe gownes and redde hoods.

**Shrives.
Maior.**

Laeden Hall John Derby, Godfrey Filling.
in London Simon Eyre, Draper.

builted

1446 This Simon Eyre builded the Leaden Hall in London (to bee a store house for graine and fewell for the poore of the City) and also a beautifull Chappell in the

**Shrives.
Maior.**

The Duke of Gloucester Robert Horne, Godfrey Boleine.

arrested. John Olney, Meicer.

1447 In a Parliament at Burle in Sussfolke, where soone after he died. He was buried

Ann. reg. 26.
Shrives.

at Ed. Albion. William Abraham, Thomas Scot.

Maior. John Gedney, Draper.

1448 An English knight named Sir Francis Aragonis, tooke a towne of Normandie named Fogiers, against the truce, & this was the occasion, that after the Frenchmen gaue all Normandie.

William

VVilliam Catlow, VVilliam Marow. **Shrives.
Maior.**

Stephen Browne, Grocer.
Roane was yeelded to the French king.

VVilliam Hulin, Thomas Cannings.

Thomas Charlton, Meicer.

Adam Molins bishop of Chichester, keeper of the kings priuate kate, was by shipmen slaine at Portesmouth.

Blewbearda Fuller, taken before Canterbury, for raising a rebellion, was han ged and quartered.

1450 The Duke of Sussfolke was banished the land, who falling toward France was met on the sea by a shipp of warre and beheaded. His corps was cast vp at Dover. The commons of Kent in great numbers assembled on blacke heath, hauing to their Captaine Jacke Cade, agaunt whom the king sent a great armie, but by the laid Captaine and rebels they were discomfited, and Sir Humphrey Stafford & Willm his brother with many other slaine. After thys victorie, the rebell came to London, encyd the citie, and strake his sword vpon London Stone, saying, now is Mortimer Lord of this citie. Upon the thrid of July he caused the Lord Say to be arraigned, and at the standard in Cheape smote of his head: he also beheaded Sir James Cromer at the milles end. After this succeeded open robbery within the citie, but the Maior and other sent to the Lord Scotes, keeper of the Tower, who promised his aide with shooing of ordnance: and Mathew Gough

Was

Jacke Cade
slaine.
Bishop of
Salisbury
murdered.

Shrives.
Major.

1451
Ann. reg. 30.
Shrives.

Major.

1452
Ann. reg. 5.

Was appointed to assit the Major, so
the Captaines of the Citie tooke vpon
them in the night to keep the bridge where
betwene them and the rebels was a
sterre encounter. In conclusion the rebels
got the draw bridge, and drowned and
slue many. This conflict endured till
nine of the clocke in the morning, in
doubtfull chance, so that both parties a-
greed to desist from fight till the next day,
vpon condition that neither Londoner
shoulde passe into Southwarke, nor the
Renith men into London. Then the
Archbisoppe of Canterbury and other
passed to Southwarke where they shew-
ed a generall pardoun for all offenders,
whereupon the multitude retired home.
The captaine fled through the wilde into
Sussex, and there was slaine. After this
the king rode into Kent, where ma-
ny were drawne and quartered. The 29.
of June Edmound Bishop of Salisbu-
ry was by his owne tenants haneful-
ly murdered.

John Mid Heton, VVilliam Deere.
Nicholas VVillford, Grocer.

Soldiers made a fray against the Ma-
jor of London the same day he tooke his
charge at Westminster, at night con-
ning from Saint Thomas of Acres.

Matthew Philip, Christofer VVaerton.

VVilliam Gregorie, Skinner.

A commotion began by Richard Duke
of York and other, which was appear-
sed for a time.

Richard

Richard Loe, Richard Alley.
Godfrey Felding, Meicer.

Shrives.
Major.

King Henrie made his two brethren on States crea-
the mothers side, Edmond Earle of ded.
Richmond, & Jasper Earle of Penbrooke. 1453

The ri. of October the thirde was Ann. reg. 3 a.
delivered of a Prince named Edward.

John VValdren, Thomas Cooke.

John Norman, Draper.

Before this lime the Major, Aldermen, Shrives.
& commons were woot to ride to West- Major.
minster, when the Major should take his The Major of
charge, but this Major was rowed thi- London shif-
ther by water.

A great fire next without Ludgate, in a Westminster
Cordwainers house, whiche Cordwainer, 1454
his wife, three men, and a maid, were all Ann. Reg. 33
burnt.

John field, VVilliam Tayler.

Stephen Foster, Fishmonger.

This Stephen Foster and dame Ag-
nes his wife, bullded the Southeast qua-
drant adjoyning to Ludgate of the Cittie
of London, and also conveyed thereunto
sweete water, sufficient for the easse of the
prisoners, he also gaue forty pounds to the
Preachers at Paules Croesse and Spittle.

King Henrie came to Saint Albones 1455
accompanied with the dukes of Bucking- First battell
ham and Somerset, the Earles of Pen- in S. Albons,
broke, Northumberland, Devonshire,
Stafford, Dorset, and Wilshire, with o-
ther to the number of two thousand.
The king right his banner in Saint Pe-
ters street, and the Lord Clifford kepte
the

1460
Bataile at Northamptōn.
Duke of Yorke claimed the crowne.

Squires.
Major.
An. reg. 39.
The Duke of Yorke slaine.
The second bataile in S. Albons.

Battell at Mortimers croſſe.

The Earle of Warwick
King.
The king and Queen fled to Yorke.

The thre Earles with a puissant army, met king Henry at Northampton, & gaue him a ſtrong bataile, in the end whereof the lange holt was diuerfed, chafed and lame, and the king taken in the field. The Duke of Yorke made ſuch claimes to the Crowne that by conſent of a Parlement, hee was proclaimed heire appa- rant.

Richard Flemming, John Lombard.
Richard Lee, grocer.

Queene Margaret having gathered a compaie, of Northen men neare to Wakeſteſh, new Richard duke of Yorke with his ſonne Edmund.

On Shrovetide the Queene with her retinue neare S. Albons diuerted the Earle of Warwiche and the Duke of York, and deliuered king Henry his husband. In this battel were ſlaine, 1926 persons.

Edward Earle of March had a great bataile againſt the Earles of Penbroke and Wilshire at Mortimers croſſe, whiche he put them to flight, and new many of their people.

The Earle of Warwiche fled from S. Albons to the Earle of March, & almoſt all the people of the South countries fel to him. King Henry with the Queene withdrawen them towards Yorke.

Edward Earle of March came to London with a mighty power of Marchmen, accompanied with the earle of Warwiche the ſix and twenty day of February, where

he was joyfully receyued. But many weare thy citizens of London not liking of these doings, conveyed themſelves out of the citie, amongſt the whiche were Philip Halpas Alderman, T. Claugham Egure, Ed. Arclife with many other, who fearing the Queenes conning to London, ſhipped towards Andreape: but by the way were taken by a French ſhip, and at length diuerted for great ranſome, it cost Philip Halpas 4000. pound. Edward being elected, was proclaiomed by the name of Edward the fourth, on the 4. of March, & king Henry loſt his kingdom whiche had reigned 33. yeares. 6. moneth, & 26. odd days.

Edward erle
of March
proclaiomed
king.

Edward Earle of March.



Edward Earle of March begame his reigne the fourth of March, by the name of Edward the fourth in the yeaſe 1460. Walter Teyxli. of March Walker Walter Walker a beheaded Grocer that dwelt in Cheape, for wordis spoken touching king Edward was beheaded. The xiiij. of March king Edward tooke his tourney Palme Sun toward the north, where between Shree day, Birne and To deale all the north part

N 2 met

An. reg. 1.

Walter Walker
a beheaded
Grocer that dwelt in

Battalions
Palme Sun
toward the north,
Shree day,
Birne and To deale all the north part

met him and on Palme Sunday the 29.
of March fought a gree battaell in which
were slaine Henry Percy Earle of Nor-
thumberland, John Lord Elvissford, John
Lord Hauis, Leo Lord Welles, and many
other of both parts, to the number of
35711. persens, but king Edward got
the field. The duke of Exeter, the duke
of Somerset, the lord Ros, the lord Wim-
berlond and many other fled to Yorke to
king Henry, and then they, with the king,
grenaue, and prince, fled to Warwiche, and
so to Ederbrough.

George Ireland, John Locke.

Hugh Wiche, me: cc r.

Fawconberdige Earle of Kent was ap-
pointed to keepe the Seas, with other to
the number of tenthousand; which lan-
ded in Britaine, and wan: the townes of
Conquet with the Isle of Keth. &c

William Haneon, Barthelmewe James,
Thomas Cooke Draper, Knight of the
Barre.

Quene Margaret laded in the North
wher having but smallsuccor, was faine
to take the Sea agayne, and by tempest
of weather was driven to Warwiche
where shee landed, but lost her shippes and
goods.

Robert Bosset, Thomas Muschompe.

Matthew Philip, goldsmith, Knight of
the Barre.

King Henryes power being at Hexham
the Lord Mountacute with a power in-
closed them round about, there were ta-
ke

King Henry
fled into
Scotland.

Shrives.

Major.

1462
Conquest
wombe.

Shrives.

Major.

Ann. reg. 3.

1463

Shrives.

Major.

Ann. reg. 4.

ken and slaine many Lordes that were
with king Henry, but he himselfe was fled
into Lancashire.

King Edward tooke to wife Elizabeth
daughter to Jaquise Duches of Bedfورد,
K. Henry. The mister-
ble state of
K. Henry.

The king changed the coine both gold
and silver, & ordained that the new groat
wyed sc mly iii d. and that the noble of
vi s. viii d. shold goe for viii s. iii
d. &c. Coine en-
hanced.

A great pestilence, and the Thanes o-
uer stolen. In Michaellmas Tyme were
made Hearleancs at law, which held their
feast in the bishop of Eliis place in Old-
bowne, to the whiche feast, the Mayor of
London with the Aldermen being bidden,
repaired, but when the Mayor looked to
be set to keepe the state in the hall, the lord
Gray of Ruthyn the realliter of England
was there placed, wherevpon the Mayor,
Aldermen, and commons departed home,
& the Mayor made all the Alkernendine
with hym.

John Tate, John Stone.

Ralph loselme, Draper. Knighte of
the Barre.

A new coyne was made, a'rose noble at New coine.
x. shillings, the halfe noble v. shillings. & Ann. reg. 5.
the farthing two shillings six pence au 1465
an gelet vi. shillings eight pence.

King Henry was taken beside the Abby
of Gally in Yorkeshire, fro thence brought
to Elston and therre arrelled by the Earle
of Warwiche, Doctor Mawmung Deane
K. Henry the
sixt taken.

of Windsor, Doctor Bedle, and yong Therton bring in his company were brought to the tower of London. A licence was graunted to conuey certaine Coteswoold sheep into Spaine, whiche haue since greatly inmultiplid there.

Shrines. Major. Anno reg. 7.

Sir Hemy Wauer, William Constantine.

Ralph Veney, Meier.

Queene Elizabeth was deliuered of a daughter named Elisabeth.

Shrines. Major.

John Browne, Henry Brice, John Stockton.

Sir Iohn Young Grocer.

Many men were arrested and treason furnisched against them, manie of them were put to death, and other escaped for great somes of monie. Amongst the whiche sir T. Cooke, sir John Stomer, Humphrey Haward and other Aldermen of London brought am charged with treason and quit, notwithstanding lost of their goods to the king, the value of 40000 markes or more.

Anthony Woodville L. & Esqles iusted in Smithfield wth the hallard of Burgoin, and had the victorie.

Shrines. Major. Anno reg. 9.

Thomas Sculbrooke, Humphrey Hayford.

Thon. as Ogle, Skinner.

Sir Thomas Cooke Alderman of Lon.

Anno reg. 9. 1468 don could not be deliuered untill hee had paied 3000. pound.

Shrines. Major.

Simon Smith, William Hariot.

William Taylour.

This william Taylour gaue the city of London certaine tenementes, for the whiche the Citie is bound to pay for ever, at euer-

yp fiftene granted to the King, for all such Cordwainer as shall dwell in Cordwainers streete streete dis- warde, sealed at xii. pence a piece or charged of fiftene.

The Earle of Warwick adsoyned him selfe with the Duke of Clarence the kings brother, stirred to the Northen men, that they diuers tyme rebled, and turned the king and Realme to great trouble, but in the end th: rebels were suppreſſed in a battaile at Bantury.

Richard Gardiner, Robert Drole.

Richard Lee Grocer.

George duke of Clarence, Jasper Earle of Derby, Richard Earle of Warwicke, and the Earle of Oxforde, arraigned at Plymorth, and another sorte at Dartmouth, which all tooke their voyage toward Exeter, and then Northward.

King Edward fled from his houſe beside Nottingham and the thrid of Octobre he tooke ſhipping at Linne and ſailed into Flanders, the lixt of October the duke of Clarence, the earle of Warwicke, the Archbiſhop of York, the lord of Saint John, with other entered the tower of London, and king Henry being their piffoner they elected him to be their lawfull king, & forthwith rode with him through London to the biſhops pallace, where hee reſted till the xiij. of October, on which day he went a Proceſſion crowned in Paules Church.

John Crosby, John Ward.
Sir John Stockton, Mercer.

Cordwainer
streete dis-
charged of
fiftene.

Anno reg. 9.
1469

Shrines.
Major.
Anno reg. 10.
1470

K. Edward
fled.

K. Henry re-
stored.

Shrines.
Major.

Sir

Sir John Crosby late shrieve, bussid
Crosby place in London, heeg me. 300
markes to the repairing his parish church
of Sa. Helen, to poore houscholders re-
paynd, to the repairing of London wall
and to the Swere on London bridge,
and &c.

A Parliament at westminster. from
thence proceeded to Dowles, wherin king
Edward was disherited and all his chil-
dren, and there vpon proclaimed
Suzer of the Crowne, and his bro-
ther the Duke of Gloucester traytors,
and both attainted, during this parlia-
ment.

Sir T. Cooke then being one of the
knights of the shyre for London being an
excellent wellspoken man, and of a pro-
found wit, shewed of the great wronges
and losses he had sustaineid for his fidel-
tie to King Henry, and required restitu-
tion of. 20000, markes that he had lost by
force of the laid wronges, and also he eas-
ting no perils, executed the vttermost of
his wrong against such as he knew haue
any fauour vnto king Edward, of the
which he repented fullsore afterward, and
was faire to sicke the land.

King Edward lained at Raven-
spore with a small company of sondiers,
but by meanes of his brother the duke of
Clarence who now returned to his part,
he came to London, entered the citie the
eleventh of Apill, and tooke king Henry,
and then went against the Earle of War-
wick

wiche whome he vanquished and slaye,
with his brother Margarete Mountacute Barnet sold
nere to Barnet, on Ester day. King
Edward tooke his tourne Westwarde,
where besidess Tawkesburle hee ouer- Rataile at
threwre Queen Margaret, and tooke Lewsburie,
her prisone, with Prince Edward her
sonne.

Thomas the
bastard of Fauncebyngge bastard
with a riotous company of shipmen and knight.
others of Essex & Kent, came to London
wherre being denied passage through the
Cittie, hastred the gates, wanne the Bul- Suburbs of
warkes at Algate, and entered the Cittie, Aldgate and
but the Citizens slew such as entered, can- Bishops side
the other to sicke, pursued them as farre as
Blickwale, slaying many.

King Henry was murdered in the tow- er of London, and after buried at Chert-
sey, sincerenoued to Windsor.

King Edward rod toward Kent, where
he caused inquiry to be made of the so-
said riotous persons, hingid the first by
the purse, and the other by the necks. The
Mator of Canterbury with other were
beheaded there.

Thomas the bastarde of Falcon-
bridge was taken at Southarnton and
beheaded.

John Allein, John Sherley.
William Edward Grocer.

The Earle of Oxford was sent prisone
to Gwinnes where he remained so long as
this king reigned. In all whiche time the Earle
lady his wife myght never come to him, of Oxford
or his Ladie.

Shrines.
Mator.

Ann. reg. xii.
1472

The Earle

of Oxford
or his Ladie.

or had anything but what people of char-
tie wold glie her, or what she gat with
her needle.

Shrives. John Browne, Thomas Bedlow.
Maior. sir Willian Hampton, Fishmonger.

Ann. reg. 13. This Maior punished many strumpets
1473 caused them to ride with ray hoods and
punished. banished them the citie; he also caused
Shrives. Stockes to be set in every ward.
Maior. VVilliam Stocker, Robert Ballifdon.

Ann. reg. 14. **1474** The Duke of Exeter was found dead
in the sea betweene Dover and Ca-
llis.

Shrives John Goose was burnt on the tower hill,
Maior Edmond Shaw, Thomas Hill.
Ann. reg. 15. Robert Drope, Draper.

1475 This Robert Drope, builded the east
end of the Cunduit upon Cornhill.
King Edward sailed into France with
a great army to aide the Duke of Burgo-
ne, but by lunt of the French king a peace
was concluded.

Maior. Hugh Brice, Robert Colwich.
Shrives. Robert Basset Salter.

Ann. reg. 16. This Maior did sharpe correction up-
on Bakers, for making of light bread, hee
Agnes Dan. caused divers of them to be put on the pi-
tie set on the loy. Also one Agnes Dan for selling of
pillorio. mungled Butter.

Shrives. Richard Rawson, VVilliam Horne.
Maior. Ralph Iosteline, Draper.

Londonwall By the diligence of this Maior, the wall
repaired. about London was newly repaired be-
twixt Cripplegate and Algate.

King

King Edward in his progresse hunted **Ann. reg. 17.**
in Thom. Burdets Parke at Arrow. **1477**
slewe many of his Deere, amongst the T. Burdet
which one was a white Bucke. Thomas
Burdet when hee understood thereof,
wished the Buckes head in his bellie
that moned the King to kill it. Bur-
det was apprehender, accused of treason, co-
demned, drawn from the towre of London,
to Elburne, there beheaded.

Henrie Colier, John Stocker.

Hastrey Hayford, goldsmith. Shrives.

George Duke of Clarence **Ob.** Maior.
Wardes brother, in the Tower of **Ann. reg. 18.**
London, made his end in a Rindlet of
Mylsey.

Robert Harding, Robert Ryfield.

Richard Gardener, Meicer.

A great dearth, and also a great death
was in London, and divers other parthes **1479**
of this Realme.

Thomas Lam, John Ward.

sir Bartholnew Lames, Draper

This Thomas Lam Shrine, newly
builded the great cunduit in Cheape.

Theues for robbing Saint Mar-
tin le grand in London, three were
hanged and drawn to the tower hill and there han-
ged and burnt, other two were pressed to
death.

1480 Thomas Daniell, VVilliam Bacon.

John Browne, Meicer.

The Citizens of London leut the king
fne thousand markes, which was repair-
againe the next yeare following. **1481**

Robert

Edward the fourth.

174

- Shrives. Robert Tate, W. Wiking, Richard Chawly.
 Major. William Matur, Draper.
 Ann. reg. 22. I 481 The Scottes began to stirre, against whom the king sent the duke of Glocster & other, which returned without any notable battaile.
 William White, John Mathewe.
 Edward Shawe, goldsmith.
 Ann. reg. 23. Crepelgate This Edmond Shalwe newly bullded Creplegate of London from the foundation, which gate in old tyme had beeene a prison, wher unto Citizens and other as were arrested for debt and like trespasses, were committed.
 King Edward making great prouision for warre into Fraunce, ended his life at Clestminster the xv. of April, Ann. 1483. wh: he had reigned 22. yecares, one moneth, and odde dayes, hee was buried at Elindso. He left issue, Edward the Prince and Richard the Duke of York, and his Daughters: Elizabeth, that after was Queen, Cicely, Anne, Katherine, and Brist.

Edward the first.

Ann. reg. 1.



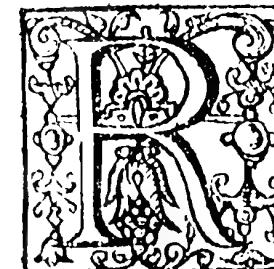
Edward the first about the age of thirtene yecares, began his raigne the ninth of April, in the yeare 1.483. which Prince raigne small space either in pleasure or libertie, for his unnaturall vnl, Richard Duke of Glocster.

Richard the third.

175

Glocester, with in three moneths depysed him not only of his crowne, but also of his life as was late. This Edward raigning two moneths and ten dayes.

Richard Duke of Glocster.



Richard the chrd, brother to Edward the fourth, was proclaimed king the 22. of June, in the yeare 1.483. Hee put to death Anthonic others execudvile, Earle Rivers & Rivers, Lord Ri-

chard Gray the Queenes brother Sir Thomas Vaughan, & in Richard Hawt at Pomfret, and Willim Lord Hastings in the tower of London, all in one day.

He was crowned at Clestminster on the 7. day of July.

Aster this were taken for rebels against the king, Robert Rute Sargent of London, Willim Davy Wardone, John Smith groome of King Edwards strop and Stephen Fecland Wardrober in the tower, with many other, who were charged that they had sent writings into Brlaine to the Earle of Richmond, and of Denbyske,

Penbroke and also that they minded to haue stolen out of the Tower prince Edward and his brother, for the which they were drawn from Westminister to the Tower hill, and there all fower beheaded.

Thomis Norland, william Martin.

Robert Byffiton Haberdasher.

Crudige began betweene King Richard and the Duke of Buckingham, so much that the duke conspired with divers noble men against him, intending to bring into the land Henry Earle of Richmonde, as heire to the crowne, for which conspiracie the Duke of Buckingham was beheaded at Sarisbury.

The xxx. of December, was a greate fire at Leaden Hal in London, where through was burnt much housing & all the stocks for gunnes and other like provision belonging to the Cittie.

King Richard began the high Tower at Westminister.

Richard Chester, T. Britaine, Ralph Austy

Thomas Hill grecer, William Stocker
draper, John VVard Greeter.

This C. Hill builded the Conduyt in Grace urete.

King Richard being lyyed in the Cite of London, at the scladryng sent for sundrie Alterreyn, and haie comours of the citle, and instanc, a threty and iiii certaine summes of money upon his ffyve pledges, of the whiche persone, heydred of some 100.l. some 100. markes

Shrives.
Maior.

Duke of
Buckingha-
m contyned.

Fire at Lea-
den hall.

1484.

Ann reg 2.

Shrives.

Maior.

Threeshrives

and three

Maiors in

one yere.

some 40.l. or 50.marks, he assygned a chaplen named Chaterton, to deliuer the pleyges, after the value of the sommes borowed, whereof was parcell, an helme of king Edward, with the garnishing of gold, stony and perle, certaine Cups of gold, also garnished with stony and pearl, and the xii. Apostles of siluer and glasse, garnishing of hys chappell etc. For the whiche knidness shewed vnto hym by the Citizens, he gaue vnto the Chamber of London a flat Cup with a couer of gold, garnished with certainte karlasses, diamondo, & perls, the whiche was valued at an hundred marke, but the mony by hym thus borowed, was never repayed by his daies, nor the pleyges redeemed.

Collingborne esquire, was drayen from Collingborn Westminister, to the tower of London, & apprehended there on the hillhanged, headded & quartred.

Sir Roger Elliford knylght, and one Fortescue, were halven through London, and at Halst Martyn legrand, Sir Ro- 1485
ger wold haue bioket from the Shrynes & Ann reg. 3.
taken Sanctury, but the Shryne tooke him againe and had him to the tower hell, where he was beheaded, & Fortescue haue his pardon.

Venle earle of Richmonde, Jasper earle of Penbroke his uncle, the Earle of Oxford, and many other knylghts & esquires II. Earle of with a small compaines of Feareynmen, I.n. Richmonde at Millford haun on the 6. of August arrynd, whose comuning whensw: heard of in Wales,

Bataile at
Bolworth.

Wales, divers noble men with their retinue, gaithered to them in great number. And then in veyng aginst king Richard at a village call'd Wolworts neare to Leicester, he met with his enemies the 22. of August, where betwene them was foughten a sharpe bataile. In conclusion whereof, king Rich. hard with divers others were slaine, and Henrie obtained a noble victory, & immediately the Lord Stanley crowned him king of England in the field with the crowne whch was taken off king Richard's head. Richard was buried in Grayfriars Church at Leicester, when he had hylde the crowne two yeares and two moneths.

Henrie Earle of Richmond.

Ann. reg. I.



Henry the seventh, borne in Penbrooke began his raigne the xxi. of August, in the yere 1485. He was a prince of marshallis wilosome, politie, justice temperance and grauncie, & notwithstanding many & great occasions of trouble and warre, he kept his Realme in right good order, for the which he was greatly reverenced of sondryde peoples.

Cn

On the xxii. of August, was a great fire Pason of S. in Bowd streete of London, in the which Mildreds fire was burnt the Parson of S. Mil. burnt dead, and one other man in the Parsonage there.

The sweating sicknesse began the xxi. of September, and continued to the end of October. Of the which sicknesse a wonderfull number dyed, and in London besides other, died Thomas Hill Allder, in whose place was chosen Ed. Stoker, who likewise deceas'd about six daies after. In which spree departed other fourre Aldermen, Thomas Ham, R. Rowson, C. Norlond, and John Stoker, and ther was chosen Walter John Edward, who continued till the feast of Simon and Jude.

John Tare, John Swan,
Ed. Hugh Brice,

Shr. es.
Maior.

The xxi. of October king Henrie was crownd at Westmister. He ordyned a number of chosen archers to gye duty at attendance on his parson, whome he named Peone of the guard.

1.486

King Henry sent unto the Lord Mayor of London, requiring him & his Citizens king of a pece of 6000. markes. Wherefore Ann. reg. 2. the Mayor wch his lytten exchequers granted two thousand pound, whch pece was repaid againe in the yeare next following.

Excheate was solde for thre shill. Wheare and lingers the bushell, and bay salt at the bay salt at a shill p. t. e. great price.

D

The

VVheat and
bay salt at a
great price.
Shrives.
Major.
K. Henric
married.

1487

Stoke field
by Francis
Louell.
Ann. reg. 3.

Prince Ar-
thur.
Shrives.
Major.

1483

Shrives.
Major.

The crosse in Cheap was new bulided.
John Perchall, Hugh Clopton,
Henrie Collet Mercer.

John Perciwall bring the Mairies car-
rier, was by Hugh Vice late Mator, chosen
Shrine of London for the yeare fol-
lowing.

The king married Elizabeth, the el-
dest daughter of Edward the fourth, by
which names the two lantilles of Yorke
and Lancaster were united.

Francis Lovell, and Humphrey Staff-
ord rebelled in the North : which com-
munion was quited by the Duke of Bed-
ford, ther w is Blaize John Earle of Lin-
colne, the Lord Louell, Martine Swart
and other there abour fourte thousand.
This batalle was fought nigh to a vil-
lage called Stoke. In the 21. of Septem-
ber Queene Elizabeth brought forth her
first sonne named Arthur.

John Penkull, Willian Renington.
Willian Houte Salter.

King Henrie coming to London, made
El. Horne Mator of London, and John
Perciwall alderman, Knights, betwett
Horsley and Ieldon.

A pfect for the King, in th: Cittie of
London of 4000, pound, and shortly af-
ter was another pfect of 2000, pound,
which were both repayed agayne the next
yeare.

William Hooke, Ralph Tindley.
Robert Tate, Mercer.

A taske of the tenth penunce of all mens
gold.

goods and lands was graunted to king
Henrie to alde the Duke of Wyntaine a-
gainst the French king, through which
taske the commonis of the North made an
insurrection, and slew the Earle of Nor-
thumberland, wherefore John Achan-
ber their captaine with other, were han-
ged at Yorke.

William Capell, John Brooke.

William White Draper.

Roger Shanelocke a Taylour, within
Ludgate of London, being a man of
great wealth, slew him selfe, for whose
goods was grete busynesse betweene
the kings Amme, and the Shrives of
London.

H. Coote, R. Reull, Hugh Pemberton.

John Matheu, Mercer.

King Henrie required a benevolence,
which was granted toward his tourney
into France.

Henrie the kings second sonne borne at
Greenewich the xxii. of June.

The conduit in Grace street was begun
to be bulided by the executors of Thomas
Hill, late Mator. Edthat w is soldē at
London for twentie pence the bushell.
Ther w is VVood, William Browne.

Hugh Clopton, Mercer.

This Hugh Clopton during his life a
bachelor, bulided a ston bridge at Strat-
ford upon Avon.

K. Henrie tooke his vessege into France
with a great armie, to alde the Wyntons a-
gainst the French King.

1489
Earle of
Northum-
berland
Slaine.
Ann. reg. 5.

Shrives.
Major.

1490
Ann. reg. 6.

Shrives.
Major.
1491
Henrie the
kings sonne
borne.

Ann. reg. 7.
Conduit in
Grace street.
Death of
Ther w is
corne.

Shrives.

Major.
Stone bridge
at Stratford
upon Avon.

1492
Ann. reg. 8.

Shrines.
Major.William Purchase William Welbecke.
William Martin Skinner.

Iking Henrie returned into England. Two Wardmotes were set on the Pillarie in Cornhill threemayled dyses, for soffring of falle pardons, and for that one of them had fained himselfe to be a Preist, he was sent to Newgate, wher hee died, the other was banisched out of London with shame enough.

I493. **F**ray against the Stillard men by Mercers servants and other of the Cittie of London, for the which manie of them were sore punisched.

Shrines.
Major.Robert Fabian, Iohn VVinger.
Sir Ralph Autrie Fishmonger.

This Ralph Autrie rooked with smicer, and couered with leade, the parish Church of Saint Martyn in the vintrye, and also glased the late Church.

Kilmeie
feasteth the
Major of
London.

Hking Henry holding his royall feast of Christmass at Westminster on the twelue day feasted the Major of London Ralph Autrie and his brethren the Aldermen and commonars after dinner hee dubbed the Mayor knight, and caused him and his brethren to arras and behold the knyghtinges, and other dispayres in the night following, shewed in the great halle hanged with arras and staled along on both sides: which dispayres being ended, the king, Queene, and Embassadours, and other states, being set at a table of stone, le.

knyghtes

knyghtes and Esquires serued le. dishes to the kynges messe, and as many to the Queene (neither fish, nor flesch) and the Mayor with 24. dishes to his messe of the same manner servise, with abundaunce wines, in most plentuous wise: finaly the kyng and Queene being conveyed into the palace, the Mayor with his company in barges returned, and came to London, by the breake of the next day.

What was sold at London at 6.d. the bushell, by salt for threepence halfe penie, halfe with salt for 6 pence the bushell, White Herring for myn shillings the barrell, red Herring at thre shillings the Barde, red sprats sixe pence the Barde, and Gascoine wine for sixe pound the tun.

Nicolas Alwine, Iohn VVarner.
Richard Chaurie, Salter.

Sir William Stanley was beheaded on tower hill.

White Herring besy good were sold for threeshilling fourty pence the barrell at London.

Derkin Welbecke arrived at Deale in Kent, where when hee and his compaines saw they coulde haue no comfort of the Countrey, they withdrew to their shippes againe but the Mayor of Sandwich with certaine commonars of the countrey, bickered with the residue that were vpon the land & tooke alise of them 169. persons, who were hanged in Kent, Essex, Sussex and Suffolke.

I494. **A**ut reg. 16
Sale and
low price.

VVine
cheape.
Shrines.
Major.

I495. **P**erkin
VVarbecke.

Shriues.
Maior,

Thomas Kneifworth, Henrie Somer,
Sir Henrie Collet, Mercer.

The xvi. of November was holden
the Vertebants feast at the Bishops place
of Ely in Holborne, where dined the
King, Queen, and all the chiese Lords of
England.

In Apill was concluded an amise
and entercoule betwene this lond and
the countrie of Flunders, &c. The
Scots entered England by the setting on
of Perkin Warbecke, and did much
harame.

John Shaw, Richard Haddon.
Sir John Late Mercer.

This John Late newly builded and
enlarged S. Anthonis Church in Lon-
don, a Colledge of a goodly foundation,
with a free Schoole, and certaine almes
houses for poore men.

Sir Reynald Bray with other of the
kings counsell, declred to the Maior of
London, that the king delivrs to borow
of the Citizens 1000. li. The Maior
desired respite till the fift day following;
at which time was assembled at the Guild
hall the common counsell, and therer
came the forenamed Sir Reynald Bray,
with other of the kings counsell, at which
day with great submision & prayer made
vnto them to be good meanes for the citle
vnto the kings Grace, the commons last-
ly granted to lerd vnto the king 4000. li.
which of his grace was well and thanke-
fully accepted and truly repayed.

By

1496
Entercoule.
Ann. reg. 12.

Shriues.
Maior,
S. Anthonis
in London.

A loane to
the King.

By meanes of a Palement that was
granted to the king, a commotion was
made by the comons of Cornwall, which
under the leading of James Lord Audley
with Michael a Blaek knith, an other,
came to Blaekheath where the king met
with them, discomfited and tooke their
captaines, there was slaine of the rebels
about 300. and taken about 1500.

The Lord Audley was beheaded on the
tower hill, the Blaeksmithe and Flamme
were hanged, headed, and quartered at
Eborke.

The king sent an armie into Scotland,
vnder the Earle of Surrey, and the
Lord Nevell, which made sharpe warre
vpon the Scots. In Bedfordshire at
the towne of Saint Medes, fell Hailes-
stones xviii. yndches about Perkin War-
becke landed in Cornewall, went to
Bodman, where being accompaned
with thice or four thousand men, hee
proclimed himselfe king Richard the
fourth, second sonne to Edward the
fourth, from thence he went to Exeter,
and besieged it, whiche citie was valliantly
defended by the inhabitants, but many of
the rebels being slaine, they withdraw
them to Taunton, from whence Perkin
fled to Bewdley, where he tooke sanctu-
arie, and was after taken and pardoned
his life.

Burcholnew Rede, Thomas Windloight,
William Porchas, Mercer.

Perkin Warbecke was conveyed vpon
hysse

1497

Blaekheath
field.

Halestones
xviii. yndches

Ann. reg. 13.
Perkin War-
becke Exeter.

Shriues.
Maior.

Perkin
brought to
London.

horsebacke through Cheape and Cornhill vnto the tower of London, and from thence back againe through East lewiske street to Clefminster wch much wonde- ring.

All the Gardens in moore field, which had continued time out of minde, were dis- teoyed, and of them was made a plaine field for archeris to shooe in.

Thomas Bradbourne, Stephen Lemmings.
Sir John Peccinall taylor.

A Shoemakers sonne was hanged at Saint Thomas Wattinges for naming himselfe to be Edward Earle of Clar- wicke, sonne to George Duke of Clarence, whiche Edward Earle of Clarwicke was then kept secret prisoner in the Tower of London.

Gascoyne wine was sold at London
for 40. s. the tunne.

A quarter of wheate 4.s. and bale salt
4.s. the bushell.

James Willord, Richard Prend.
Nicholas Alwine, Meicer.

Werken Gilwicke and John a Water
were executed at Tyburne.

Edward Plantagenet Earle of Clar-
wicke, sonne to George Duke of Clarence
was beheaded at Tower hill. Shortly af-
ter Blwet and Allwood were hanged at
Tyburne.

John Hawes, VVilliam Steele.
VVilliam Remington, Fishmonger.

The King bulded new his Manor at
Sheene and named it Richmonde. He also

new

builted Bapnards castell in London
and repaired Greenwich.

Shives.
Maior.

Ann. reg. 17.

new bulded Bapnards castell in London
and repaired Greenwich.

Laurence Ailmer, Henry Ulde.
John Shaw Goldvitch.

The Mayor caused his berathmen the Aldermen to ride from the guildhall vn-
to the waterlide, when he went to Clef-
minster to be presteid in the Exchequer.
He kept his feast in the Guildhall, where
as before the Mayors feastes had beene
kept in the Mayors house, or in the Gro-
ceris or Taylors hal. He afterwardes caused
the Archhous and other houses of office
to be bulded at the guildhall, where lense
the feasts hath bee ne vsually kept. This
Mayer after none held a court, and
called before him matereis and redressed
them without expece of mony; he was a
man of sharpe witte, and bold spirit, by
reason of the fauour he had in with the
king, Queene, and other estates; in so
much that he was sworne one of the kings
counsell.

Mayors feast
in the Guild-
hall.

Prince Ar-
thur maried:
1502

The 14. of November Prince Ar-
thur was maried in Saint Paules
Chuch at London, vnto Katherine daugh-
tee to Ferdinand King of Spayne, whiche
Arthur, the second of Aprill deceased
at Ludlowe, and was buried at Clox-
ester.

The twentie five of Januari at Paules Iames king
crosse was published the assurance of al Scottes &
Iames King of Scots and of the Ladie margaret, the
Margaret eldest daughter to king Henry Kingsdaugh-
ter of England, in rejoycing whereof Te-
Deum land assured.

Deum, was flung, bonfires made through
the citie, and at 12. of the bonfires were
set 12. hogheads of Gascoine wine so
be drunke of all men freely.

The dyke called Turnmill Brooke,
and all the court of Fleet dyke, and o-
ther, were so scorched downe to the
Thaines, that boates, and fish, and fowle,
were rowed vp to Oldborne budge as they
had of olde time bee use accustom'd.

Henrie Cable, Nicholas Nunn.
Bartholmew Rede, Goldsmith.

The Chappell of our Ladie at West-
minster, and a Taverne were adwyning,
were puld downe, in which place a most
beautifull Chappell is bulded by king
Henrie the seuenieth.

Elizabeth Queene of England died in
childbed, & was buried at Westminister.
King Henrie the seuenieth being him-
selfe a brother of the taylors, and
linnen armouers in London, as divers
his predecessors kings before him had
beene: (to wit Richard the third, Ed-
ward the fourth, Henry the first, Henry
the fifth, Henrie the fourth, and Richard
the second. Also Dukes xi. Earles xxvii.
& Lords etc. He now gaue them by this
great charter the title of marchantaylors
as a name of worship to indure for ever.

The eight of August James the fourth
king of Scots married Margaret, the
eldest daughter to Henrie the seuenieth at
Edinbrough.

Christopher Hawes, R. Waller, T. Granger.

Dikes of
London
cleanted.

Ann. reg. 18.

Shrines.

Major.

Kings chap-
pell at West-
minster.

Queene Eli-
zabeth died.
Kings of
England lie-
then to the
merchant
taylors.

Ann. reg. 19.

Shrines.

Henrie Cable, Nicholas Nunn.
Bartholmew Rede, Goldsmith.

The Chappell of our Ladie at West-
minster, and a Taverne were adwyning,
were puld downe, in which place a most
beautifull Chappell is bulded by king
Henrie the seuenieth.

Elizabeth Queene of England died in
childbed, & was buried at Westminister.
King Henrie the seuenieth being him-
selfe a brother of the taylors, and
linnen armouers in London, as divers
his predecessors kings before him had
beene: (to wit Richard the third, Ed-
ward the fourth, Henry the first, Henry
the fifth, Henrie the fourth, and Richard
the second. Also Dukes xi. Earles xxvii.
& Lords etc. He now gaue them by this
great charter the title of marchantaylors
as a name of worship to indure for ever.

The eight of August James the fourth
king of Scots married Margaret, the
eldest daughter to Henrie the seuenieth at
Edinbrough.

Christopher Hawes, R. Waller, T. Granger.

Sir William Capell, Draper.

The 21. of Nouember at night a per-
long fire began vpon London bridge neare
St. Magnus church, where sixe tenement's
were burnt. The 7. of Februarie certain
houses more consumed with fire against
St. Butolphs Church in Thanes street.
The 29. of Januari began a Parliament
at Westminister, Edmond Dudley was
Speaker for the comone, wherin was gran-
ted to the king, of lands, vi. d. in the pound
and of goods, valued ten marks, vi. d. and
so vpwards, which in all arose to the
quantite of a fifteene.

The 27. of March an house was burnt
against St. Martins le grand in London.
A new coyne was ordyned, that is to say,
groat, and halfe groat, which bare but
halfe faces, and some greater of the value
xi. d. were coyned.

Roger Acheley, William Browne.

John Vvinger, Grocer.

The prisoners of the marshalsey in south-
warke blake out, and many of them being
shortly after taken, were put to execution,
especially tholfe that had laine for felonie.

Richard Shore, Roger Croue.

Thomas Kneisworth, Fishmonger.

This Thomas Kneisworth bulded the
Conduit at Bishops gate, he gaue to the Conduit at
Fisshmongers certaine tenementes for the Bishopsgate,
which they be bound to find 4. schollers at
Oxford, at Caludge, every of the p. l. the
year, also to giue to xii. aged poore people
of their company, to eerty of them a winter
garment.

Major.

An aide to
the king.

1504

Ann. reg. 20.

A new coyne,
Ann. reg. 20.

Shrines.

Maiors

Prisoners
broke out.

1505

Ann. reg. 21.

Shrines.

Maior.

Deum, was flung, bonfires made through
the citie, and at 12. of the bonfires were
set 12. hogheads of Gascoine wine to
be drunke of all men freely.

The dyke called Turnill Brooke,
and all the course of Fleete dyke, and o-
ther, were so scoured downe to the
Thames, that boates, and shal, and ferre,
wer rowed vp to Oldborne bridge as they
had of olde time beeene accustomed.

Dikes of
London
cleanted.
Ann. reg. 18.

Shrives.

Maior.

Kungs chap-
pell at West-
minster.

Queene Eli-
zabeth died.
Kings of
England lie-
thten to the
marchant
taylors.

Ann. reg. 19.

Shrives.

Henrie Cable, Nicholas Nymes.
Bartholmew Rede, Goldsmith.

The Chappell of our Ladie at West-
minster, and a Tauerne neare adioyning,
were pulld downe, in which place a most
beautifull Chappell is bullded by king
Henrie the seventh.

Elizabeth Queene of England died in
chyldebed, & was buried at Westminister.
King Henrie the seuenth bring him-
himselfe a brother of the taylors, and
linnen armorers in London, as divers
his predecessours kings before him had
beene: (to wit Richard the thrid, Ed-
ward the fourth, Henry the sixt, Henrie
the fift, Henrie the fourth, and Richard
the second. Also Dukes xi. Earles xxvii.
& Lords xlvi. He now gaue them by this
great charter the title of marchant taylors
as a name of worship to indure for euer.

The eight of August James the fourth
king of Scotts married Margaret, the
eldest daughter to Henrie the seuenth at
Edenbrough.

Christopher Hawes, R. Watters, T. Granger.

Sir

Sir William Capell, Draper.

The 21. of November at night a per-

ious fire began vpon London bridge neere
S. Magnis church, where sixe tenementes
were burnt. The 7. of Februarie certain
houses more consumed with fire against
S. Gudolphe Church in Thanes street.

The 29. of January began a Parliament

at Westminister, Edimond Dudley was

An aide to
speaker for the camone, wherin was gran-

ted to the king, of lands. vi. d. in the pound

and of goods, valued ten marks, vi. d. and

so vpwards, which in all atole to the

quantitie of a listene.

The 27. of March an house was burnt

against S. Martins le grand in London.

A new coyne was ordyned, that is to s. v.

groat, and halfe groat, whiche bare but

halfe faces, and some greater of the value

xii. d. were copied.

Roger Achely, William Browne.

John VVinger, Grocer.

The prisoners of the marshalsey in south-

Maiors

Walke brake out, and many of them being

Prisoners

shortly after taken, were put to execution,

especially those that had laine for felonie.

Richard Shire, Roger Graue.

Thomas Kneisworth, Fishmonger.

Shrives.

This Thomas Kneisworth bullded the

Conduit at Bishops gate, he gane to the

Conduit at

Fishmongers certaine tenementes for the Bishopsgate.

whiche they be bound to lnd 4. schollars at

Orlo. D. y at Caldwidge, every of the 4. l. the

yeare, also to glue to xii. aged poore people

of their company, to every of them a winter

garment

Maior.

the king.

1504

Ann. reg. 26.

A new coyne.

Ann. reg. 20.

Shrives.

Maiors

Walke brake out,

and many of them being

Prisoners

broke out.

1505

Ann. reg. 21.

Shrives.

Maior.

garments for ever. Also to give the p[ri]sone[rs] of Ludge[n]te, & Newgate, every yeare
fortie shillings, &c.

King of Ca.
stlelanded.
1506
Ann. reg. 22.

Philip king of Castile & his wife were
weather druen into England, as they
were passing toward Spaine, who were
honorably received by the Earle of A-
rundell.

William Copinger, Thomas Johnson.

These shrynes being presented before the
barons of the Exchequer, only William
Copinger was admitted and sworne, but
Thomas Johnson was put backe, til they
knew further of the kinges pleasure. On
the tenth of October, a commandement
was brought from the king to the Lord
Maior, that he shold cause an election
to be made for a new Shryne, at which
day, came into the Guildhall Master Ed-
mund Dudley the Kings president, and
there shewed the kings letters, that the
commons shold name for the kings plea-
sure, William Fitz William marchant
Tylar, and Alderman Shryne for the
yeare ensuing, which with much difficultie
at length was grated. This M. Fuzell
li m for the Kinges gracious fauour to
bee Shryne this yeare, gaue to the
Kinge 100. li. in ready monie, and he
was afterward of thz counsell to Henry
the eight.

Sir Richard Haddon Mercer was
also Maior by the Kinges comande-
ment.

Sir Richard Haddon, Mercer.

Shrynes an
Maior of Lon-
don chosen
by the kings
comande-
ment.

Maior.

About

About Christmase was a Bakers
house in Marwicke Lane burnt, with fire in war-
the mitris of the house and two women wiche were
servautes.

1506

In Lent the king deliuered all p[ri]s. Ann. reg. 23.
soners in London, which lay for xl. s. or
vnder.

William Bauler, John Kerkeby.

Shrynes.
Maior.

William Beou le Mercer.

Ech[er] deceased the 22. of March, and
sorthwith Sir Laurence Ailmer & Fra-
per was elected and sworne, hee tooke
his othe at the Tower and kept noe
feast.

1508

Ann. reg. 24.

This yeare sir William Caple was Aldermen of
commanded to warde by Empson and London put
Dudley put in liste by the iding for thinges in liste,
by him done in his maioralte, for that
(he was charged) false mony had come
to his sight, and had not done due puni-
shment uppon the partie that to him was
accused to be the coynier of it: but were
this true or not, for that he would fall to
no agreement, he was by Darby & Sym-
mon and other of their compair, wherof
ther was a turle (bound to the girdles
of Dudley and Empson) indicted, and after
by Dudley put in prison, soke while in the
countet, some tyme in the shrynes halle
whyle al. Wintler was Shryne, and ther
deliuered vnto M. Fuzell, and for so
much as he wold not agree to pay vnto
the king 200. li. was commandeted to the
Tower where he lay till at length he was
let goefree.

Also

Also T. Kyneworth that had beene ma-
jor, and his therselv R. Shoxe, and Ro-
ger Groue, were sent to the Kings bench,
under the custodie of sir T. Wandon,
till they were put to their lync of 1000.
pound.

The citie of Norwiche was soye perished
and neare consumed with fire, for (as some
have written) therew is more then 160.
householde consumed, with most part of
their goods.

Stephen Genings, Maior, Marchant taylor,
by the kings letters for his election.

This Stephen Genings founded a free
Grammer Schoole at Cloleunhampton
in Staffordshire, &c.

This yeare was fஸhned the goodly
hosptall of the Savoy neere unto Cha-
rtercross, whch was a notable founda-
tion for the poore, done by King Henrie
the seventh, vnto the whch he purchased
lands, for the relasing one hundred poore
people. Whereby Indenture septipartite,
dated the 19. yeare of his reigne, he esta-
blished three Monks, Doctors, or Bas-
cheleres of Lyminge to sing, and to preach
in Westmister Church divers feastes,
and euere Sunday for ever. An amay-
sarie yearly 20. pound to be distributed
to the poore, by two pence the peice, to
13. poore men, and three poore women
founded by him in an almes house for the
same poore men and women, provided in
the said monastrie 12. pence the yeare.
Also a weekly obit, and as each of them

to

Norwich
burned.

1509
Hospital of
the Savoy.

Sermons
founded.

to give to 140. poore people each one
pence. Eight brethren corayres, to be
bound meat, drinke, cloathing, and lod-
ging, for ever. Threelholers to be kept
at the kyngis 10. pound the yeare to
each for ever. The 13. poore men, one to
be a prie, aged 15. yeares, a good Gra-
marian, the other 12. to be aged 50. years,
euerie Saturday the prie to receve of
of the Abot or Prior fourte pence the day,
and each other two pence halfe pence the
day for ever, for their sustenance, and eue-
rie year to each one a gowne, and a hood
readie made, and to threewomen to dresse
their meete, and keepe them in their sick-
nesse, each to haue euerie Saturday 16.
pence, and euerie yeare a gowne ready
made: more to the 13. poore men yearly
fourte quarters of coales, and 1000.
of good saggers to the vse of their hall,
and kitchene of their maner. A distreet
monke to be overseer to thence to haue 40.
shillings the yeare, &c. And to this each
Abot and Prior to be sworne.

King Henrie died at Richmond the
22. of April, when he had reigned 23. Henrie the
yeares, and eight monethes, and was bur- seauenith
ied at Westmister in the new Chappell sealed.
which he caused to be builded. He left
thus, Henrie Prince of Wales which suc-
ceeded in the kyngdomme, Ladie Marga-
ret Queen of Scots, and Ladie Mary
promised to Charles kyng of Cawtale.

Henrie the eight.

Anno reg. 1.
The King
married and
crowned.

Shaines.

Maior.

1510
Finson and
Dudley exe-
cuted.

Ann. reg. 2.
Tree of com-
mon or welth a
ooke giuen
to the Earle
of Leicester
and to his
sonne Robert
since the
death of his
father.



Enythe eight at the age
of xvii. yeares beganne
his raigne the xxii. of A-
prill, An. 1509. Of per-
sonage hee was tall and
mighty, in wit and in gne-
re excellent. The iii. of
June he married Latte Katherin his first
wife, who had beeene late the wife of prince
Arthur deceased. On Hidolmer day the
king and Queen were crowned at West-
minster.

George Monix, John Decket.
Thomas Bradburie mercer. The 28. of
October.

Sir William Capell, Diaper. The 12. of
January.

Sir Richard Finson, knylght, and Ed-
mont Dudley Esquier who had beeene
great counsellours to Henry the seventh,
were beheaded on the tower hill, the xxii.
of August. This Edmond Dudley in thre
of his imprisounment, compilled a notable
ooke intituled, the tree of common welth,
whch booke comming to my hand, I
gave a copie thereof, to Robert Dudley
late Earle of Leicester, At whose request
and e auant per dwaloun, I then collec-
ted my sumarire of the cronicles, and de-
dicatyd the same, wch the increase there-
of from time to time, to his honouer, in
reward

reward whereof, I akwales had his
thankes, and commendation, but never
otherwales to the value of a penise, what-
soever hath beeene reported.

John Milborne, John Reke.

Henry Kebell, Grocer.

This Henrie Kebell buldled Aldmarie
Church in London, and did many other
works of charite in his lfe.

Henrie the kings first sonne was borne
on new yeares day, but died on S. Mat-
thewes day next following.

Nicholas Shelton, Thomas Mirsyn.

Roger Acheley Draper.

The n iles of England and Fraunce
meeting at Brytane Bay, fought a cruell
battall, in which the regent of England,
and a Caricke of Fraunce being grappe-
led together were burned, and their cap-
tains with their men all drowned, the En-
glish Captainne was Sir Thornas Rnewet,
who had with hym seuen hundred men. In
the French Caricke, was Sir Piero Mor-
gan with x hundred men.

John Collet Deane of Paules, erected
one free schoole in Paules Churchyard,
in the yeare 1512. for poore mens children
to be taught free, &c.

Robert Holdernes, Robert Fentother. Shaines.
William Copinger Fishmonger. Maior.

Sir Richard Haldon, Meicer.

The steeple ande the lanterne on Bow now Neeple
Church in Cheape was this yeare fi-
nished.

In June the King wch a great armie.

P

1513

Shaines.
Maior.

1514

Ann. reg. 3.
Shaines.
Maior.

1515

Ann. reg. 4.

1513 went into Fraunce, and there conque-
Ana. reg. 5. red Turwin the xxi. of August, & tooke
Turwin and the Title of Turney by appointment the
Turney won xxii. of September.

Scots field at Bramston called the
Bramston called the
dean field. In this time James king of Scots in-
uaded this land with a mighty armie, but
by the diligence of the Queene, with the
policie and manhoode of the Earle of
Surrey, the kings Lieutenant, he was
himselfe slaine at Bramstone, with three
Bishops, thre Abbotts, xii. Earles, xviii.
Lords, besides knights and gentlemen,
and xviii. thousand Scotts, and all the
ordinance and iluse taken the xii. of Sep-
tember.

Shrieves. John Dawes, Iohn Bridges, Roger Basford,
Maior. William Brown mercer, Iohn Tate, mercer.

1514. Ann. reg. 6. The seventh of August a peace was
proclaimed betwene the king of Eng-
land and Fraunce during their lynes.

Hedges pluc-
ked vp, and
ditched filled. All the hedges within one mile of Lon-
don euerie way, were pulled downe, and
the ditches filled vp in a moring, by a
number of young men citizens of Lon-
don, becautl thole inclosures had become
hindrance to thos shooing.

In October a mariage was made be-
twene Lewes the xi. king of France, and
lady Mary the kings sister of England
James Yartford, Iohn Monday.

George Morox, Dicpter.

This George Morox repayred the
Parish Church of Gatham-Stowe in
the countie of Essex, and founded there
an almes house for poore men and wo-
men

men, and a free schoole for children.

Richard Hunne a Marchant Taylour Richard
of S. Margarets parish in Brigestrete, Hunne han-
who had been put in the Lowlards tower ged.
about the end of October, was now the
fifth of December, found hanged in the
said tower, and after burned in Smith-

On Newyeares evn died the French 1515
king Lewes the xi. And the ninth of A- Ann. reg. 7.
vill a new peace was concluded between
the king of England and Fraunce the
new king of France.

In the moneth of May Charles Duke of
Duke of Suffolke, wedded the Ladie Suffolke
Parcie the kings sister, late Queene of
France.

Henry Worley, Richard Gray, W. Bayly,
William Butler, Grocer.

Ladie Marie king Henrys daughter
was hymne at Greenwich on the xi of Fe-
bruarie.

Margaret Queene of Scots king Hen-
rys eldest sister, who had after the death
of her first husband (James king of
Scots slaine at Bramston) married Ar-
thibald Douglas Earle of Angouly, fled
into England, & lay at Barbottle, whens
she was deliuered of a child called Mar-
garet.

Thomas Selmer, Iohn Thurston,
John Rest, Grocer.

The Thaines was chosen, that men
with horse and carts might passe betwixt
Westminster and Lambeth.

Shrieves.
Maior.

Shrieves.
Maior.

Great frost.

1517

Ann. reg. 9.

Emble May
day.

On Day even was an insurrection of young perlons and apprentices of London against Aliens, of the whiche duers were hanged, with their captaine John Lincoln a broker, therestidue of the number of 400. men, and xi. women tied inropes all along, one after another in thair shirts, came to westminster hall with halteris about their neckes, and were pardoned.

Margaret Queene of Scots returned into Scotland, to the Earle of Angus her husband.

Thomas Baldry, Ralph Simon.
Sir Thomas Exnew, Gouldsmith.

Many died in England of the sweating sicknes, and especially about London, wherefore Trinitie Terne was one day at Oxford, and then adisoured to Westminster.

Ann. reg. 10. The Earle of Turnep was desuerted to the French king.

John Allyn, James Spencer.

Thomas Misfine, Skinner.

The Earle of Surrey was sent into Ireland as Deputie there, and the Earle of Kildare was discharged of that office.

In Julye Cardinall Campanus, came into England from the Pope, to exhort king Henrie to make warres on the Turkes.

John wilkinson, Nichola Partridge.

Sir Iames Yaford, Mercer.

As king Henrie was at Canterbury

Queene of
Scots re-
turn'd.
Shrines.
Major.

1518
Sweating
sicknes.

Ann. reg. 10.
Shrines.
Major.

1519
Ann. reg. 11.

Cardinall
Campanus.

Shrines.
Major.

1520

Wlth the Queene in readines to haue passed the See, he heard of the Emperour Charles comming, with whom he met at Dover, and accompanied him to Cantebury, where after the Emperour had saluted the Queene his aunt, he tooke shippynge into Flanders. The last day of May, king Henrie passed ouer to Calais, and met with Francis the french King, at the campe betweene Arde and Guines, where was many great triumphys & goodly sightes. Immediately after he met wth the Emperour, with whom he went to Grauelin, & the Emperor returned wth him to Calais, where he had great cheere.

John Skevington, John Kyeme.

Sir John Burges, Draper.

The 27. of May was Edward Duke of Buckingham behadded. King Henrie wrote a booke against Luther, and therfore the Bishop of Roine named hym defender of the falty.

John Britaine, Thomas Pergetter.

Sir John Milborne Draper.

This sir John Willborne builded certayne Almes houses adjoyning to the Crowchedfesers church in Londo, wher in he placed xiiij. aged poore people.

The vi. of March the French king attacted all Englishmens godds. Also all Frenchmens bodies and godds were attacted at London.

Charles the v. Emperour came into England, and was honourably receaved into London by the Major, Aldermen to London.

1520
Ann. reg. 12.
King Henrie
went to Ca-
tebury.

Shrines.
Major.

1521
Ann. reg. 13.
Duke of
Buckingham
beheaded.

Shrines.

Major.

Almes hou-
ses by the
Crowched
Friers.

French men
attacted.

1522
Ann. reg. 14.
The Empe-
rour came
into London.

193 and

and comynge of the citie the xiiij of June, the king accompayning hym, from thence he went to Wlidsor and late in the Hall of the Garter. After great feasts, joutes, and honourable entertainment, he departed to Hampton, and sailed from thence into Spaine.

During this tyme the Earle of Surrey Lord Admiral, burnt Aldersey in Brytayne not long after entered Picardie, and burnt divers townes and castles.

John Reddstone, John Champneis.
Sir John Munday, Goldsmith.

The Lord Rosse, and Lord Dacres of the North burned the towne of Kelby in Scotland, with foure score villages, and overthrew xviii. towers of stone.

The Emperour Charles, king Henry, and Ferdinand Duke of Austrich, the Pope, the Cite of Venice, and divers others in Italie were confederate against the Frenchmen.

The Turks besieged the Isle of Rhos, and on Christmas day tooke it, to ther Duke of all chyldendome.

The Earle of Surrey burned 37. vil- lages in Scotland, dispoysed the country from the East marches to the West.

A Parliament at the Blaue Friers in London, wherin was granted a great Subsidie.

Cheseterne king of Denmarke and his Queene arrived at Dover the 22 of June, came to London, and were lodged in the Bishop of Bathes place. The Duke of

Shrives.
Major.

The Turkes
tooke the
Rhodes.

1523

Parliament
at the Blaue
Friers.

Ann. reg. 15.
The king of
Denmarke
arrived.

of Suffolke was sent into Franche with an armie of 10000. men, who passing the water of Somme without battaille, tooke divers townes and castles.

Michaell English, Nicholas Lennings.
Sir Thomas Baldry, Mercer.

In December at the citie of Coventry Francis Whist, Christopher Pickering, and Anthony Hainly intended to haue taken the kings treasure of his subidie, as the same came towrds London, therewith to haue raised men, and to haue taken the castle of Willingworth, and then to haue made battaille against the king, for the which they were malwen, han ged, and quartered at Tiborne the other of these conspiracie were executed at Coventry.

Ralph Dormer, William Roch.
Sir William Bayly, Draper.

The x. of March was great tri umph made in England, for the taking of the French king before the citie of Paule.

Cardinall Wolsey obtained licence of the Pope to supprese certaine small Priories, to the entent to erect two Colledges at Exford, and at Ipswich. The tower of Greenwich was builded.

A truce betwene England & France.

John Caunter, Christopher Askew.

Sir John Allen, Mercer.

The xi. of Februarie, fourre merchants of the Scillyard did penance at Paules, Ann. reg. 16.
and Doctor Barnes bare a fagot.

Shrives.
Major.
Conspiracie
at Coventry.
1524
Ann. reg. 16.

Shrives.
Major.
1525

Priories
suppreseed.
Ann. reg. 17.

Greenwich
tower.

Shrives.
Major.

The syxt of September was proclimation for gold, the French crowne iii. shillings vi. d. The Angell vii. s. vi. d. The ryall xi. s. iii. d. &c.

Shriues. Steuen Peacocke, Nicholus Lambert.
Maior. Sir Thomas Seymer, Mercer.

1527

Ann. reg. 19

In Nouember, December, and Janua-
rie fell such rain, that therof enued grete
flouds, which destroyed corne fieldes, pa-
sture, and beastes. Then was it due till
the xii. of Appill, and from that time it
rained euerie day and night, till the third
of June.

Such scarcitie of bread was at London,
and all England, that many died for de-
fauult thereso.

The bread carts coming from Strat-
ford towards London, were met at the
Miles end by the Citizens, so that the
Maior and Shrynes were forced to goe
and rescue the same, to see them brought
to the markets appointed. Wheat was
then at xv. shillings the quarter. Shortly
after the Marchants of the Gylde
brought from Danke, such stroke of wheat
and rye, that it was better cheape at
London than in anie other part of the
Realme.

John Hardie, William Hollis.
Sir James Spencer, Vintner.

Shriues.

Maior.

1528

Ann. reg. 20.
A ship char-
ted,

A French Cauer of 30. tunne being
maner with 38. Frenchmen, and a Fle-
mish Cauer of 27. tunne, and 24. Fle-
mings, meeting at Margate, the one cha-
red the other along the riuer of Thameſe

69

to the tower wharfe of London, where sir
Edmonde Wallingham Lieutenant of the
tower stayed them, and tooke both their
captaines and men.

The xvii. of June, the Terme was ad-
iourned till Michaelmas, because of the Sweating
Sweating sicknes that then raigned, and sicknes,
there was no such watch in London at
Midsummer, as before had beeene accu-
stomed.

Ralph Warren, John Long.
Sir John Rudstone, Draper.

In Aprill, May, June, and July, Car-
dinall Campauns, wth Cardinall Wool-
sey, late at the Blacie Friers in London,
where before them was brought in que-
stion the Kings mariage with Queen
Katherin, as to be unlawfull: but they
long time protracted the conclusion of the
matter, which delay king Henrie tooke
verie displeasantly.

Cardinal Campauns departed towards
Rome, and shoxly after Cardinall Wol-
sey was discharged of the Chauncellor-
ship, and the King seid all his goods
with his Wallace at Westminster, called
Poyke place, into his hands.

Sir Thomas Moore made Chan-
cellor of England.

Michaell Dormer, Walter Champion.

Sir Ralph Dormer, Mercer.

William Lindall translated the new
Testament into English, and printed the
same beyond the Seas.

A peace was agreed betwene king
Lynne

Shriues.
Maior.

1529

Ann. reg. 23.
Cardinall
Wolsey.

Sir Thomas
Moore made
Chancellor.

Shriues.
Maior.

New Testa-
ment prin-
ted,

Henry of England, the Emperoz, the French king, the king of Boheme, and Hungarie.

In the moneth of October, the King came to the Blacke Friers, and beganne there a Parliament.

The xiiij. of Ianuarie a great fire was in the Tinte of London.

The xviij. of May, a man was hanged in chaines in Finsbury feld, for murde-

1530 King Henry commaunded the Bishopps Ann. reg. 22. to call in Lindals translatiōn of the new Testament, & to see another truly translated to be set forth.

King Henrie upon occasion of delay made by the Pope in his controuersie of duosement, caused proclamation to be made, forbidding all his subiects to purchase any thing from the court of Rome.

The plague of pest being hot in the cite of London, blew crosses, called per signum Tau, were commaunded to be set ouer the doores of houses infected.

It was proclaimed that no Gascoine wine shold be retailed aboue 8.d. the gallon. Also that calues calid betwixt the first of Ianuarie, and the first of May shold not be killed, but reared up, &c.

William Dancy, Richard Chopping.

Sir Thomas Pargetor Salter.

The Cardinall being constict of a pri-

Parliament at blake Friers.

Suit to the court of Rome for- bidden.

Pest in Lon-

Shrives.

Maiors

Cardinall Wolsey died.

Abbey

Abbey, wherc he deceased the 29. of No- vember and was there buried.

The rohole cleargie of Engeland being judged to be in the prevaricatre, in their convocation concluded a subission, the premisse wherein they called the King Supreme head of the Church of Engeland, and were contented to give the king 100000. li. to paydon their offence.

Richard Ralle a cooke was boyled in Smithfield for paysoning dñers persons at the Bishop of Rochesters place.

The xi. of Apayll seauen men with their hōles and a feriman, were all drowned at Lambeth.

Thomas Bilney was burned at Mor-welch.

Richard Gressam, Edward Alcam. Sir Nicholas Lambert, Grocer.

In the moneth of November, a Ser-geants feast was held at Ely hōse in Holborne, looke moxe my Scurvy.

The 25. of May was taken betweene London and Greenwich two great fishes, called Hoylepooles.

The oath whch the cleargie had vied to make to the bishop of Rome was made void by Statute, and a new oath confirmed, wherein they confessed the king to be supreme head.

Sir Thomas Moore after suit made was discharged of the Chancelorship.

Tho. Audley knight, made Lord Chan- celor. Five men were hanged & quartered at tower hill for covrayng and clapping Christ. The suppised.

Cleargie in conuocation called the King Henry supreme head.

1531 A cooke boyled.

Ann. reg. 2 3.

Thomas Bilney burned. Shrives. Major.

1532 An. reg. 2 4. Monstrous fishes.

The cleargie sworne.

Sir T. Moore discharged. T. Audley L. Chaun-

cellor.

Coynes ex-ecuted.

Christ. church

The suppised.

The King suppressed the Priorise of Christchurch in London, and gaue their Church, place, and lands to Sir Thomas Audley.

The 30 of August William Warham Archbisoppe of Canterbury deceased. The king repaireth the Tower of London. Ladie Anne Boleyn was made Marchioness of Pembroke. King Henrie went to Calleis, and so to Wolsey, where he met with the French king.

R. Ramold. N. Pichon, I. Martin.

Sir Stenen Pecocke Haberdasher.

Tower of London re-paire.

Shrives.
Maior.

1533

Ann. reg. 15. Queen Anne crowned. Prince Ar-thurs widow Beete and mutton sold by waight.

The 12. of April being easter even, the Ladie Anne Boleyn, who had bee nee-
mously married to king Henrie, was proclai-
med Queene of England, and on easter-
sonday with solemnite, crowned at West-
minster. The fiftch of July Queene Kath-
erine was proclaimed Prince Arthurs wi-
dow. It was encted that Butchers
should sell thir Beeke and Mutton by
waight, beeke for an halfe pence the pound,
and mutton at three farthings, at that
time fat Oxen were solde for xxvi. s.
viii. the peece, fat weathers for three
shillings four pence the peece, fat Calves
the like pice, a fat Lambe for twelue
pence. The Butchers of London solde
pence peece of Beeke for the relife of the
poore, currie pice two pound and a halfe
lounche three pound for a pence; and thre-
teeue, somtyme 14. of thol' pences for 12.
d. mutton 8.d the quarter, & an hundred
waight of beeke for fourte shillings 8.d.

The

The 7. of September betweene the
houre of 3 & 4 of the clokke in the after-
noone was the Ladie Elizabeth, daugh-
ter to king Henrie borne at Greenwich, &
there chylened in the Savoy Church.

William Forman, Thomas Kytton.

sir Christopher Aken, Draper.

A great shiff was taken at Blackewall,
whiche was brought to Westminster to
the king. 1534

The fiftch of Aprill Elizabeth Wolfe & his
wife hanged on two gybets in Lambeth
marsh, for murdeing two Marchant
stranglers.

The 25. of Aprill Elizabeth Barton
a Swaine, professed at Saint Sepulchres
in Canterbury, Edward Bocking, and
John Herling, two Monkes of Thustes
Church in Canterbury, Hugh Rich War-
den of the Feters obseruans in Canter-
burie, & Richard Risbe of the same house. The holy
Richard Mallett, Parson of Aldington
in Kent, and Henrie Gold Driest, were
drawen from the tower of London to ty-
burne, and there hanged, and headed, sc.
for suppre conytracie in the matter of
duoile betweene the kyngs marchalle and
Queene Katherine. All the priesters
through England called to besworne to
the kyng and Queene Anne & their hares,
before the Archesbischop of Canterbury, and
all men through England were sworne in
their shires & townes wherethay dwelled
for resulass thereof John Fisher bishop of
Rochester, & Thomas Moore late Lord
Chancellor

Ladie Eliza-
beth borne.

Shrives.
Maior.

1534

Richard Risbe of the same house.

maid of Kent

Oth to king
Henrie and
Queen Anne.

Chamcellos were sent to the tower of London, divers other priests religious and lay men were sent to other prisons.

Ann reg. 26. The 15. day of May was a great fire at Fire in Bed street.

Salter's hall in Breadstreet.
The 11. day of July, Lord Varies of the North was arraigned at Westminster of high treason, where he so wittily confuted his accusers, that to their great shame he was found not guilty.

The 11. of August, was all the places of Friar houses suppressed. the obseruate Friars, as Greenwich Canterbury, Richmunt, Newarke, and Newcastle putt downe.

Fire at Temple Barre. The 14. of August was a great fire at Temple Barre. The 16. of August, was burned the king's stable at Charing creste, wherein was burned many great horses also great shire of hay.

Nicholas Leson, William Denham
Sir John Champnes, Skinner.

The Pops authorie abrogated. In a Parliament at Eccleminster, the Pope with all his authorie was banished this Realme, the king to be reputed and taken as supreme head of the Church of England, having full authorisite to reforme all errors, heresies, and abuses in the same. Also the first fruitures and tenthes of al hyschall pugnites and proceedings were granted the king, with a subdiz of the lalice of twelve pence in the pound.

1535
Ann reg. 27. The Prior of the Charterhouse at London, the Prior of Beauval, the Prior of Exham, Reynolds, a brother of Simon and John

John Hallevestar of Thillaworth, were all condemned, drawn, hanged & quartered, at Liborne the fourth of May. The king commandied all about his court to pole their heads, and cauled his owne head to be poled. The 25. of May was in St. Pauls Church at London examined 19. men and sixe women borne in Holland, 14. of them were condemned, a man and a woman of them were burnt in Smithfield, the other 12. sent to other towns there to be burnt.

The 18. of June thre monkes of the Charterhouse at London, Exemewe, Middlecoore, and Midgate were drawen to Liborne, and there hanged & quartered. The 22. of June Doctor John Fisher, Bishop of Rochester was beheaded on the tower hill. The 6. of July Sir Thomas Moore was beheaded on the tower hill. The king sent Doctor Lee to visit the Abbies, Priories, and Dunnerles in England, who put forth all religious persons that wold go, and all that were under the age of 24. yeares.

Humphrey Monmouth, John Cotes,
Sir Iohn Allen, Mercer.

This Sir Iohn Allen gaue to the citte Charable of London a riche collar of gold, to be deedes done by the Mayor.

The 3. of Januari died Ladie Katherina the Dowager of Rinalton, and was Dowager buried in Peterborow.

In a Parliament was granted to the religion sup-

of

the

House

of

the

religion

sup-

pre-

ssed.

of the value of 200. lls. and vnder, with
all lands and goods to them belonging.

On May dyng, Henrie being at a
fults, at Greenwich, suddenly departed
to Hellinster.

1536
Ann, reg. 28.

L.Rochford
executed.

The next day Lady Anne D'ueene, was
had to the Tower, and there for things
laid to her charge, shortly after beheaded.
The 19. of May the Lord Rochford, bro-
ther to the said Queen, Henrie Hows,
Marke Sincton, William Brierton, and
Francis Weston all of the kings pu-
ruse chamber, about matters touching
the Queen were put to death the 17. of
May.

King Henrie
married La-
die Lane.

Articles by
the king.
Triumph at
Wellmynst.
Thomas {
Cromwell {
vicar gene-
ral.

Thomas Cromwell Secretarie to the
king, and maister of the Roles, was
made Lord keeper of the privie seale,
and vicar generall ouer the spiritualities
under the king, and sat divers times in
the convocation among Bishops as head
ouer them.

三

The xxii. of July Henry Duke of Rich-
mondise, and Somerset Earle of Duke of
Northanton, a bastarde sonne of king Richmound.
Henrie died, and was buried at Theb-
forde.

**E. Cromwell Lord priuie seale & bke- Paternoster
gerent, sent out vnder the kings spirituall creed and
seale certayne Inuictiuncs to the Prelates command-
and clericis of the Realme: charging them
to teach their parishioners, the Pa-
ter noster, Ave, creede, and command-
mentis in English.**

In the beginning of Octob. at an assise for Comission
the kinges libelde kept in Lincolnshre, in Lincoln-
the people made an insurrection, and ga. shire.

thered ne twenty thousand persons. Against those the King did send the Duke of Suffolk, the Earle of Shrewsbury and the Earle of Rutland, with a strong power whereof when the rebels hearde they desired pardon , brake vp their armie and departed home , but their Captaines were apprehended and executed.

The 9. of October a Priest and a Butcher were hanged at windloch, for a butcher words speaking in the behalfe of the Liti. executed. colishire men.

After began an resurrection in Yorke-
shire, for the lame causes, the people gathe-
red to the number of forty thousand. A-
gainst those rebels the King sent the Duke
of Northwolke, the Earle of Shrewbury
and the Marques of Exeter, with a great
army, with whom a battale was appoin-

100

Comination
appeas'd.

Shrives
Maior.

The Earle of
Kildare and
his uncles
executed.

An other
conspiracie

ted to haue beeene sought on the even of St. Simon and Jude, but there fell such raine the nigh before, that the two armes could not meet, whervpon they desired the duke of Northfolk to sue to the king for their pardoun, and that they might haue their liberties, &c. whiche the Duke promised, and rote poit to the king then lyng at Windsor, to know his pleasure, and so appeared them. Aske that was chefe of this rebellion, came to London, and was not onely pardoned but rewarded with gifts.

Robert Paget, William Bowyer.
Sir Ralph Warreine, Mercer.

The 13. of Novembre, Robert Pagin-tourneer in London was slaine with a Gunne, as he was going to Masse in the Mercers Chappell.

The 22. of Decembe the Thaines being frozen, the king & Queene Jane rode through London to Greenwich. The third of Februarie was Thomas Fitz Garet, sonne and heire to the Earle of Kildare, beheaded, and five of his uncles, drawn hanged and quartered at Tyburne. In the same moneth Nicholas Husgrave, E. Gilby and others, stirred a new rebellion, and besieged the Citie of Carlisle, from whence they were driven, & many of them taken and put to death. Also sir Frances Wigot, sir Robert Constable and other began a conspiracie, and for the same were attainted.

The 29. of March were twelve men of Lincoln

Lincolne drawnen to tiburne, and there hanged and quartered. Lincolnshire 1537
executed

An Apill through certayne Commissi-
ons sent into Somerlshire to take vp
come, the people began to make an insur-
rection, which was by Walter Pawlet in Somerset-
and other alayed, the beginners of the same
were condemned, whereof 14.
were hanged and quartered, one of them
was a woman.

In June the Lord Darcy, the Lord Hus-
sey, sir R. Constable, sir T. Percy, sir F.
Wigot, sir Stephen Hamilton, sir John
Bulmer and his wife, George Comyn,
Nicholas Tempest, Robert Aske, Willia
Thistle Abbot of Fontaines, A Abbot of
Serauer, the Abbot of Rivers, C. Prior
of Bierlington, were all put to death : sir
Robert Constable at Hussey over the gate
called Beverly gate, Aske hanged on a tow-
er at York, lady Bulmer burned in Smith-
field, lord Darcy beheaded at tower hill,
lord Hussey at Lincolne, and the other suf-
fered at Tyburne.

The 26. of August the lord Cromwell
was made knight of the Garter.

The 12. of Octob. was borne at Ham-
ton court Prince Edward and Queene
Jane lost her life the fourteene of Octo-
ber.

John Gresham, Thomas Lewes.
Sir Richard Gresham, Mercer.
Alwin a priest H. Warkam Cusumer of
Plymmouth, and Thomas Euell was han-
ged and quartered at Tyburne.

¶ 2. The

Shrives,
Maior.

Prince Ed-
ward,

1385

Ann. Reg. 3

The 12. of May frst Forest was han-
ged and burnt in Smithfield, for denying
the kings supremacy, with him was burnt
the image of Daruer Gathering of
Cales.

The 17. of May was a great fire at S.
Margaret Pattins in London, where many
houses and nine persons were burned.
Edmond Coldingble for counterfaiting
the kings signe manuell, and Edward
Clifforde for the same cause executed at
Tiburne.

Hangman
hanged.

Bible in e-
very Church &
a register
booke.

Shrines.
Maior.
Free schole
and almisse
houses at
Radcliffe.

The first of September was one Cart-
wellhangman of London, and two other
hanged by Clerkenwell, for robbing a
bouth in Barthelnewe faire. Thomas
Cromwell Lord priuy seale, vicegerent
to the king, sent forth injunctions to all
Bishoppes and curates through the
Realme, charging them to see that in e-
very Parish Church the Bible of the
largest volume, printed in English, were
placed for all men to reade on. And that
a booke of Register were also kept in e-
very Parish Church, wherin shall bee
written every weddung, chyterung, and
burying.

W. Wilkinson, Nicholas Gibson.
Sir William Forman. Haberdasher.

Anne Gibson¹, wife to Nicholas Gib-
son Grocer, by his licence, founded a
free schole at Radcliffe neere unto Lon-
don, shew also builded there certaine
almis houses for 14. poore and aged
persons.

Henry

1385

Henrie Marques of Excester, Warle
of Devoushire, Henry Poole, Lord Mount Marques of
richte, and Sir Edward Nevell, the ninth Devonshire.
of Januarie were beheaded on tower hill.
Two piflets, Crofts, Collens, and Hol-
land a Mariner were hanged and quar-
tered at Tiburne.

The 17. of November the blacke
Friers in London was suppressed,
the nexte day the white Friers, the
Gray Friers, and the Monkes of the
Charterhouse.

John Lambert was burnt in Smith- Blacke friers
held. On Ashwednesday were J. Johnnes, suppressed.
John Potter, and William Wammering Execution in
hanged in Paules Churchard, for killing Pauls church
of Roger Cholmely Elgire in the same yard.
place. The third of March, sir Nicholus
Carew, knight of the Garter, and master
of the kings horse, was beheaded at the
tower hill.

1539

Margaret Countesse of Hauisburie, Ann. reg. 34
Gertude wife to the Marques of Exce-
ster, Reynold Poole, Sir Adrian Fox-
telme, and Thomas Dingley knight of
Saint Johns, and divers other, weare
atainted by Parliament, And all the
religious houses in England suppressed,
& not suppressed, was granted to the king
for ever.

The eight of May thz Citizens of Lop. Great mul-
don mustered at the mil end all in brighte ar London
harnes with coats of white silke, or cloth,
and chaines of golde, in three great bat-
tals, the number was, 15000. besides
whitters

whistlers and other walkers; who in goodly order passed through London to Clevesmuster, and so through the Sauturries, and round about the Marke of Faine James, and returned home through Dto.

The Vicar of Boxne.

Walsworth
executed.

Clarkenwell
suppreſſed

Shriues.
Maior

T. Huntlow
his charicie

Abbots of
Reading and
Glastonbury
executed.

The Vicar of Clandsworth with his Chaplaine, his servant, and Sister Clarke were hanged and quartered at S. Thomas Waterlings.

The Humble of Clarkenwell, the Humble of Haltwell, the Visore of S. Waroueris in Southwarke, and Saint Bartholomew in Smithfield was suppreſſed.

Thomas Feire, Thomas Huntlow.
Sir William Holley, Mercer.

This Sir William Holleyes builded the beaufull Crosse, in the Cittie of Couentry.

This Thomas Huntlow, gaue to the Haberdashers certaine tenementes, to the which they bee bounde to give to ten pore almes people euerie one of them eight pence every friday and also a ſeruile quarter dimer kept by the Haberdashers, to every one of thole ten meate, drinke and monie.

The Abbot of Reading and two priests were hanged and quartered at Reading. The ſame day was Richard de Thitting Abbot of Glastonbury hanged and quartered on towre hill before his monaſtery.

In December were appoynted to waite on

on the king 50. pensioners, or speares Pencioners unto whome was appoynted 50. l. the appointemēt. The thrid of Januari was King H. marrie peareys. The Ladie Anne of Cleve received at blacke heath, and brought to Greenwich, and the Anne of Cleve. ſixt of the same month married to Ringe Henrie.

The 13. of Apull was Thomas Lord T. Cromwell Cromwell created Earle of Essex, & made Earle of Flex great Chamberlaine of England. A. fiftenees & a ſubſide. Aun. reg. 32.

In a Parllament was graunted to the king a ſubſide of two ſhillings the pound of lands, and twelue pence in goods, and fourteenees.

The religion of Saint Johns in England, named knights of the Rhodes was diſſolved.

In May was ſent to the Tower Doctor Wilson and Doctor Sampson Bishop of Chicheſter, for teſtifying certayne paſtoners, whiche denide the kings ſupremacie, for the ſame offence Richard Farmer, Grocer of London a wealthie man, was committed to the Marshalleſy, attainted in the plenarie, and lost all his goods. Richard Farmer in the plenarie.

The 9. of Julie Thomas Lord Cromwell Earle of Essex committed to the tower of London, the 28. of July hee was beheaded on the tower hill with the Lord Walter Hungerford. King Henry was divorced from Ladie Anne of Cleve.

The 30. of July Robert Barnes, Thomas Gerard, William Jerome Priests, were burned in Smithfield. The ſame day hanged.

day Thomas Abel, Edward Dowell, and Richard Fetherstone were hanged and quartered for denying the kings supremacy. The fourth of August were drawn to Tyburne six persons, and one led, Laurence Cooke Prior of Lancaster, William Howne a lay brother of the Charterhouse, Giles Howne gentleman, Clement Philpot, Edmunds Bromham, Darbie Kenham, Robert Wode, Germaine Carrow, all put to death for denying the supremacy.

The ditches about London were cleaned.

The eighth of August lady Katherine Howard was shewed openly as Queen at Hampton Court.

The xi of September, was hanged in Moorefield a stranger, who had slain his master.

Great drought and a great death of hot burning agues and fluxes. The salt water flowed above London Bridge.

William Laxton Martin Bowes.
Sir William Roch, Draper.

Ralph Egerton and Thomas Warham put to death for counterfailing the kings Great Seal. In April certain persons began a new rebellion in Yorkshire, which were shortly taken and put to execution in divers places, of which Leigh, Tattersall, and Thornton, were put to death at London, sir John Nevell knight, and ten persons more were put to death at Yorkes.

The

K. Henrie
maried.

Drie somer.

Shriues.
Maior.

85 41
Ann. reg. 33.
Comotion
in Yorkshire.

The Countesse of Harsbury was beheaded in the tower of London. Dampore of Salisbury and Chapman two of the kings guard, beheaded. Dampore & Chapman hanged.

The 28. of June lord Leonard Gray, depurie of Ireland was beheaded on the Tower hill. The same day were hanged at Saint Thomas Watlings, Mantle, put to death, Royden, and frowdsgentlemen, for spoile and murder they had done in Nicholas Delharts parke, the lord Dacres of the South being in company, and on S. Peters day the Lord Dacres was ledde from the tower to Tyburne and there hanged.

In August the king tooke his progresse towards Yorke.

Rowland Hill, Henry Sucloy.

Sir Michael Dormer, mercer.

On Chistmas even at night began a great fire in the house late called Ellsing spittle nigh Cripplegate in London, which at that time was the house of Sir John Williams master of the Kings Jewels, where many of those jewels were burnt, and more indeſced. The lady Katherine Howard whom the king had married, for her unchaste busing committed with T. Culpeper and Francis Dereham, was by Parliament attainted, Culpeper and Dereham were put to death at Tyburne. The 23. of January the King was proclaimed kynge of Ireland. The 13. of Februarie were beheaded within the tower

Progresse
to Yorke.

Shriues.

Maior.

Fire at Ellsing
spittle.

K.H. king of
Ireland.

Q. Katherin
beheaded.
tower the Lady Haward, otherwise cal-
led Queene Katherin, and the lady Roch-
ford,

A maid
boyled.
The 17. of March Margaret Danse
was boyled in Smithfield, for poys-
ing three households that she hadde wel-
led in.

1542 Ann. reg. 34. In the moneth of August, James earle
of Deslmond of Irland, sumunited him-
selfe to the king. The first of October the
great Duke of Ireland was created earle
of Ulton, and his bale somme Hatchewe
Duke Baron of Donghaman. The Duke
of Norffolke entred Scotland the 21. of
October burning & wastling all the mar-
ches, and there tарьed vntill the midste of
November.

Henry Hubblethorne, Henry Amcott.
John Coates, salter.

Scots euer-
thowen.

1543 Ann. reg. 35. The 3. of June the Oblyns a Lord in
Ireland, and ducres of the wylde Irish
submitted them to K. Henry, the saide
Oblyns

The kynge of Scots made a Roade into
Engeland, and did much harine, but at
the last sir Thomas Clarton, and sir
William Musgrave with a fewe of the
borderers met the Scots, where they being
in number 1500. were ouerthowne in
which confilct was taken the Lord Max-
well, the Earle of Glencarne and Gas-
silles, with all the captaines of the army,
and on Saint Thomas euen they were
brought into the tower of London. At
nelyve yeeres tide they were sent home a-
gaine.

Oblyne was created Earle of Clavul-
card.

The 15. of July King Henry married K. H. maried.
Lady Katherine Parre, late wife to the
Lord Latimer.

King Henry sent ouer 6000. men to An army in
Landerley, whilch also came the Empe-
rour with a great army, and shortly after
came downe the French king with a great
army, and offered to gue battaile to the
Emperour, by reason whereof the siege
was raised.

Anthonyne Person, Robert West-
wood, and Henry Filmer were burnt at
Tearme at
Windsor.

A great pestilence was at London, and
therefore Michaelmas Tearme was ad-
iourned to S. Albons.

John Tolons, Richard Dobs.
Sir W. Bowyer Draper: sir Ralph Warren:

At Hawmynde, a roade was made into
Scotlande by the garrison there, who
burned 60. villages, and tooke greate
pryses

This yere chanced four Eclipse, one
of the Sunne the xxiiij. of Januari, and
three of the Moone.

Edward Heymer Earle of Hereforde
was made Lieutenant of the North, and
sent thilke with an armie.

Germaine Gardiner and Larke Par-
son of Cherasay, were executed at El-
burne for denying the kinges supremacy, Germaine
with them was executed one Singleton, Gardiner.
and shortly after Abby.

The

1544
Houseblow-
en vp.

The 3. of Apill a Gunpowder house
in East Smithfield was blown vp, and
therein burned nine men, a boye, and a
woman.

Sir John
Dudley.

Ann. reg. 36.

Sir John Dudley Alcomit Elle, high
Admirall of England, arrived with his
fleet of 200. sallie in the Frith of Scot-
land, where he landed divers of his men,
he landed the residue at Leeth, and from
thence marched in three great battailes,
whereof the said Lord Admirall ledde the
vaward, the Earle of Shrewsbury the
reverward, and Edward Selmer earle of
Hertforde Lieutenant generall of the bat-
tale. here they found the Scottes to the
number of 6000. horsemen besides many
footemen ready to haue stopped their
passage, but after certayne shott on bothe
sides, they sodainly leauing their artillerie
fled toward Edenborough: then the En-
glishmen entered the towne of Leeth, where
they found such riches as they thought had
not bee in any towne of Scotland. The
next day our armie went toward Edenborough
where they beat the
Scottes from their ordeneance, and so
entered the Carty gate, and there slew a
great number of the Scots, and set fire
on the towne.

The Letane or Procescion was by the
king commanded to be vised in English in
every parish Church.

Proclamation was made for the
Inhauning of Goide to 48. shillinges,
and Silver to four shillinges the ounce

Also

Leeth taken
and spoilt,
Edelbrough
burnt.Co Iesu-
haunted.

Also the kynge caused to bee coyned base Basemoney
coynes.

After Whitsontide the Duke of Norf-
olk & the lord Brune leale, with a great
armie tooke their voyagetoward France,
and besieged Hutterell. The duke of Norf-
olk with many other noble men passed
the Seas, and encamped before Boloine
on the East side.

The xlii. of July king Henry with a K.H. went to
goodly compaines passed into France, and
incamped on the North side of Boloine,
after whose comuning the towne was so
soile bastered with Gunshot, that after a
moneths siege the capteine sent word to
the king that they would yeeld the towne
upon condition that all which were with-
in, might depart with bag and baggage,
and the Bullokers departed to the num-
ber of 4454.

The 25. of September the King with
his nobility entred into high Boloine, and
after turned from thence, landed at Douer
the first of October.

John Vilford, Andrew Iudde.

Sir William Laxton, Grocer.

Shrines.
Major.

This Sir William Laxton foun-
ded a free Schoole at Oundale in Nort-
hampton shire, he also builded there cer-
taine almes-houles for seuen poore almes
men.

This yeare was taken by the Kings
ships of the English coast the number of Prise taken,
300. French shippes and more, so that the
Grayfriars Church in London was laid
full

full of winc, the Austin friars and Blacke friars were laide full of Werryng and e-ther shh that were taken going into France,

A benevo-
lence deman-
ded:
Alderman
sent into
Scotland.

Sir. W. Roch
sent to the
Fleete.

A fained
miracle.

A false ac-
cuser set on
the Pillory,
& well mar-
ked to bee
knownen.

The king demanded a benevolence to-wards his warres in Fraunce and Scotland. The Lord Chancellour, the Duke of Suffolle and other of the kings coun-celle late at Baynards calle, where they first called before them the Mayor & Aldermen, &c. And because Richard Reade Alderman would not agree to pay as they set him, hee was comandred upon paine of death forthwith to serue the king in his warres of Scotland: who departed from London the xxiij. of Ianuarie. Also Sir William Roche Alderman for wordes of displeasure taken by the kings Counsell, was by them sent to the Fleete, where hee remained till Hallion Day.

A Priest vnti penance at Paules croffe, and there confessed, that himselfe saying Mass, Pricked his finger and be bled the corporas and altee cloth, meaning to haue made the people beleuee, that miracu-lously the vte had bled which he had con-sacrated.

The xiiij. of Februarie a Priest was set on the Pillory in Cheape, and burnt in bothe Cheekes with the letters F. and A. and a paper on his head wherein was written, For false accusing, whiche iudgement was glaea by the Lorde Chauncellor in the Statute chamber. A notable

notable example of Justice.

In the beginning of March a rode was made into Scotland by the Eng-lish men, who went so farre, that a great armie of Scots beset them; with three battales, where the Englishmen for the most part were slaine and taken at Baynayr hough, among whome sir Ralph Eure lord Warden of the East Marches was slaine, and Richard Reade Alderman of London, with other taken prisoners by the Scots:

The nitie Teame was adionted be-cause of the warres.

The French kings nauis comming out of Newhaven and Deepe, arrived in Muslye before bright Maunday, where they set certaine of their soldiars a lande, but the beacons were fired and the men came downe so thicke, that the French men fled.

The 19. of July by mistortune of shoo-ting of a gunne in on of the Hedgehogges a shipp before Westminister, a firkin of gunne powder fired, and lewe seuen men, and the eight was drowned.

The 24. of July the king being at Ports-mouth, a goodly Shipp called the Mary Rose, with sir George Carrow the cap-taine and many other gentlemen was drowned in the midste of the ha-ven.

The xxi. of July, the French Gallies came afore Portsmouth hauen, & landed certain of their army in the Isle of Wighte and

A roade into
Scotland.

Alderman of
London ea-
ke prisoner.

1545
Ann. reg. 37

Men burnt
in the
Hedgehog.

Mary Rose
was drow-
ned.

and there burned and incamped about 2, thousand men, but they were soone driven away with losse of their captaines and many sondotes.

Within few dayes after the whole fleete remooued from the light vnto a place in Sussex, called New hauen, and there landed many Captaines and sondoters, who by the valiantnes of the gentlemen and Peomen were slaine and drowned, and therest hardley recovered their shippes and gallies.

In August the earle of Hertforde was sent into Scotland with an army of 12000. men where hee destroyed divers townes.

The ir. of September Sir John Dudley Lord Admirall of England landed with 6000. men at Trepport in Normandie, and there burnt the towne and Abbie, and thirtie shippes with a barge that lay in the hauen.

The xiij. of September the Church of saint Giles without Creplegate of London was burnt.

George Barne, Ralph Alley.

Sir Martine Bowes, goldsmith.

A subside of two shillinges eight pence of the pound in goods, and lli.s. of land.

All Colledges free Chapples, Chantries, and hospitals, were committed to the kings order.

The steward in Southwarke was put downe. The 27. of April being Wednesday.

Frenchmen
landed at
new hauen
in Sussex.

Earle of
Hertford
sent into
Scotland.
L. Admirall
burnt Trep-
port.

Saint Giles,
church burnt

Shrines:
Maior.
Chantries,
colledges,&
hospitals gi-
uen to the
kinge.

1546
The Stewes
put downe.

Day in Easter week, W. Foxley pot macker for the mint in the tower of London fell a sleepe, who coulde not be wakened with pricking, cramping, or otherwise till the first day of the next term, which was full xiii. daies & xv. nights. The cause of his thus sleeping coulde not bee knowne: though the same were diligently searched for by the kings chistians & other learned men, yea the king hymselfe examining the said W. Foxley, & he was in all points found as he had slept but one night, and was living till the yeare of our Lordes, 1587.

The xiiij. of June being Whitsonday, a peace was proclaimed betweene the kings of England & of France.

The xvi. of July were burned in Smithfield for the sacrament, Anne Askewe, J. Lasels, Nicholas Diterden Priest, J. Adam taylor, and Doctor Shaxton sometime Bishop of Salisbury preached at the same fire, and there recanted, persuading them to doe the like, but they would not.

The xxi. of August came into England Claude llygh Admirall of France, who brought with hym the Sacre of Depe, and xii. Galleyes hee landed at the tower warfe, where he was honourably received, and brought to the bishop of London P. lace, where he lodgeth to nightes, and then rode to Hampton court wher the king lay. By the way Prince Edward received hym with a compaie of 500. R. cotes

Anne Askewe
and others
burnt.

Admirall of
France.
came to
London.

cotes of velvet with one sleeve of cloath of gold, and halfe the coate embrodered with gold, there was in all to the number of eight hundred horses.

In September the water of Finsburie was brought to the Conduites at London wall, Saint Stephens in Coleman streete, and Wat. Margarets in Lothburie.

Conduit in
Lothburie.

Shrines.

Maior.

Duke of
Norfolk
sent to the
Tower.

K. Henr. his
gilt to the ci-
ty of London.

Earle of Sur-
rie beheaded
King Henry
deceased.

Richard Geruace, Thomas Corteze.

Henriet Lubberthorne, Marchant Tayler.

The xiij. of December Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and Henry Earle of Surrey his sonne was sent to the tower.

The iiiij. of Januarie the Church of the late Grayfriars in London was opened. And that day preached at Paules croffe the Bishoppe of Rochester, who declared the kings gift to the city of London, for the relking of the poore people, to wit Saint Barthelmeus spitle, the Church of the Grayfriars, and two parish Churches the one of Saint Nicholass in the shambles, the other Saint Edwinge in Newgate market al to be made one parish Church of the Gray friars church, and in lands he gave for the maintenance of the same fiftie hundred markes by the yeare for ever.

Henry Howard Earle of Surrey was beheaded on the tower hill the xix of Januarie.

The 28 of Januarie king Henry deceased, appointed his first heire to be his sonne

sone Prince Edward, the second Ladie Marie, his daughter by Queene Kathe. And the thirde Ladie Elizabeth by the Queene Anne Bolynne. who decessed when he had reigned 37. yeare in moneths, and odde daies, and was buried at Windsor.

Edward the sixt.



Edward the sixt began his
raigne the 24. of Januari.
1546. when he was but 9.
yeares old. King Henry his Ann. reg. 1.
father by his will had appoin-

ted for his priuy Council the
Archbishop of Canterbury, the Chancel-
lour, the bishop of Derha, with other to the
number of sixteen. The iij. of Februarie
the earle of Wertford was elected to bee
protector of the kings person. The xij. of
Februarie the Lord Protector is the tow-
er of London, endued king Edward with K.E. made
the order of knighthoode, and then Henrie knight.
Hobblethorne, lord Maior of London I. Major of
kynning downe, the kinge made him London
knights. made knighe

The xviii. of February sir Edward Hey-
mer Earle of Wertford and lord Protector
was created duke of Somerset, the lord
Dare earle of Essex, Marques of North-
hampton, sir John Dudley lorde Lille,
lord Admirall Earle of Warwicke, sir

Duke and
Lords crea-
ted.

230 Edward the sixt.

Thomas Wriothesley Lord chauncellor,
Earle of Southampton, Sir Thomas
Heymer was made Lord of Syntlep, and
high Admirall, Sir Richard Rich was
made Lord Rich, sir Willian Willowbie
Lord Willowby, sir Edmond Sheffield
Lord Sheffield.

K. Edward
crowned.

1457
D. Smith re-
canted.

Images
forbidden.
Procession
forbidden.

Muskelbo-
rowfield.

I. Rich Lord
Chancellor.
Shrives,
Major.

King Edward was crowned at West-
minster on the 25. of February.

The xv. of May Doctor Smith recant-
ed at Paules cross.

The lord protector, and the rest of the
counsell sent commissioners into all
parts of the Realme, wch. bng them to
take all Images out of their Chur-
ches, for the auoyding of Idolattie,
with them were sent divers Preachers
to perswade the people from their
Beads, and at that time procession was
forbidden.

Edward duke of Somerset, and John
Earle of Warwicke with a noble armee
were sent into Scotland, and at a place
call'd Muskelbrough, the Englishmen
and Scottes met, whre betweene them
the x. of September was fought a cruell
bataile. The victorie whereof fell to the
Englishmen, and of the Scottes were
slaine 1400. and taken prisoners
1500.

Richard Lord Rich was made Lord
Chancellor.

Thomas White, Robert Clestey,
Sir John Gresham, meeter.

This sir John Gresham gaue to me-

116

231 Edward the sixt.'

rie ward in London x. pound, to the poore
and to six score poore men and wo-
men every of them threec yardees of cloth
for a gowne of eight or nine shillinges
the yard, hee gaue also to maidens mar-
riages, and to the hospitals in London
about 200. pounds in money. He founded
a free schoole at Holt, a market towne in
Norfolk.

All Colledges Chauntries, free Chap-
pels, Hospitals, Fraternities, brotherhoods
and Guilds were granted to the king, and
an act made for the recanting of the Sa- Ann. reg. 2.
craments in both kindz. 1548

The Church seruice was sung in Eng-
lish.

The watch in London at Midsummer A goodly
was now againe used, both on the even of watch at
Saint John and Saint Peter, in as com- Midsummer.
bordre as it had beeene accustomed
whch watch was greatly beautifled by
the number of more than three hundred The siege of
dismilnes and light horsemen, that were Haddington.
prepared by Citizens to be sent to the res-
cue of the towne of Haddington in Scot- Bishop of
land. Winchester

On Saint Peters day Stephen Gar-
diner Bisshoppe of Celinchester, preached
before the King, for the whch he was sent
to the tower.

The seventh of July a Priest was han-
ged and quartered in Smith field, for that A priest of
he had slain master Wody one of the kings Cornwall
Commissioners, others of his society were executed.
put to death in other places.

R 3

A

A great pe-
stilence at
London.

A great pestilence was in London wherefore commandement was givene to all Curats & other, that no copes shold be buried before sixe of the clocke in the morning nor after sixe at night, and that there shoud at the buriall of euery copes, bee runge one Bell at the least, by the space of thre quarters of an houre.

William Locke, John Ailif, knighis.
Sir William Amcott, Fishmonger.

The xvi. of September Saint
Annes Church within Aldergate was
burnt.

The 16. of Januarie T. Seymer L. Admirell, and brother to the Lord Pro- tector, was sent to the tower of London: and the xx. of March beheaded on the to- wer hill.

The 23. of Apill, six houses at broken wharfe were burnt.

In May by meanes of a proclamation for enclosures, the commonons of Somersetshire and Lincolnshire made a commoti- on, and brake vp certaine Parkes of Sir Ed. Harbards, and lord Sturtos, but sir Ed. Harbard newe and execute many of those rebels. In July the commonons of Essex and Kent, Suffolke and Norffolke, rose against inclosures, and pulled downe divers parkes and houses.

Also the commonons of Cornwall and Devonshire, required not only that the inclosures might be disparked, but also to haue their old religion: these besieged the

City

Shriues.

Maior.

Saint Annes
Church
burnt.

Ann. Reg. 3
Lord Tho-
mas Seymer
beheaded

1549
Fire at bro-
ken wharfe.
Commotion
in Somers-
shire.

Commotion
in Cornwall.

City of Excester, whch was valiantly defended. John lord Russell, Lord Philip Scale, wth a number of souldiers entered the city of Excester the xiii. of August Newe & tooke prisoners of the rebels more than fourte thousand, and after hanged diuers of them in the towne and countre about. The lord Gray also wth stran-gers halfe men, in divers conflicts Newe many people, and spoiled the coun-try.

The last of July lvi. lord Marques of Northampton, entred the City of Nor- wich, and on the next morning the rebels also entred the towne burned part thereof Commotion put the Lord Marques to flight, & Newe in Norwich the Lord Cheffield.

Divers persons were apprehended as aiders of the fore said rebels, of the which one was hanged within Aldgate, and an other at the hedge foote toward South- warke, both on Marie Magdalens day. In the beginning of August, the French king determined to take the Isles of Gern- sea and Jersea, did let their sodalyn upon our shippes with a great number of gallies, but were so manfully encountered by the kings nauie, that with the losse of a thou- sand men and great spoile of gallies they were forced to retire into France.

The eight of August the French ambas- sadiours gaue a defiance to the lord Pro- tector, wherepon all Frenchmen wth their goods being no denizens, were ap- prehended.

The

The Earle of Warwick encamped themselves at mount Surrey went against neare unto Norwich, against whome Sir the rebels. I. Dudley earle of Ulwicke were with an armie, where meeting with the rebels, they had thought all to haue died in the place but God brought it so to passe, that as well there as in all other places, they were partly by power constrained, partly by promise of their pardon persuaded to submit themselves. The Earle of Ulwicke entred the citie of Norwich the 27. of August, when he had slaine above five thousand of the rebels, and taken their chiefe Captaine Robert Kete of Clindam Tamer,

B. of London
deprived.

Shrives.
I. protector
brought to
the tower.

The 20. of September Edmond Bonnar bishop of London, was sent from Lambeth to the Marshalsey, for a Sermon which he preached at Paules crosse on the first of December. On the first of October he was deprived of his Bishopricke and sent againe to the Marshalsey for disobeying the kings order in religion.

Richard Turke, John Yorke.

The 21. of October. th: Duke of Somerset was brought from Clindam riding through Oldbaine in at Newgate and to the tower of London, accompanied with divers lordz and gentlemen, with the three hundreded Horses. The Lord Mayor, sir Ralph Warren. Sir John Grelly, master Recorder, Sir William Locke, and both the shrives,

with

with other knigthes, sitteng on these horses against Warclarene, all the officers with halbarts, and from Oldbaine bridge to the tower, certaine Aldermen, or their Deputies on Hoysbacke in every streete, with a number of householders standing with billes as he passed. There was with him committed to the tower, sir Michael Stanhope, sir Thom. Smith sir I. Thyn knightes, Wolse and Grey of Reading

The 17. of October, King Edward came from Hampton Court to his place K. Ed. rode in Southwarke, and there dined, hee through made maister Worke, one of the Shryues Londen, knight, and then rove through the City to Westminster.

sir Rowland Hill, mercer. The 28. of Oc. Major. tober.

This sir Rowlande Hill caused to bee charitable made divers Caufeyes Bridges and free R. Hill. scholes. He gaue to the hospital of Christes Gist to Church in London, thre hundred pound Christes hospitall in readie money and one hundred pound pitall, at his decease. The twentie nine of November, Robert Kete and William Kete his brother, were delivred out of the tower of London to sir Edmond Clindam shrive of Norfolk, to be conuened to Norwich where R. Kete was hanged in chaines on the top of Norwich castle and W. Kete likewise hanged on the R. Kete and top of Clindam steeple. In December the V. Kete Scots tooke Berwick in Scotland, and hanged other holys then possessed by Englishmen holdes in

Where Scotland lost

Peter Gibo
murdered.

Gauaro & o-
ther hang ed.
e

Ann. reg. 4.
Rebels hanged

1660
Peace pro-
claimed.

where they slew man, woman, and childe, except sir John Luteroll the captain, who they tooke prisone. The 19. of Januari were murdered by Saint Vulchers Church without Newgate of London 2 captains that had serued the king at Boulogne and else where, the one was sir Peter Gumbo, the other Iffictiga, which murders were committed by Charles Gauaro a Sleming, who came post from Warwick to doe that act: on the morow hee with three of his compaines were taken in Smithfield and sent to Newgate, & the fourteene and twentie of Januari they were all soure, Charles Gauaro, Balther, sat Gauaro, Nicholas Disalveron, and Francis Denalasco, hanged in Smithfield.

The 27. of Januari Humphrey Arundell Esquire, Thomas Holmes, Clinlowe and Burle, captaines of the rebels in Yorkshire, were hanged and quartered at tyburne.

The first of Februarie the Duke of Sommerset was delivered out of the tower.

The tenth of February one Bell was hanged and quartered at tyburne for mooning a newe rebellion in Suffolke.

The last of March a generall peace was proclaimed betwene the king of England, Fraunce, the Imperour, and the Scots. This tyme the lord Mayor of London and the Aldermen purchased all the liberties

of Southwarke, whch was in the libertie of Southwarke hands.

The 12. of April D. Nicholus Ridley waide pur-
was entallled Bishop of London. chased.

The 25. of April the towne of Bolonne was yeelded to the French.

The 2. of May, Ioane Butcher was burnt in Smithfield for heresie, that Christ yeelded. tooke no flesch of the Virgin Marie. Joan Butcher burnt. Richard Lion, Goddard Gorran, and Richard Ireland, were executed the 14. Rebels exec-
of May, for attempting a newe rebellion cuted, in Kent.

Tristesse learmie was adiourned till Teame ad-
Michaelmas.

In the moth of August a Moller of batailebidge was set on the pillory in cheape, and had both his eares cut off for seditionous words by him spoken against the Duke of Somerset,

Ald Grige a poupter that had been take for a cumling man in curing of diseases among wome, being prooued to be a craftie deceiuor was on the 8. of September set on the pillorie in Southwarke, & the lord Mayor & the Aldermen riding through the faire, he Asked them & all the Cites for gruener. It is to be wylched, that other such deceiuers (without learning and longe practise) were likewise tried and punished.

Augustine Hind, John Lyon,
Sir Andrew Ind Skinner.

This sir Andrew Ind erected one no-
table free schoole at Tonbridge in Kent
where

Shriuer,
Maior.

Almes hou-
ses by Saint
Helens in Bi:
shops gate
Streete.

wherein he brought vp and nourished in learning great store of youth as well bred in that tyme, as brought from other countries adioyning. He also builded almes houses for poore people nigh Saint Helens Church in London, and gaue lindes to the companye of Skinners in the same citie amounting to the value of 65.13.s.8. pence the yeare, for the which they be bound to pay 20.l. to the Schoole-mait, 8.l. to the Usher of the free Schoole at Tonbridge yearly for ever, and 4. shillings the weeke to the 6. poore people at S. Helens, 8.pence the pece weekly and 25.shilling 4.pence the yeare in coales amongst them for ever.

Edward Alice Smith of London widow late wife to Thomas Smith of the same ci- ty Esquire and custome of the porre of London, in her last testament bequeathed lands to the valew of xv. pounds by yeare for ever to the Skinners for the augmenting of the pensions of the poore inhabiting the eight almes houses treeted by the said Sir Andrew Tud her Father in the said S. Helens in Bishops gate street. She also hath giuen to the Hospitals & to the poore of other parishes and good preacher the some of 300.l. As also to poore schollars in the Universities the some of 200.l. Of which his last will and testament shee made her sonne Thomas Smith late shrie of London, and Richard and Robert Smith her executors, who haue performed the same

came according to her godly and charita- ble minde.

On Saint Valentines day at Feuer- sham in Kent, one Arden a Gentleman was murdered by consint of his wife, for the which fact she was the 14. of March Arden mu- burnt at Canterbury. Michael mister deid. Ardens mans was hanged in chaines at Feuerham, and a maiden burnt: Mollie & his sister were hanged in Smithfield at London: Greene whiche had fled came againe certaine yeares after, and was han- ged in chaires in the high way against Feuerham, and blacke dill the russian that was hired to doe the acts, burnt at Plushing in Zeland.

The 14. of Februarie D. Stephen Gar- diner bishop of Winchester was deprived B. of Win- chester de- of his Bishopricke, & so committed to the priued. tower againe. Into his place was trans- lated Doctor Wolmet. 1551

The twentie fourre of April a Dutch An Artian man was burnt in Smithfield for an Ar- ritan.

The 25. of May an earthquake at Wle- chingly, Godlstone, Titsey, Rigate, Croy. Earthquake don, Benington, Alberic, and divers other places in Soutbry.

The 9. of July the base monies (soined First fall of in the tyme of King Henry the eight & Ed- ward the sixt) was proclaimed, the shil- ling to goe for nine pence, the groat for three pence, which toke effect immedi- atly.

The sweating sicknes began in London the

Sweating
sicknesse.

the ninth of July, which was so terrible, that people being in best health were sud- denly taken, and dead in 2.4 hours, and twelue or lesse. And it is to be noted, that this mortallitie fell chiefly on me of the best age, as betwene thirtie and forty yeares. Also it followed Englishmen as well with in the realme as in Arasinge countries, the first weeke died in London 806. per- sons. The seuenteenth of August, the shillling whiche of late was called downe to nine pence, was called to six pence the groate to two pence, the half groat to a penny, the penny to an halfe penie,

John Lambart John Cowper.

The xvi. of October L. Seymer duke of Somererset the lord Gray of Cleton, sir Ralph Vane, sir T. Palmer, sir Miles Partridge, sir Michaell Stanhope, sir T. Arundell knights, & divers other gentilme were brought to the tower of London, the next morow the Mutchesse of Somer- set was also brought to the tower. The li- berties of the Gylayd were seazed into the kings hands.

sir R. Dobs, Skinner. 28 of October.

The 30. of October was proclaimed a new coine both of siluer and gold, Son- raines of 30. s. Angels of 10. s. &c. The 6. of November the old queene of Scots rode through London toward Scotland after she had laine four daies in the bishop of Londons pallace. The first of December the wife of Somererset was arraigned at

Westminster

Second fall
of base mony

Shriues.

Liberties of
the Sutland
seased.

Maior.

New coine.

Q. of Scots
rode tho-
rough Lon-
don.

Westminster, and condemned of felonie. The seuenth of December was a muster of horsemen before the kinge at Saint James. The twentie two of Janu- ary E. Duke of Somererset was behe- aded on the tower hill. The 26. of Fe- bruarie sir R. Vane, and sir M. Dartidg were hanged on the tower hill. Sir. M. Stanhope, with sir T. Arundell, were beheaded there. The last of Aprill a house neare to tower of London, with three salt of powder, was blowen vp, the gun- powder makers being threene in number were all slaine.

The sixteenth of May was a must- ter of horsemen before the king at Green- wich.

The 26. of July began the preparing of the Gray friars house in London, for the poore fatherlesse children, & that mon- th began the repairing of d. Thomas hospital in Southwarke, for poore impo- tent and lame persons.

The third of August at Middleton xi. miles from Oxford, a woman brought forth a child which had two persit bodies from the nauell upward, and were so ioy- ned together at the nauell, that when they were laid in length, the one heade and bodie was Calk, the other dale, the legges for both the bodies grew ton at midst, where the bodies ioyned, & had but one issue for the excrements: they lived xviii. dayes, and were women chil- dren.

The

Muster of
horsemen.
Duke of
Somerset
beheaded.

Anno reg. 6.
Sir. R. Vane
and other
executed.

1552

A monster.

Great fishes The 8. of August were taken at Queenes
brough iiii. great fishes called Dolphines;
and the weeke following at Blaue wall
were iiij more taken and brought to Lon-
don. This moneth of August began the
great prouision for the poore in London,
toward the whiche every man was contri-
butorie, and gaue certaine money in
hand, and covenanted to gaue a certaine
weekly.

Great fishes The seventh of October were iiij. great
fishes called Whislepooles, taken at
Grauelende.

Shrives. William Garrard, John Maynard,
Sir George Barne, Haberdasher.

Maior. **Charitable** This Sir George Barne gaue a
deedess of S. Cundemill in Finsberie feld to the
G.Batnes Haberdashers of London, the pro-
lites rysing thereof to be distributed to
the poore almes people of the same com-
pany.

Great Fishes The seventh of October, were three
greate fishes called Whistlepooles ta-
ken at Grauelende, whch were dra-
wne up to the kings B ridge at West-
minster.

Money bo- In this moneth, the King demanded
rowed of the of the Marchants adventurers, by way
for the repayment thereof, which did at
March antes that time amount to more then 48, thou-
sand pound.

The

The first of Nouember being the feast of The new ser-
all Saints, the new service booke, called vice in En-
of common prayer, began in Paules glish.
Church, and the like throught the citie, the
Bishop of London, Doctor Rioley exe-
cuted the service in the fore noone, and
preached at Paules croffe in the after
noone.

The 23. of Nouember the chyldeyn were
taken into the hospitall of the Gray fry-
ers, called Chylles hospitall. And also
sickle and poore people into the hospitall of
saint Thomas in Southwarke, in which
two places the chyldeyn and poore people
should haue meat, drinke, lodgynge, and
cloath, of the almes of the citie.

On Christmas day in the after noone,
when the lord Maior and Aldermen rode
to Paules, the children of Chylles hos-
pitall stood from Saint Laurence Lane
in Cheape towards Paules, all in Rus-
set cotton, the masters of the hospitall lor-
molt, next the Shilltons and Surgeons,
whch children were in number 340.

King Edward kept his Christmas wth Lord of mer-
open houshold at Greenwich, G. Ferrers
Gen. leman bring Lord of merrie disports
all the iii. daies, who so pleasantly and
wisely behaued himselfe, that the King had
great delight in his pastimes.

On the fourth of Januarie the last lord
of merrie disports came by water to the
tower, where he entred, and after rode
throught tower street, where he was met
and received by Sergeant Clas, lord of
millrule

First chyldeyn
in Chylles
hospitall.

First shew of
children in
Chylles hos-
pitall.

Lord of mer-
rie disports.

mistrule to maister J. Bainard, one of the shires of London, and so conducted through the citie with a great compaine of young lords and gentlemen, to the house of sir George Barre lord Mayor, where he with the chiefe of his compaine dined, and at his departure the lord Mayor gane him a standing cup with a couer, siluer & gilt, of the value of x. pound, the residue of his gentlemen and seruants dined at other Alverments houses, and with the shires.

Ann. reg. 7.

In the moneth of Januarie the king fell sick of a cough, which gretiouly increased, and at the last ended in a consumption of the lites.

Parliament.

The first of March began a Parliament at Westmynster, and brake vp on the 31. of March, then being good Friday, a subsidie was granted of 4. shillings the pound, lands, & 2. shillings 8. pence goods.

The third of Aprill being monday after Easter day, the children of Churche hospital in London, came from thence through the citie to the seruice at Saint Marie spittle, all clothed in plonker coats with red caps, and among them maidin children in the same sturtie with k riches, all which were there placed on a scaulde of eight stages, and there late the seruice.

The 10. of Aprill the lord Mayor was sent for to the court, and at that tyme the King gaue to him for to be a wrochehouse for the poore and idle persons of the citie

1555
Subsidie.Bridewell gi-
ven to the
cite of Lon-
don.The San-
cte Sam
uel appre-
nticed.

of London, his place of Bridewell, and seuen hundred markes laudes of the Savoy rents, with all the beds and bedding of the hospitall of the Savoy, toward the maintenance of the said workhouse.

The 20. of May by the encouragement of one Sebastian Cabot, three great ships wellfurnished, were set forth for the aduenture of the unknowne voyage to Musconia and other East partes by the North seas.

Voyage to
Musconia.

King Edward being about the age of K. Edward xvi. yeares, ended his life at Greenwich deceased, on the xix. of July, when he had reigned nine yeares, nine moneths, and odde daies, and was buried at Westmynster.

The tenth of July was proclamation made of the death of king Edward, and Ladie Jane how he had ordained that the ladie Jane, proclaimed daughter to Francis Dutchesse of Suff. Queene, folke, (which Ladie Jane was married to the Lord Gylford Dudley, fourth sonne to the Duke of Northumberland.) shoulde be heire to the crowne of England.

The 11. of July Gilbert Pot, draper to Minton Sanders Cintner, dwelling at Saint Johns head within Ludgate, with both his eares nailed and cleane cut off, for words speaking at the time of the proclamation of the Ladie Jane.

About nine of the clocke the same day in the afternoon, Minton Sanders, master to the said Gilbert Pot, and John Mendrow.

Owen a Gunner, shooting London
bidge to ward the Black Friers, were
dynowned.

Ladie Marie eldest daughter to king
Henrie the eight, fled to Framlingham
castle in Suffolke, where the people
of the countrey almost wholsy resorted
to her.

In Oxford Sir John Williams, in
Buckingham shire, Sir Edmonde Dec-
ham, and in divers other places, many
men of worship, offering themselves as
guides to the common people, gath-
ered great powers, and with all speede
mowe toward Suffolke where Ladie Ma-
rie was.

Also the 13. of July, by appointment of
the Councell, the Duke of Northumber-
land, the Earle of Huntington, the Lord
Orp of Eccliseton, and divers other, with
a great number of men of armes set for-
ward to fetch the Ladie Marie by force,
and were on their way as farre as Bu-
rie.

The 19. of July the counsell assembled
hemselfies at Baynards Castle, where
they communed with the Earle of Den-
broke, and immediately with the Master
of Loundis, certaine Aldermen, and the
Schraies. Garter king of armes, and a
trumpet came into Cheape, where they
proclaimed the Ladie Marie (daughter
to king Henrie the eight, and Queen Ka-
therine) Queene of England, France
and Ireland.

The

Lady Mary
fled.

Lady Mary
proclaimed
Queene.

The 25. of July John Duke of Nor-
thumberland, being at Salut Edmonds-
burie, (and hauing sure knowledge that
the Ladie Marie was at London proclai-
med Queene) returned backe againe to
Cambridge, and about syue of the clocke in
the evening, he came to the market crosse
and caused the Ladie Marie to be like-
wise proclaimed Queene of England, but
shortly after he was arrested in the kings
Colledge. And the 25. of July he with
other were brought vp to the tower of
London, vnder the conduct of Henrie
Earle of Arundell: This was the mat-
ter ended without bloudshed, which men
feared would haue brought the death of
many thousands.

Queene Marie.



Arie the eldest daughter to
king Henrie the eight, began
her raigne the sixt of July, Ann. reg. 1.
In the yeare 1553. She came
to London, and entred the
tower the thrid of August, where Tho-
mas Duke of Suffolke, Doctor Gardi-
ner late Bishop of Clinchester, and Ed-
ward Courtney, sonne and heire to Hen-
rie Marquesse of Excelster, prisoners in
the tower were discharged. The fifth of
August, Edmonde Bonner late Bishop of
London, Prisoner in the Marshalsey, and

¶ 3

Cuthbe:t

Bishops re-
stored.

Withbert Tunstall Bishop of Durham
prisoner in the kings Bench were restored
to their sees, shortly after all the Bishops
which had beene deprived in the time of
King Edward the 6. were restored to
their bishopriccs, also all beneficed men
that were married, or would not forsake
their opinion, were put out of their li-
vings either set in the same.

The 11. of July, certaine Gentlemen
intending to pale vnder London bridge in
a wherry, were there overturned and vi.
of them drowned.

The 13. of August, master Bourne a
Canon of Paules, preaching at Paules
crosse, so offendred some of the audience,
that they breaking silence cried, pull him
out, and one threw a dagger at him,
whereupon master Bradford and J. Ro-
gers two preachers of King Edwards
time, with much labour conuoyed the said
master Bourne out of the audience into
Paules schoole.

The 22. of August, John Duke of
Northumberland, sir John Gates, and
thomas Palmer knyghts, were be-
headed on the Tower hill.

The 4. of September was proclaimed
certayne new coynes, a soueraigne of gold
of 30. s. the halfe soueraigne 15. s. an An-
gel 8. s. the halfe angell 5. s. Of siluer the
groat, halfe groat, and penny. Also base
coynes to be currant as before. All the
same day by proclamation was pardoned
the subsidie of four shillings the pound
londes

Men down-
ned at Lon-
don bridge.

New coynes.

Subsidie par-
doned.

lands, and 2. s. 8. d. the pound of movea-
ble goods, granted in the last Parliament
of king Edward.

Thomas Olley, william Hewer.

Shrines.

Coronation.

The last of September, Queene Mary
rode through the Cittie of London to
Westminster. A Dutch man hood on the
weathercocke of Paules Keeple, holding a
steamer in his hand of sticke yards long,
and bowing his knee when the Queen
rode by, vnder him were two scaffoldes
one aboue the crosse, and the other aboue
the bowle of the crosse, both set with lre-
amers wauing, and torches burning.

On the morrow the Queen was crow-
ned at Westminister by Doctor Gardiner
Bishop of Eclinchester.

The 25. of October the Barge of
Grauesend was overturned, and iij. per-

sons drowned.

sir Thomas White, Merchant Tailor.

baige ouer-
turned.

This sir Thomas White, a worthie
patron and protector of poore schollers
and learning, erected a Colledge in Ox-
ford now called S. Johns Colledge, be-
fore Bergards Colledge, he also erected S. J.
Johns hall, somtyme Gloucester Colledge
in Oxford, for one hundred of schollers of
more, and adioyned it to his Colledge. He
also erectyd schooles at Bristowe and
Reading, moreover this worshipfull citi-
zen in his life time gaue to the citie of Brist-
owe, two thousand pounds of ready mo-
ney to purchase lands to the yearly value
of 120. pound, for the whiche it is agreed,

Charitable
deeds of sir
Thomas
White.

that

that the Mator, Burgesses, and commonaltie of Bilston, in anno 1567. and to yearly during the terme of tenne yeares then next enclusing, shold caus to be paid at Bilston, one 100. pound of lawfull money. The 80. pound to be lent to xvi poore young Clothiers, and free men of the same towne, for the space of ten yeares fiftie pound the peice of them, putting sufficient sureties for the same, and at the end of ten yeares, to be lent to other 16. at the discretion of the Mator, Aldermen, and fourre of the common counselle of the said citie. The other two hundred pound to be employed to the rounion of corn, for the relife of the poore of the same citie, for their readie money without gaine to be taken. And after the end of 9. yeares on the feast of S. Bartholomew, whch shall b: in an. 1577. at the merchant taylors hall in London, unto the Mator and commonaltie of the citie of Vorke, or to their Attorney authorized, an hundred and fourre pound to be lent vnto fourre young men of the saide citie of Vorke, free men and inhabitants, (Clothiers alwaies to be preferred,) viz. to euerie one 25. pound, to haue and occupie the same for the tearme of ten yeares without payng any thing for the loane of fourre pound ouerplus of the 104. pound, at the pleasure of the Mator & commonalty for their paines to be taken about the receites and payments of the said 100. li. The like order in all points is taken for the deliuarie

of

of 104. pound in theyere 1578. to the cite of Enterbarte, in the yeare 1579. to Reding, 1580. to the compaune of the Merchant taylors, 1581. to Gloucester, 1582. to Worcester, 1583. to Worcester, 1584. to Salisburie, 1585. to Worcester, 1586. to Norwich, 1587. to Southhampton, 1588. to Lincolne, 1589. to Cilchester, 1590. to Oxford, 1591. to Hereford East, 1592. to Cambridge, 1593. to Shrewsbury, 1594. to Linne, 1595. to Bath, 1596. to Warbie, 1597. to Ipswich, 1598. to Colcheter, 1599. to Newcastell. And then to begin againe at Bilston 104. pound, the next yeare to the citie of Vorke, and so forth to euerie of the said cities and townes in the like order as afore, and thus to continue for ever. Now this sir Thomas Whlte gaue unto the Mator and commonaltie of Coventrie, the summe 1.400. pound to purchase lands and tenements to the value of le. pound by the yeare, which the said Mator and commonaltie did purchase by the only procurement & aid of the said sir Thomas Whlte, for the relife and prefferman of the common wealth of the said citie of Coventrie, being then in great decay. The rents and profits whereof, he hath deuised to be yearly conuerted as followeth. First, that twelve poore men Inhabitants of the foresaid citie, shall haue paid vnto them in free almes, the summe of 24. pound yearly, the same to be paid vnto them vpon the xi. of March yearly,

Yearly, or within vi. daies after his to cun-
try of ch: m r.l.s. a piece for ev: r. Further he
hath deuise, i. that for the space of ten yeres
within one yere after his decease, to iii.
poore young men of the said citie xl. pound
yearly, viz. x. pound to each of them for ix.
yeres following the receipt thereof, in free
lone. And after those ix. yeres be expired,
to other iii. poore young men of the said
citie likewise for ix. yeres, and so from
ix. yeres to ix. yeres for ever. And after
those ix. yeres be expired, he doth deuise
that the said Mayor, or Communitie, and
Bawlfes of Couentry, for the space of 30.
yeres, shall employ the said xl. pound
yearly to two. young men of the said citie
for ix. years in free lone for ever, and so
likewise after those ix. yeres, from ix.
yeres to ix. yeres for ever. And after
those 30. yeres be expired, the said summe
of fortie pound, yearly to be deliuered in
free lone to one young man of the said
citie, for ix. yeres, and so likewise to be
deliuered from ix. yeres to ix. yeres for
ever. And after that he doth deuise the
said summe of fortie pound, to be paie
and deliuered to the towne of Northamp-
ton, the same to be deliuered to one young
man for nre: yeres in free lone, and so
from nine yeres to nine yeres for ever.
And then the next yere after that, to the
towne of Leicester, as aforesaid. And
the next yere after that, to the towne of
Nottingham as aforesaid. And the next
yere after that, to the towne of War-

wick

wick, as aforesaid. And then againe to
Couentre for one yere, and so to the o-
ther townes aforesaid, one after anoth-
er for ever. And he doth deuise to the
marter and Wardens of the Merchant
tailors, to see th: sald deuise truly execu-
ted and performed according to the con-
tract, xx.s. yearly for ever. And to the
Maior, Recorder, & ten Alvermen of Co-
uentre for their paine in putting forth the
said money six shillings eight pence of each
of them for ever, and to the Steward and
towne Clarke for making of the bonds
continually without any charge to those
that receive the said money 20. shillings
yearly for ever, this is in the recordes
remayning in the Merchant tapours
Hall. And furthermore as I haue re-
cived from Halut Johns Colledge in
Oxford, the same Sir Thomas Edhite in-
lured the gift of 1400.l. aforesaid to be
deliuered to the citie of Couentre, to the
summe of 2060. pound, or there about, to-
wards the purchasing of lands, within the
cite of Couentre or neare to the same,
the rents whereof to be imploied as is a-
bove rehearsed, with addition also to pay
yearly fortie pound, to the said Colledge
of Saint Johns in Dxford, for amalte
for ever.

Cardinal poole was sent for to returne
to England.

The 12. of November, Doctor Cran-
mer Archbisoppe of Canterbury, La-
die Jane that was before proclaymed

Queene

Queene, and the Lord Gilford her husband, were arraigned at Guild hall of London, and condemned of treason.

In the beginning of the moneth of Januarie, the Emperor sent a noble man called Remondane and certain other Ambassadours vnto England, to conclude a marriage betwene king Philip his son, and Queene Marie.

Commotion
in Kent by
sir T. Wiat.

The 21. of December began the Church seruice to be done in Latine, as the same had beeene left in the last yere of king Henris the eight.

The 25. of Januarie sir John Gage Lord Chamberlaine, certifid the Lord Mayor of London, that sir E. Celiat with certaine other rebels were vp in Kent, whereupon great watch was kept, and that night the Lord Mayor rode about to peruse the same, and euerie night after two Aldermen did the like, in the day tyme the gates of the citie warded by substantall citizens.

The Duke of
Norfolk
sent against
Wiat.

The 27. of Januarie the Lord Treasurer came to Guild hall from the counsell, to request the citizens to prepare 500. footmen well harmised, to goe against Celiat, which was granted, and on the morrow were sent to Gravesend by water. The 29. of Januarie the Duke of Norfolk, with the capaine of the Gard, and other souldiers, and the capaine and souldiers that were sent for London minded to assault Rochester castle where Wiat and his compaines lay, but the capaines

taines of the citie and their souldiers fled ouer Rocheller bridge to Celiat, so that the Duke was faine to returne againe to London with great feare of his life.

Thus Wiat number being strengthe ned with the Queens ordinance & treasure, the 30. of Januarie, he remoued to blacke heath.

Wiat stren-
ghened with
the Queens
ordinance.

Henrie Duke of Suffolke father to la die Lane, flying into Leicester shire, and Warwickeshire, made proclamation against the Queens mariage with the prince of Spaine, &c. But the people inclined not to him. The first of Februarie the commons of the citie assembled in their liveryes at the guildhall, wherethe Queen with her lordes came riding from Cletonminster, and there after vehement wordz against Celiat, declared that shee ment not otherwise to marrie, than the counsell shoudl thinke both honourable and commodious to the Realme, and therfore willing them truly to assit her in oppressing such as contrarie to their dutys rebelled. She appointed L. C. L. Howard lieutenant of the citie, and the Earle of Denbroke generall of the field, which both prepared all thinges necessary, Celiat entred into Southwarke the third of Februarie, wherefore the drawbridge was broken downe, ordinance bent to that part, generall pardon proclaimed to all that would give ouer and forsake the rebels. After Wiat had laine thre daies

Lord Willi-
am Howard
lieutenant of
the citie of
London.

In Southwarke, hee turned his tourney to Huntington on 28th Februarie, in the morning being the sixt of Februarie where he passed ouer the Thame, and purposed to haue come to London in the night, but by means that the carriage of his chise ordinance brake, he coulde not come before it was saffre day. The same shouertueday in the afternoon were two men hanged in Paules churchyard, one late thynne of Leicester, the other a baker. On the morrow earely in the morning the Earle of Pembroke & diuers other, were in S. James fields wth a great power, and there ordinance so bent, that what was faine to leaue the common way, and with a small companie came vnder S. James wall from the daunger of the ordinance, and so went by Charing croffe vnto the bell. Tower nigh vnto Ludgate without resistance, in at the which gate he thought to haue been received, but perceiving that he was deafeated of his purpose, he fled back agayne, and at Temple Barre was taken and brought by water to the Tower of London. The 1. day of Februarie the duke of Suffolke whch was taken in Leicester shire, was brought to the citie of London by the Earle of Huntington & one of his brethen with him, and so had to the tow. er. The 12. of Februarie Ladie Jane and her husband L. Gistern, were beheaded.

The 14. and 15. of Februarie about the number of 50 of Clliat's faction, were han- ged on 20. pales of gallowes, in diuers places

Two men
hanged in
Paules
Churcbyard.

Wiat taken.
The Duke of
Suffolke
brought to
the tower.

Ladie Jane
beheaded.

Wiat's men
hanged.

places about the citie. The 17. of Februarie was proclamation made, that all strangers strangers shold auoide the Realme with banisched the 14. daies next ensuing vpon paine of realme, their goods to be confiscate (all freedemen, merchants, and embassadoris excepted.) The 22. of Februarie certaine of Clliat's faction to the number of 400. and Duke of more, were led to Westminister, coupled Suffolke be- together with halters about their necks, headed, and there in the tilt yard the Queene (who looked forth of her gallery) pardoned them.

The 24. of February Hen. Grey Duke of Suffolk, was beheaded on the tower hill.

The 11. of Apill, sir Thomas Clliat 1554
was beheaded on the tower hill, and after T. Wiat be
quartered, his quarters were set vp in di-
uers places, and his head on the gallowes
at hay hill neere hide parke, from whence
it was shortly after stollen.

The 27. of Apill, Lord Thomas Grey
was beheaded. William Thomas gen- W. Thomas
tlemen for conspiring Queene Maries quartered,
death, was drawn to Elborne, and there
hanged and quartered the 18. of May.

The 10. of June Doctor Pendleton A gun shot
preached at Paules Croffe, at whom a at a preacher
gunne was shot, the pellet whereof light
on the Church wall, but the shooter could
not be found.

The 22. of June was proclamation An. reg. 2.
made, for bidding the shooting in hand
gunnes, and bearing of weapons. A spitt in a
The 15. of July, E. Croft, about the age
A. 18. yeres hood on a scaffold at Paules
wall or Lon-
don.

crosse all the sermon tyme, where she con-
sented that she being mounted by divers lewd
persons therunto, had vpon the 14. of
March last before passed, counterfained
certaine speeches in an house without Ab-
dersgate of London, through the which
the people of the whole cite were won-
derfully molested.

The mariage
at K. Philip
& Q. Mary.

The 19. of July the Prince of Spain
arrived at Southhampton, after he came
to Celinchester, & there going to Church
was honourably received of the Bishop,
and a great number of nobles. On same
James day, the mariage was solemnized
betwene him and Queene Mary shortly
after they came to London, where with
great prouision they were received of the
citizens the 18. of August.

David Wodrose, Willam Chester.

The 26. of October, a Spaniard was
hanged at Charing crosse, for killing of an
English man in fight.

Sir John Lyon Grocer, the 28. of October.

The 21. of November, Cardinall
Poole came into England, was by a par-
liament restored to his olde dignitie, and
shortly after came into the Parlement
house, where the King and Queene, and
other states being present, he exhorted
them to returne to the communion of the
Church. The next day the whole court of
Parlement desired the King & Queen,
and Cardinall, that by their meanes they
might be restored to the obediencie of the
see of Rome.

The

Shrines.
A Spaniard
hanged.

Maior.
Cardinall
Poole.

The 28. of November the Lord Ma-
rke of London with the aldermen in scar-
let, and the commons in their best line to be with
thees, assembled in Paules Church where childe.
Doctor Chadsey one of the Prebends
preached, he read them a letter sent from
the counsele, the effect wherof was that the
Bishop of London shold cause Te Deum
to be sung in all the Churches of his Di-
oces, with continuall prayer for the
Queene, whitch was concerneid and quicke
with child as was thought, the letter be-
ing read, he began his Sermon with this
Theme, Ne timeas Maria inuenisti enim
gratiam apud Deum, whitch Sermon be-
ing ended, Te Deum was sung.

The second of December Cardinall Cardinall
Poole came to Paules Church where Poole came
be carried till the King cam from West- to Paules,
mister, and then the Lord Chancel-
lour entered Paules crosse, and preached
a Sermon. In the which Sermon he de-
clared, that the King and Queene had
restored the Pope to his supremicie, and
the three estates assembled in the Par-
lement, submittting themselves to the
same.

The 27. of December, Emmanuel prince Prince of
of Piamonte with other Lords were re- Piamonte
cived at Gravesend, and so conveyed to
Westminster.

The 9 of Januarie the Prince of Orange landed at London.

The 4. of February, J. Rogers Vicar of
S. Sepulchres, was burnt in Smithfield. John Rogers
burnt.

Prince of
Orange.

John Rogers
burnt.

The 12. of Februarie mynter nine yeres, and two carriyes laden with treasure of gould, and siluer brought out of Spayne, was conveyed through the Cittie to the tower of London, vnder the conduct of sir Thomas Gresham, the Queens merchant and other.

1555. Earl of Devonshire de-
died.
Visc of Co.
ches fult in
England.

Against Easter the Earle of Devonshire came to the court, and about tenne daies after the Ladie Elizabeth came likewise to the Queene.

This yere Walter Ripon made a coach for the Earle of Rutland, which was the first coach (saith he) that ever was made in England since, to wit, in anno. 1564. He said Walter Ripon made the first hollow turning coach, with pillars and arches for ver in uelle, being then her seruant. Also in anno. 1584. a Charlet Throne, with four pillars behind to bare a Canape with a crowne imperiall on the toppe, & before two lower pillars, wherevnt stood a Lion and a Dragon, the supporters of the armes of Englan.

W. Flower
bunt at
Westminster

On Easter day a Dyest named William Flower with a woodanke wounded another Dyest as he was ministring the Sacrament to the people in Saint Margarets Church at Westminister, for which fact the said dyest the 24. of April had his right hand smitten off, and for opinions in matters of Religion, was burned nigh unto Saint Margarets Churchyard.

The tenth of May William Consta-

who had named himselfe to be King Edward the sixt, was sent to the Marshall, sayng the 27. of May, he was arraigned before the Judges, whyped aboxt the Palace, and then through Westminster into Smithfield.

The first of July John Bradford was burnt in Smithfield.

In this moneth of August was brought to Lymne a monstorous fish of foote foot in length.

King Philip went to Brussells in May to visit the Emperour his father.

Thomas Leigh, John Archill, Shirues.

In October Iellish abundance of rain, that for the space of syr daies men Great land might row with boates in Saint Georges waters. fields, water came into Westminister hall halfe a yard deep.

The 16. of October Doctor Ridley and Doctor Latimer were burned at Oxford.

Sir William Garard, Haberdasher.

The Queen recelded vp to the spirituall incen the fire, frised, and tenthes of all bypplices, Banfetes, and Ecclesiastes, all summes. In this Parliament was granted to the Queen a subside of the Latte, from sse pound to 10. pounds 8. pence of the pound, from 10. pounds to 20. pounds, 12. pence of the pound, and from 20. pounds byward 16. pence of the pound, and all strangers double, and the Clergy graffed 6. shillings of the pound.

T. S. Dreyfus

Brasford
burnt.

Anno reg. 3.
Monstrous
fish.

Shirues.

Great land
might row with
boates in
Saint Georges
waters.

fields,

water came into
Westminister hall

halfe a yard deep.

Ridley and

Latimer.

Maior.

Fust hentes

and tenthes

restored to

the clergie

D.Gardiner.
deceased.

Steuen Gardiner Bishop of Winchester, Chancellour of England, died the morn of November, and was buried at Winchester.

The millers
sonne fai-
ming to be
King Ed-
ward.

William Constable, who had caused letters to be cast abroad that King Edward was alive, and to some shewed himselfe to be king etc. etc. the 13. of March was drawn, hanged, and quartered at Tyburne.

D.Cranmer
burnt,

The 21. of March Doctor Cranmer Archbishop of Canterbury was burnt at Oxford.

Cardinal Woole on Sonday next, was consecrated Archbisshop of Canterbury.

The 23. of March a part of Newgate called Shambinggate was burnt.

Certaine persons purposed to have kydled the Queenes Exchequer; so the intent they might be able to maine inewarie against her. Wall Throgmorton, Pecham, Daniell, and Stanhope were apprehended, and divers others fled.

Throgmor-
ton and o-
thers execu-
ted.

The 28. of April, Throgmorton and Richard Chal were walched to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

The 12. of May a ship laden with herons shewes was brought out of Barbarene Billingsgate, and the herons were there sold for xii d. or xiiii. d. the best.

The 19. of May Rastafors was likewise executed.

The eight of June Rosier, Dectree, and Bedell were executed at Tyburne.

The 18. of June Sandes, a younger sonne

sonne of the Lord Sandes was hanged Sandesham at St. Thomas of Waterloeg for a tyb. ged. bette.

The 27. of June thirteen persons were Thirteene burnt at Stratford the Bow.

The 8. of July W. Pecham and J. Stratford. Daniel were hanged and headed on the tower hill for conpiracie.

This yeare in the moneth of August the Maior of London being invited dined with the Reader in the middle Temple, from whence when the Maior departed, certaine gentlemen of the younger sort, as well of that house, as of the inner Temple, by the force put and helde downe the sword, before the Maior till he came to the outer gate next the street, for the which fact, within few daies after, the two Readers with al their companies, of both houses were sent for to the Roles in Chaunterie lane, where late the Marquess of Winchester Lord Treasurer, assited with xi. other of the Queens syntake counsell. These comanded the two Readers, to deliver the names of the principall doers in the fore expressed action, the whiche if they refusid to doe, themselves shold be committed. Whereupon consulting a little they presented the names of twentie, wherof the Lords committed fourteene to the Fleet, and tooke bonds of the rest to appere in the Starre Chamber the first day of the next terme, at the whiche day appearance being made,

The Maiors
sword put
downe.

as well by those committed, as the other
that were in bond, through humbl^e infre-
ction of all the head and chiefe learned
men of certe benth and barre, in the
fourme tyme of corne, their punishment
was referred to the discretions of the ben-
ches of those houses, where the faultes
were committed, and so as it was ended in
that course, and the yarld^ro with the rest
discharged, which notwithstanding were
after for the most part expellid their house,
till vpon great suauision, and long
sute they were restored by degrees and
tunes.

Cleba a Scholemaster, and three
Lincolnes being brethren in Norffolke
were hanged & quartered at Exeter cor-
sperate.

The last yere began the hot burning
feires, wherof dien many olde persons,
so that in London dien seven Aldermen,
in the space of ten moneths.

The 19. of September the Rose pence
being a base coyne, made in the Raignt of
Henrie the eight, and Edward the sixt,
were forbidden, to be any longer currant
in England, bte to be only currant in Ire-
land.

William Harper, Iohn White:

Sir Thomas Osley, Merchant tailor.

The 21. of November a man was
brought from Westmynster with a pa-
per on his head, tintast, his face to-
ward the horse tylz, to the standard
in Cheape, and there set on the
lore

Seven Al-
dermen died
in London.

Shrives.
A falle ac-
cuser well mar-
ked.

lore, and after burned in bothe the cheeks
with the Letters S. and A. for falsly
accusing one of the court of the com-
mon place in Westmynster of treason.

The 16. of Decembar a straunger
boxe was arraigned for making keyes
to Newgate, to haue murthered the kee-
per, and let torch the prisoners, at whiche
tyme of his arraignment, he thrust a knife
into the side of his fellow prisoner that
had gauen witnesse against hym, so that
hee was in perill of death thereby, for
the whiche fact hee was immediatly ta-
ken from the barre into the street before
the Justise hall, where his hand being
first stricken off, he was then hanged on
a gibbet.

The keeper of Newgate was arraig-
ned and indited, for that the said prisone
had a weapon about hym, and his hands
loose.

The fourme of Januarie a shipp be-
fore Greenewelch (the court being there)
shot off her ordynance, one pece being
charged with a bullet, which passed
through the Court, and did no more
hurt.

Ambassi-
dour from
the Em-
perour of Russland, who
was received at Totenhall by the
Merchants aduenturers of London, ri-
sing in palace coates and chaunes of
gilde, and by them conveyed through the
cite unto Fenchurch streete where hee
lodged

lodged vntill the twelth of May and then returned.

The Lord Sturton murthered two men, for the which he was conneyed from the tower of London to Salisbury, and there hanged with four of his seruantes the 6. of March.

A blizing starre was at all times of the night, the 6. 7. 8. 9. and 10. of March.

King Philip returned into England, and the 12. of March passed through London with the Queene and the nobles of the Realme.

The 23. of April. T. Stafford and other, to the number of 32. persons, coming out of France, tooke the Cattle of Scarborough, which they enjoyed two daies, and then were taken and brought to London.

The 28. of May, T. Stafford was beheaded on the tower hill, and on the morow three of his compantons were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

The seuenth of June open warre was proclaymed against the French King.

The sixt of July the king passed ouer to Falleis, and so into Flanders, where he made great prouision of warre against the French King, the Queene sent ouer an armie of one thousand horsemen, four thousand footmen, and two thousand pioners, to aide king Phillip, wherof the Earle of Pembroke was generall.

The

K. Philip
returned into
England.

1557

T. Stafford
beheaded.

Englishmen
sent to Saint
Quintaines.

The 5. of July died the Ladle Anne of Cleau, and was buried at Westmynster.

The 18. of August the towne of Hasnt Quintaines w^s taken by king Phillip, Ann. reg. 5.
with the helpe of Englishmen.

This yeare before harwest, wheat was sold for four marke the quickester, malt at Deare, and 4*f.* shillings the quarter, beans and plentie, at 4*f.* shillings the quarter, and pease at 4*f.* shillings, 8. pence. But after harwest wheat was sold for 5. shillings the quarter, malt 6. shillings, 8. pence, rye at three shillings and four pence. In the countrey wheat was sold for four shillings the quarter, malt four shillings eight pence, & in the same places a bushell of rye for a pound of candles, which was four pence.

Richard Malerie, James Alcam.

Sir Thomas Curteis, Fishmonger.

The first of Iuanuarie the French men come to Falleis with a great armie, and within four dites were in fifties thereof, and shortly after wanne all the peeces on that side of the sea.

The french king also smarded Flan-
ders, spoyled and burnt Dunkirk before king Phillip could come to the rescue.

The 7. of July, within a mile of Not-
singham, a tempest of thundre, as it came
through two townes, beat downe all
the houses and Churches the belles were
cast to the out side of the Churche wds,
and some webs of lead 400. foote in
the

1558

Ann. reg. 6.

The feld, wylthen like a paire of gloues,
The riuer of Trent running betweene the
two townes, the water with the muddle
was carted a quarter of a mile, and cast a-
gainst trees, the trees were pulled vp bythe
roots & cast tweluescore off. A chisow
taken forth of a mans hands, and carted
a hundred foote, and then let fall, and so
died, sene or lire men were slaine, thereto
some halle stonnes that were fiftene inches
about and xe.

The quataine agues continued more
vehemently than the last yeaer passed
where through dy'd many olde people
especiallly prestes, so that a great number
of parishes were vnserved.

John Halle, Richard Champion.

Sir Thomas Leigh, Mercer.

King Philip being absent out of the
Reyne, Quene Marie endyd her selfe the
17. of November in the yeaer 1558. when
she had rayned sene yeares, fourre mo-
neth and odde daies. The same day de-
ceas'd Cardinal Pole, and a little be-
fore two of her Prelatours, beside divers
Bishops and noble men. Quene Marie
was buried at Westmynster, and Cardi-
nall Pole at Canterbury.

Quene

Shrines.
Maior.



Elizabeth our most gra-
cious and soueraigne
Ladie, second daughter
to Henrie the eight, to
the grete confort of
England, was proclai-
med Queene the 17. of
November, 1558. not
long after sh: came from Chelme in Har-
fordshyre, into the charterhouse of Lon-
don, and from thence to the towne, where Coronation
she remained vntill the Coronation.

The 1. of Ianuary the Queenes ma-
jesty issyd through the citie to her Pal-
lace at Westmynster, the next day sh: was
crowned by Doctor Oglethorpe Bis-
hop of Carlisle. The 2. of Ianuary
began a Parliament at Westmynster, be-
fore the staters wherof Doctor Cox late
come from beyond the seas, & sometime
scholer of her to King Edward the sixt,
made a learned sermon. In this Par-
liament the first frutes and tenthes
were granted the crowne, and also the
supreme auerement vpon the state Eccle-
siastical, likewise the booke of com-
mon prayer and administration of the
Sacraments in the vulgar tonge was
reformed.

The third of Aprill the Queenes Ma-
jesty appointed a conference to be made
at Westmynster, betwene the bish: ac-
tisheps, pri-

Bishop, and certaine learned men late come from beyond the seas, concerning matters of religion.

The 7. of Aprill was a peace proclaymed betwixt England, France, and Scocland.

Subsidie
granted.

The citizens
of London
mustered at
Greenwich.

Bishops de-
prived.

Injunctions.

Church I-
mages bar-
ned.

A subsidie of 2. s. 8. d. the pound, of moveable goods.

The 9. of July citizens of London had a mumer before the Queen at Greenwich of 1400. men, whereof 800. were pike men, 400. halberds, and 200. halberds, which were furnished and set forth by the companies of the City of London.

In the moneth of July, the Bishops of Yorke, and Ely, and London, with other, for refusing to take that oath touching the Queens supremacy, were depriv'd from thir Bishopricks. And like wise were divers Deanes, Archdeacons, Parsons & Vicars, depriv'd from their benefices, and some committed to prison in the tower, Fleet, Marshalsey & a King's bench.

Commissioners were likewise appoynted for the establishing of religion through the whol Realme.

Also all houses of Religion erected by Queen Marie were suppressed.

On the even of Saint Bartholomew, that day and the morrow, in Paules Churchyard, Cheape, and divers places of the citie of London, the roodes, and other Images of the Church were burned.

Ex

The 8. and 9. of September, an obsequie was kept in Paules Church at London, for Henrie the French King.

Thomis Ledge, Roger Martine,
Sir William Huet, Clothevelker.

The Duke of Saintfolke went toward Scotland as generall with an armie, who remained at Berwick.

In the moneth of April the Lord Gray entred Scotland with an armie of tweyn thousand, and besieged the towne of Leith, where betwixt the French and the Englysshen were strenuous battles, and many daies.

In May a noble man of France obthalmed of the Queenes Maistrie, to send Sir William Cessil knight, p[re]fet of the Seetary, with Doctor Morton to treat with the Frenchmen in Scotland, who by thele wisedomes so wel ordered the matter, that they agreed upon a peace, the French to depart.

The 5. of July through shooing of a gunne whith brak in the house of a dutch master crooked lane, setting fire on a firkin and batrell of gunpowder, faire houses were blowne up, and divers other sore scattered, 11. men and women were slaine, and 16. sore hurt that recouered.

On Michaelmas even was published by proclamation, that the telleon coind for 12. s. in the raigne of king Edward the first, were to 6. d. Should now forthwith (marked with the portcullis) be taken

Obsequie for
the French
King.
Shunes.
Major.

Annoeg. 2.

1560
Lord Gray
besieged
Leith.

Houses
blowne up.

The 3. fall of
base money.
New coyne
of fine sil-
ver,

taken for fourre pence, halfe pennte, with
the greyhound for two i. q. the third boy
not to be taken for any value, the groat
should be 2. d. the 2. d. a peninte, &c.

Christopher Draper. Thomas Roo.

Sir William Chester, Draper.

The 21. of March a notable Gran-
mer Schoole was founded by the maister
wardens, and assystants of merchant
Taylours of London, in the Parish of
S. Paul Laurence Pountney. In the
same tyme Richard Villes, late maister
of that company gaue sume hundred pound
toward the purchase the houle wherew
the laid schoole is kept.

The tenth of Aprill William Gatsby
was whipped from the Marshalsey
Southwark, to Bedlam without St
W. C. they shewinge of London, for that he per-
fured one J. Moore to be Chylde our
A. sonne chylde S. Saviour. And the same J. Moore was
whipped till he confest Chylde to be
in heauen, and himselfe a sinfull man.

The fourth of June betwene four
and fve of th. clocke in the after noone,
the steeple of S. Paul's being fised by light-
ning, burst forth beneath the foot
of the spylle, and from thence burst
downe the spylle to the stone worke,
so terrible, that within the space of
fourre houres, the same steeple with
the roofer of the Church were com-
med.

Alexander Fugson, Mervyn Barkerne
Sir William Harper, Merchant Taylor.

Shrives.

Major.

Ann. reg. 3.
Merchant
tailors
schoole.

1561.

W. G. they
whipped.
A. sonne chylde
S. Saviour.

Paules Ste-
ple on fire.

Shrives.
Major.

T

This sir William Harper founded a
free Schoole in the towne of Bedford
(where he was borne.)

Free schools
at Bedford.

The 15. of November the Queens
maistrie published a proclamacion, wher-
in she relected to the Realme druers smal
pecces of siluer money, as the peice of
six pence, fourre pence, thre pence, two
pence, and a peninte, three halfe pence, and
three farthinges, and also forbid all for-
aine coines.

In March a Mare brought forth a sole
with one bodie and two heads, and a long
tail growing out betweene the two
heads. A Cowe farrowed a pigge with
fourre legges like to the armes of a man
chylde, with hands and fingers. &c.

In Aprill a Cowe farrowed a Pigge
with two bodies, clift feete, and but one
head, in my calues and lumbes were
monstrous, some with colles of
skame about their neckes, like to the
double cufes of hirtes & neckercheffes
then used.

The 24. of May a man chylde was
borne at Winchester in Hants, the head,
armes, and legges whereof, were like a
notamie, the breast and belly bigge, from
the nauell a long string hanging about
the necke, a collet of flesh like the ruffe of
a neckercheffe, comming vp about the
earnes.

The Queenes maistrie in September
addressed a band of her subiects in the
towne of Newhaven in Normandy upon
Going to
Newhaven
whyle

Ann. reg. 4.

1562.

whose artfull the townes men and inhabitan-
tants ioyfully surrendered themselves
their townes, which was kept by
gloucshen from September 1562. to the
29. of July 1563. The government of
which band was the Earle of Warwick,
who with the Captaines seruing them,
and souldiers traueld by them to know-
ledge of seruice together, with part of
the olde appoynted garrison of Ber-
wicke, did at that tyme both in vsuall
defend the peace, and valianly encou-
tered by sundrie skenches with count
Ringraie and his band, the most part
whereof were atchenued to the great ou-
throw of the aduersaries part, and singu-
lar commendacions of ours.

Shriues.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 5.
Tempest at
at Leicester.

1563

William Allin, Richard Chamberlaine,

Sir Thomas Lodge, Grocer.

The 16. of Januarie great tempest of
wind and thunder happened in the towne
of Leicester, whiche vncouered 411. bayes
of houses, and ouerturned many.

When the French men with huge ar-
mies assynded out of all parts of France
to recouer the place of passage, the Roy-
ping wherof by our power was the double
woe of their common wealth, there bin
through the season of the yeare, a putrefi-
cation of the aere, a miserable plague among
our men, which maruailously increased
with the death of viuers of the best Cap-
taines and soldiers, wherewithall, thereso-
lowed a cruell and quicke siege, whereto
was present the young King himselfe, the

Coystable

Coystable, and the best tried number of
warlike souldars within the whole count-
rie. The Cannons were placed, the Ca-
sle and walles were battered, and sundrie
breaches made beyonde expectation, how-
beit they were rewarded by our gunners,
our captaines, and souldiers, in couragi-
ous order standing at severall brea-
ches ready to defende their assaults,
which perceiued by the enemie, they
caused their trumpeters to sounde the
blast of emperte, that composition might
be made, wherein both parties con-
cluded, the towne was deliuerned the 29.
of July.

The Plague of pestilence beingem in the
towne of Newhaven, through the number
of souldars that return d into Englaund,
the infecti therof spred into divers parts
of this realme, but especially the Cittie of
London was so infected, that in the same
whole yeare that is to say, fro the first of
January. 1562. vntill the last of Decem-
ber, in an 1563. the whole number of all
that dyed of all diseases, as wel within the
Cittie and liberties, as in the out parishes,
was xvi thousand vs. hundred and three
skore, and of them, there died of the plague
twenty thousand, one hundred thirtie and
six.

Pestilence.

528 parishes
in London,
besids vs in
the suburbs.

The 8. of July, happyned a great tem-
pest of lightning & thunder, where through
a woman and three kyns were slaine in
the Louent garden neare Charinge
gasse in Ester a man was borne in pee-

Tempest at
London.

ces his barne was borne downe and his
hay burnt.

There was no tearme kept at Pi-
chelmas.

Earthquake. An earthquake in the moneth of Sep-
tember, specially in Lincolnie and North-
hampton shires

Shrives. Edward Bankes, Roland Hayward.

Maior. Sir John Whight Cicer.

The new **Q**dales kept his feast at Guld-
hal, and tooke his oath at the vittermost
gate of the tower of London.

Anno. reg. 6. From the first of December till the twelveth
Lightning & was such continuall lightnings & thunder,
thunder. that the like had not bene seene nor heard
by any man living.

In the moneth of December, was drunke
on the shone at Grimsby in L. Lincolnshire a
monstrous fish in length xv yades, his
tale xv. toote by ad, & vi. yards betwene
his eyes.

Tearme kept Hillary tearme kept at Heartford Cap-
at Heartford. ple.

1564. Peace proclaimed betweene England and
Peace pro- France.

claimed. Watch on S. **Peter's even.** Through site of the Armoiers there
Watch on S. was on the vigle of S. Peter a watch in
the eile of London, which did only stand
in the highest streates in Cheape, Corpul-
The Queen's and so forth to Aldgate.

Pregnant. The first of August the Queens Maior
th.ough Cambridge life in her progearie, came to the Universi-
ty of Cambridge, wher was of all the Stu-
dents most honorably received in the Kings
Collegi. She made within S. Matties
Church

church a notable Oration in Latine, in
the presence of the whole learned Univer-
sity, to the Students great comfor. The
next day shee went forward to Spyn-
brooke.

One cryer &
bel man for
the day.

The 30. day of August was enacted by
a common Counsell of the citie of London
that all such citizens as from thenceforth
should be contrained to le housshould stusse
should first cause the same to be cryed tho-
rough the Citie by a man with a bell, and
then to be sold by the common outcryer
appointed for that purpose.

The 25. of September rose great flesds
in the river of Thame, where through
the Marshes were ouer flowed, and many
cattell drowned.

Edward Lackeman, Lionel Ducket.

The second of October was an obse-
que at Paules for Ferdinand late Kyn-
gerour.

The seventh of October at night all the
Both partes of the Element leamed to be
covered with flames of fir, proceeding
from the Northeast and Northwest tow-
ards the midst of the firmament and dis-
tended Eclipt.

Sir Richard Mallorie, mercer,

Shrives.
Obsequie for
Ferdinando
Emperour.
Pierie impic-
tions.

Anno. reg. 7. Major.
The 20. of November through negli-
gence of a mayden with a candle, in an
hundred pound waight of gunpowder, three
houses in Bucklerbury were before shalcken
with gun-powder. The
Thames fro-
and the maid died.

The 21. of December beganne a frost so ouer.
which continued so extremitly, that on

U. 2 New.

New yeares euen people went ouer and along the Thaines ouer the yec, from Londo bidge to Westminster, some placed at the foot bell divers of the Court being then at Westminster, shot at pyckes set upon the Thaines. And people both men and women went on the Thaines in greater number than in any streete of tho city. On the thrid day of Januari at night it began to thaw, and on the sixt day was no yec to be seene betwene London bridge and Lambeth which sodame thaw caused great clouds and high waters that bare downe bridges and howles, and downed many people in England especially in Yorkshire Ows bridge was borne away. The thrid day of Februarie, Henry Stuart Lord Darely eldest sonne of Mattheu Earle of Linneur, tooke his lourny toward Scotland and in sommer following married Mary Queen of Scotland.

The xxiiij. of April, the Lady Margaret countesse of Linneur, was commanded to keepe her chamber at the whalte hall, where shee remained till the 22. of June and then by sir Frances Knowles and the gard conuited to the Tower of London by water.

On Saint Peters euen at night was the like standing watch in London, as had beeene on the same night viii moneths.

The 16. of July about ix of the clocke at night began a tempest of lightning and thunder

Owsbridge
borne down.
H. Stuart
married the
Queen of
Scots.

1565

Watch at
Midsonier,
Tempest at
Chelvestord

thunder, with shoyres of halle, which continued till 2. of the clocke in the next morning so terrible, that at Chelmsforde in Essex 500. hundred acres of corne was destroyed, the glasse windowes on the east side of the towne, & on the west & south sides of the Church were beaten downe, with all the tiles of their houses, besides divers barnes, chimmies, & the battlements of the Church whch was ouerthowne. Thellsharne was done in many other place, as at Leeds, Crainchooke, Douer &c. Christopher Prince and Margraue Margraue of Baden, with Ecely his wfe, siste to & Marques the king of Swethland, in September of Baden, landed at Douer, & the xi day of the same they came to London and were lodged at the Earle of Bedfordes place where, within fourte dayes after shee trauayled and was deliuere of a man childe, whch childe was christened in the Queens Chappell of Whalte hall, the Queens Matelly being Godmother, gav: the childe to name Edward Fox tunatus.

This yeaire, by commandement of the counsell divers of light horsmen in sondry dayes, and in severall places about the city of London were taken by the Muster of Mayor and other commissioners for that purpose, by whch means it happened on the 8 of October, that (sir Rich ied M. illy) riding through tower streete tow. to the tower hill there to haue take muster, as was appointed, he was mette by sir Frances Robson

The Maior of London then lieutenant of the towres; London his and by him for to dente to enter the towre with sword staled. the sword before him, where vnts no armes were by the Maior coulde haue hard, but the sword was violently staled on by the lieutenant and his men, and defeneded by the officers of the Maior, so that the lieutenant called for more assistance out of the towre, and the Maiors officers were minded to haue rayled Towers Streete, and somore of the city. Whereof was like to haue beene a great tumult, but he lord Maior caused proclama[n]tion to be made that no man shoulde haue weapon, or strike any stroke but every man to depart, horsemen and all till they were againe warn[ed] to appears which was on the same day seuen night, being likewise munday, and the viij. of No[n]ember, that they did there muster before the Maior in that verie place on the Tower hill before appointed, whereby the complaynes appointment the Maior had the sworde peaceably borne before him as hee had beene accuso[n]ed.

Shrines:

Maior.

Ann. 15. 8.

The 17. of

November

Paulsgate

blown open.

John Riuers, James Hawes.
Sir Richard Champion Draper.

The 24. of December there rose a great storme of wind, by whose rage the thames and seas overwhelmed many persons, and the geat gates at the west end of Paules Church in London, were through the force of the wind then in the westerne part of the world, blownen open.

The

The Marques of Baden, and the La-
dy Cicely his wife, sister to the kinge of Sweeden, now in the moneth of Aprill 1566
departed the land.

Certaine houses in Cornhill beeinge first purchased by the citizens of London & cost them more than 3532. pound were alcester adde sold to such as shold carrie them from thence, & therer the ground beeinge made plaine, poll[ing] ion therer was giuen to sir T. Greban knight, thereto bide a place for Marchantes to assemble in, at his owne proper charges, who on the seuenth of June, lvyde the first stone of the foundation, and soorthwith the worke men followed with such diligence, that by the moneth of November, in Anno. 1567. the same was couered with slate.

The 31. of August the Queens Ma-
rie in her progress came to the University
of Oxford, and was of all the students, The Queens
progress to Oxford,

The 5. of September after disputatiō[n]s
the Queene at th' humbl[est] sure of certayne
of her nobilitie, mad[e] a breke Deation
in Latine to the Universitie and the next
her Maietie bade them farewel & rode
to Ricote.

Richard Lam bart Ambrose Nicholas.
John Langley. The 4. of Aprill.

Sir Christopher Draper Lembonger.

Charles James, the slyt of that name
sonne to Henry Stuart L. of Darnly and
Mary King and Queenne of Scots, was
born e

Shrines:

Maior.

borne in Edenborough castle the nine
teene of June last past, and the eighteene
of December solemnly christened at Ster-
ling, whose Godfathers at the Christen-
ing were Charles Kinge of Fraunce
and Philibert Duke of Sauoy, and
the Queene Matellie of England was
the Godmother, who gaue a boant of
gold curiously wrought and brauely,
wayng 333. ouncez.

The 10. of February in the morning
Henrie Sturt L. of Darnely before ma-
rking of Scots, by Scots in Scot-
land was terrytorially murdered, ther-
veng whereof remaineth in the myght
hands of God.

The twentynwo of Februry the La-
die Margare t' Douglas countesse of Len-
core, mother to the said King of Scottes
was discharged out of th: Tower of
London.

Within the space of ten mo-
neths till past died thuen Aldermen of
London.

The 22. of Aprill by greate misfortune
of fire in the towne of Osseltry in Wales
to the number of two hundred houses be-
sides cloth, corne, cattell, &c. were con-
sumed.

The seuentene of May in the to-
wn of Milwall in Suffolke, 37. houses
besides Barnes, stables, and such-
like were consumed with fire in the space
of two houres.

Shane Ouncle who had rebelled against
the

K. of Scots
murdered.

7 Aldermen
deceased in
London.

1567
Osseltry
burnt.

Mall in
Suffolke
burnt.

Shane Ouncles
A. comfused.

the Queenes Matellie in Ireland, was
this we with his great losse unfaidly
repell'd from the siege of Dundalke by
the garrison th: reo, and afterward thro-
rough the valiancy of Sir Henry Sidney
L. deputie of Ireland, he was so discon-
futed in sundrye conictes, th: it now he de-
termined to put a collar about his necke,
and penitently to require his pardon. But
Nicholas Mackener his Secretary, perswaded
him first to trie the friendship of certayne
wylde Scottes that then lay encamped in
Clan Thoy, vnder the conducting of A-
lexander Oge, and Mac Gilliam Buske,
whole father and uncle than Dunl had
lately killed, neverthelesse he went to the
said campe the second of Iune, wherre af-
ter a dissended entretainment, Gilliam
Buske mislaid quarrelling talk, & in dede
a stray vpon Dunesles men, and then gathe-
ring togither his Scottes, he wedesperees Shane Ouncles
Shane Ouncle, his Secretary, and all his
company.

On S. Johns even at night, was the watch at
like standing watch in London, as had Midomer,
been on S. Peters even in the yeare before
passyd.

The xvii. of July Charles James the
yong prince of Scotland, after a sermon Coronation
imde by J. Knokes, was crown'd King of in Scotland.
Scottes at Sterling Church, ne at that
time the Q. of Scottes was prisone at
Loughleven.

Sir Nicholass Throxmoorton, hauing
talkid with the Queene of Scottes at

at Loughleuen returned out of
Scoulde in the moneth of Ma-
gult.

Thomas Ramsey, William Bond.

Sir Roger Matur, Mercer.

Captaines.

Maior.

Ann. reg. 10.

Hay told by

Waught.

After a dñe Sommer followed a sharpe
winter with such a scarlitie of foder and
hay, that in divers places the same was
sold by the weight for sixe pence the
stone, there followed also great deathes
of cattle.

In the moneth of Januarie, the queens
majestie sent into the narrow seas thre
of her shippes, named the Antelope, the
Swallow, and the Aide, and one Bark,
named the Henric, the which were man-

Shipps sent
to the See
against the
subiectes of
King Philip.

ned with 500. men her highnes appointed
the charge of those shippes and men to Will-
iam Holstocke Esquire, countroler of

her shipps, who had commandement to
have the subiects of King Philip: and
according to his charge, he vied such
diligence, that on the Eleuenth, of
March next followinge, he was with
eleuen sayle of Flemish Hoyes upp at
Bolougne, which came from Roane, and
in them foure hundred and odde tunnes
of Gascoine and French wines, whch the
intended to haue commyed into Flandres
but William Holstocke stayed all the said
Hoyes, and sent them to London, where
they made there discharge.

More on the 23. of March the said Wi-
lliam Holstocke seruing in the Antelope, as ad-
mirall in his company being C. Wms

by

the younger, viceadmirall, seruing in the
Aide, and John Wasling, captaine of the
Swallow, and T. Gauerrley, captaine of
the Henric met in the narrowe seas
xiii. sayle of great hulkes, whch were
come out of Portingal, and bounde to
Flanders, there cheifelading being Por-
tingall sawl, and they had good stoe of
Spanich rialles of plate, and also great
stoe of spicer, the which xiii. hulkes
did maintayne their sight for the space of
two howres, but the said C. Holstocke
and his company tooke eight of the same
hulkes, whreof sixe were sent into the
rver of Thanes and the Admirall and
Viceadmiral of the said hulkes being two
great shippes, which C. Holstocke himselfe
did take were comayed to Harwich and
there discharged.

The 28. of March through vehement
rage and tempest of winds many vessels
on the Thanes with two tilboates
before Gravesham, were sunke and drow-
ned.

1568
Great winds
Q. of Scottes
arrived in
England.

The 16. of May, Marie Q. of Scots
after her escape made out of Loughleuen,
where she had beene long impisoneed, arraigned
at Clerkington in England, hauling
in her company to the number of 16. per-
sons, besides 4. water men, were she was
stayed, and committed to Carlile, and from
thence to Bolton cattle belonging to the
L. Scrope, who with Sir Ralph Sadler
sent downe for that purpose, had the custo-
dy of her, till she was committed to the
Carlile

Earle of Shrewsbury.

The 26. of June deceased T. Young
Archbishop of Yorke at Sheffielde, and was
buried at Yorke.

The great hall, and pallace whereof he
had pulled downe, and destroyed.

I. Alephe, R. Harding Salter James Ba-
con.

The xi. of October were taken in
Guffosie at Downham bridge 17. mon-
strous fishes, some of them 27. foote in
length.

Maior. Sir Thomas Roe, Merchant Tay-
lour.

New Condu- At the costes and charges of the citizens
it at Wal- of London, a new conduit was builded at
brooke. Ellulphoe corner neare to Dowgat, the
water whereof is conuauated out of the
Anning.ii. Thames.

The xii. of December, was the first
day that the Marchants left their mee-
ting in Lombard streeete, and came in
forseeing to the burse in Cornhill, builded for that
of Marchants purpose.

A French- The 17. of January a Frenchman and
was executed. two Englishmen were drawn from New-
gate to tyburne and there hanged, the
Frenchman quartered, who had coyned
gold counterfayt, the Englishmen the one
had clipped siluer, the other cast testons of
Tinne.

Earle of William Herbert Earle of Pembroke
Pembroke deceased. buried the 17. of March, buried
in Paules Church.

The 28. of March the Pentsoner was wel-
appaynted

appointed in armour on horsebacke, must-
red before the Queene in Wyde Parke be- 1569
side Westmister. Muller of
Pentioners.

A great Lotterie of 400000. lotter e-
very lotte 10.s. being holdeyn at London
in Paules Churcheyard at the Cest doxe, A Lotterie
was begun to be drawen the xi. of Janu- at London,
rie, and continued day and night till the
vi. of May.

The 17. of August an Ambassadour, Embassadour
from Musconie, landed at the Tower
wharfe, and was therre received by the from Musconie
Lord Mayor of London Aldermen and
Shrines in Skarlet, with the Marchants
aduenturers in coats of blake velvet all
on horsebacke, who comayned him to the
Musconie house in Beding lane, thereto
be lodged;

The Plauge of Pestilence some-
what raiguing, Michaelmas term
me was adiourned vnto Willarie term- Terme ad-
me. iourned.

Henry Bechar, William Dane. Shrews-
This iell. Dane by his Testament, and
also Margaret Dane his wife gaue great
legacies to the poore.

The xi. of October T. Duke of
Norfolk was brought to the tower prisone.

sir Alexander Auenon, Hemonger.

This Maior went by water to West- Maior,
minster, and therre tooke his oth, but kept no Maiors
no feast at Guild hall, lefft through feast.
commynge togither of a multitude in-
fection of the pestilence in the
Haue

have increased.

Anno reg. 12.

The 24. of November the Q. Ma-
rie caused the Earles of Northumberland
and Westmerland who rebelled in the
North to be proclaimed traitors, and
forthwith prepared an army for their
suppression.

The Earle of Sussex the Queens lieu-
tenant general in the North, had on the
17. of November there published the like
proclamation against the laid rebels, and
also sent out to all such gentlemen as he
knew to be of her Majesties louing sub-
jects vnder his rule, whiche came vnto
him with such a number, as hee was a-
ble to make aboue fiftie thousande horsemen
and footemen, and so being a companked
with the Earle of Rutland his lieutenant,
the lord Hunsdon general of his horsemen,
Edmellion Lord Cure who had the leading
of the rewarde of the footemen, and Sir
Ralph Sadler treasurier, who all came
to Yorke, the xi. of December they mar-
ched from Yorke toward Topcliffe, the
iiij. sir G. Bowes comming from Ber-
nards castle mett him, & was made Mar-
shall of the army, then they went to
Northallerton, to Amoeton, to Crox-
bridge, and so to Actay, on the which day
the rebels fled from Durham to Er-
ham.

The Earle of Sussex went from Actay
to Durham, then to Newcastle, and the
xx. of December to Exham, from whence
the rebels were gone the night before to
Naworth,

The Fales of
Northum-
berland and
Westmer-
land proclai-
med traitours
Earle of Sus-
sex lieute-
nant general
against the
rebels.

Naworth where counselling with Edward Dakers concerning there owne
weakenes as unto how they were pursued
by the Earle of Sussex and his power of
7. thousand. And moreover that the earle
of Warwick, the Lord Clinton lord Ad-
mirall of England, and lord Wlicount We-
reford with an armie of xii. thousand
out of the South, wherof the said Earle
of Warwick, was generall sent against
the rebels.

The next night the two Earles of Noz-
thumberland and Westmerland, with The Earle of
Lindis of the principall gentlemen, fled Northumber-
land to Yatlaw in Scotland. The other rebels land and
were shortly after taken by the Earle of Westmerland,
Sussex.

The fourth and fift of Januarie did sus-
tit at Durham to the number of fifti sixe
Constables and other, amongst whome
the Alderman of the Towne and priet
called parson Plomtree, were the most
notable. That George Bowes Marshall
standing in my to be faytors in the afore Rebels ex-
sidered rebellion, did see them executed in custod at
every market towne and other places, Durham.
betwixt New Castle & Cælthorpe, about
60. miles in length, and 40. miles in
breadth.

The 21. of Januari a prentice was A prentice
hanged at the North end of Finks lane hanged for
in London, for that he had striken his ma-
ster, whereof he died.

The 22. of February Leonard Dacre
having

having rayled a number of people, the Lord Hunsdon and other setting on him with a company of valiant soldiers, slue many of his people, and forced him to flee into Scotland.

In good ffreyd y the tweente seuen of MArch. Simon Digby, John Bishop Esquires, Robert Veneman Thomas Bishop the younger, gentlemen were drawn from the Castle of York to Lincolne without he city of York and there hanged, headed, and quartered.

The Earle of Sussex made iournie with the lord Hunsdon, master William Marshall of Berwick with all the Garrison and power of the same, began a iournie into Scotland, and entred into Tyndale, burnt, overthrew, and spoyled all the castles, towns and villages before them, till they came to Craling.

The same day sir John Foster, warrenor of the middle Marches with the garrison of the same, entred into Tyndale sonermed upon Expas gate sixteene milles from Scotland. Clarke, where in like order they burnt, razed and spoyled there countrie before them till they came to Castle Craling, which likewise they overthrew, razed, and burnt.

There both the armes met, and so marched by the river of Twit, racing, burning, and spoyleing castles and piles along the river till they came to Gedworth.

Th

The Lieutenant returned to Barwick the 22. of Apill.

The lord Scrope warden of the West Marches entred Scotland the 18. of April, burnt and spoiled almost the Domes, tooke many prisoners, and returned safely. The marches of England were guarded by the Lord Cure, sir Georg Bowes, and other of the Bishoppike, that not one house was burned, nor one Cowe taken out of Englannde. There were razed, overthrowen, and burnt in this iourney, aboue litle stong castles and piles, and aboue 300. townes and villages.

The 26. the Lieutenant accompanied with the lord gouernour, the lord Marshall, and divers knyghtes, Gentlemen, Captaines, and souldiers, to the number of three thousand, set forward to York and so to Lewyn Castle, which Castle was held by the lord gouernour, the Lord Marshall, and other expellid the Scottes, to the number of 168. persons among whom were two Englishmen, which were carried to Barwick and there executed. The lord lieutenant placed in the Castle captaine Edward, and captain Veneman, with Rebels executed, two hundred souldiers, and so returned to Barwick. The fourth of May he sent a mille up Marhill with the number of 200. to take ifant castle, which at the first coming was delivered to the Marshall wha expellid the Scottes, and so returned to Barwick.

X

Sc

The Lord
Scrope entred
Scotland.

Sir William Dnewrie set forward to ward Edinborough with divers Scot bands to toyne with the Earles of Linne, Morton, Glencorne, & Marre, with other of the kinges power of Scotland, in purleng of the English rebels, and such as supported them. They came to Edinborough the thirteene of Iij y, and from thence to Lintheor, where the Regent was lame.

The 17 the footmen marched to Faukirke, and sir William Dnewrie with the horsemen, marched to Steeling to see the king. The 18 they reported to the foote bands, & so together marched by Glisoy, where the Lord Hameroun ad besieged a house of the kinges, but hearing of their coming, they fled.

The 23. our Generall with the whole army marched towards the castles of Warmelton, and there had parly with Arthur Hamelton, but he would not deliver the castle, from thence accompanied with the Earle of Lenore and Mortaine with the horsemen, marched to a faire house of the Abbots of Steeling, whiche house they burned with 17. houses more, whereof one was the Lord Lanhares.

The 27. of May Thomas Norton and Christopher Norton of Poykeshire, were drawn from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, and quartered.

The 28. of may the Castle of Hamelton was yeelded to Sir William Dnewrie,

The Nortons
executed.

Hamelton
in Scotland
yeelded.

rie, and by him presently spoyled and burne.

A conspiracie was made by certayne gentlemen and other in the countrey of Norffolke, whose purpole was on Midsummer day, at Harlestone faire with Conspiracie in Norffolke sound of Trumpet, to haue rayled a number, and then to proclame there pretence against strangers and other. This matter was vterred by T. Rett unto J. Kenley, who forthwith sent the same Rett to the next Justice before whome he opened the whole matter, whereupon Walter D. Dnewrie immediatly apprecharded J. Throgmorton, and after him many gentlemen of the City of Norwich, & the Countrey of Norffolke and at the next sessions of Gaule delinierie at the Castle of Norwich, x. of them were endited of high treason, three of them were hanged, boyled, and quartered, which were John Throgmorton, Thomas Brooke, and G. Newman.

The 4. of August the duke of Norffolke Duke of
was remoued to the Charterhouse, nere Norffolke
remoone.

The same day was arraigned J. Felton Felton in exec-
for hanging a Bullat the gate of the Bi-
shoppe of Londons pallice, and also
two young men for coyning and clipping
who all were found guiltye of high trea-
son.

The 8. of August J. Felton was draw-
en from Newgate into Pyles Church
yard, and there hanged before the bishops
pallace

pallace gate, and being cut downe assur-
was bowelled and quartered. The shui-
nes returned to Eburn with two young
men, whiche were there executed for coy-
ning and clipping.

The 22. of August the Earle of Hunsley
and the lord Herope marched from Car-
lile with the Queens army and force of
the north into Scotland, passing ouer the
rivers of Elke, Lwin, and Darke, so to
Dornocke wood, and thento Aymouna, a
lrog house of the lord Haris, which they
rased and ouerthrew with others there-
abouts, fro thence to Bodkin, which they
blew vp, from thence to Kennell, which
they burnt, from thence to Domsees,
which they sacked, and ouerthrew a sum-
ptuous house belonging to the Queen of
Scots, then passing the river of Longher,
they burnt and spoiled Cowhilles & How-
trake, and returned to Donstreeg, and so
to the towne of Bankende, which they
burnt, with another house pertaining to
William Maxwell, to the Castle of Cal-
lawrake, which Castle they blew vp and
returned.

The twentie eight of August they
marched towards Carlile, where by the
way they burnt two houles, the one
bein Arthur Greame, the other Rich
George.

Shtunes. Francis Barnam, William Box.
High waters

The 5. of October happened a terrible
tempest of wome and raine, by means
whereof many shippes and other vessels
were

A iournie
into Scot-
land.

were drowned: the waters ouerflowing
drowned many townes, vllages, cattell,
houses and goods, beside many men,
women, and chyldeyn, drowned in their
beddes,

Sir Rowland Hayward, Cloth wor- Maior.
ker.

In the moneth of December, the
money sent out of Spaine to the ^{Anno 1583.}
Duke of Alua, then gouernour in the
Lowe countries, therewith to haue pay-
ed his sholdiers, was taken by the
Queene of Englynde shippes on the west
water, brought a lande there, and so to
the tower of London. Also a proclama-
tion was published of the causes
why the same money was so stayde
here.

The 23. of Iannarie the Queens Ma-
jestic accompanied with her nobilitie
came to Sir Thomas Greshams in Wi-
shops gate Streete of London, where shee
dined, and after returning through Cox-
mhill, entred the Burse, which place shee
caused by an Herald to be proclaimed the
Royall Exchange.

The 17. of February at Klynnastone,
neare Hardelch, in the Countrie of Here-
ford, was seene the ground to open, and ^{A strange}
certayne rockes with a piece of ground re-
mooued, and went forward the space of
four dayes. It remooued it selfe betweene
fire of the clocke in the evening, and seven
the next morow, foxtyle paces, carrying
great trees and sheepe coates, some with

three score sheepe in them. The depth of the hole where it first dothe out, is thirteene foote, the breadth of the breach is eight score yarde, and in length above twenty score yarde. It overthrew hym a ston Chappell. Also two high waies be remoued nigh an hundred yarde, with the trees of the hedgerowes. The ground in all is 26 acres, and wherfullige ground was, there is pasture left in place, and where was pasture, there is tillage ground ypon it.

1571
Parliament

The second of April a Parliament beganne at Westminster, wherein was graunted by the Cleargie a subside of ure shillinges in the pound, and by the temporallie two shillinges, with a subsidy of two shillings eight pence in the pound.

Doctor Sto-
ry executed.

The first of June John Storie a Doctor of the Canone in Yn, who before had beeene condemned of high treason, was drawn from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

A combat
appointed
at Tuchill.

The 18. of June there was a combat appointed to beorne fought for a certaine manor & demaine lands in the Isle of Warty in Kent, Simon Low and John Lynde plawter, had brought a writ of right against E. Daramour, who offered to defend himself by battell, & the plaines aforesaid accepted to answere his chalenge, wherepon the said Daramour brought before the Judges of the common

pleas

pleas at Westminster, one G. Thorne, & the plantis brought by Hawler maister of defence. Thorne cast downe a gauntlet, which Hawler tooke vp. Upon the Monday before the battaille shoulde be tryed, on the next morowe the matter was stayed, and the parties agreeide, that Daramour being in possession shoulde haue the land.

It was thought good that for Hardwares assurance, the order shoulde be kept touching the combat, and that the plaines shoulde make default of appearance, the quarell and that the court shoulde sit in Enghill of combat fieldes, where was prepared one plot of staled ground one and twentie yarde square double railed for the combat, without the least iugure a lage being set for the Judges, representing the court of common plas.

About ten of the clocke the court of common pleas came to the place prepared, when the Lord chylle Justice with two other his associates were set, then Low was callid to come in, or else loose his chylle of right,

Then the seruantes of Henry Hawler were called to bring in the said Hawler, champion of Simon Low, & shoulde therupon sir Jerome Bowes leading him before the judges, bringing him downe til he come against the Judges, & there making curte. Hawler put off his nether stockings, and so bare foot & bare legged, & his dubblet sleeves tied vp to the elbowe, bare headed,

X 4 came

came in as is aforesafe.

Then were called the sweties of S. Thorne, and immediatly sir Henry Charnay entring vsed the like order as Nafay had. After all this the lord chiche Justice rehearling the manner of hingynge the deth of right by Simon Low, of the answer made by Paramour, and how Paramour had challenged t. defende his right by his champion, and of the acceptynge the tryall by Law, with his champion, then for default of appearing in Law, hee iudged the Lande to Paramour, and dismissed the Champs-

The 16. of July Rebecca Chamber of Veriettesham, for poisioning T. Chantur her husband was burnt at Maidstone in Kent.

The seventh of September the Duke of Norffolke was remouued from the Charter house to the tower of London.

The twenty two of September deceasid John Jewell bishop of Salisburie, in his life a most eloquent and diligent preacher, but a farrre moxe painfull and studious writer, as his workes remaining witness.

Henrie Milles, John Branch.

Sir William Allen, Mercer.

Duke of Nor. Folke sent to the Tower.
B. of Salisburie deceased.
Shrines.
Maior.
The christians victorie against the Turkes.

The 9. of Nouember great rejoicing was made at London, for the late come newes of a marmailous victory obtained by the Chilian armie by sea, against

the

the Turkes the 11. of October last passed wherin was taken & slukne of the Turkes gallies and Brigantines 2 10. there were slaine of the Turkes more than thirtie thousand, beside a great number of prisoners taken, and about 12000. Chilians Ann. reg. 34. that had beeene slaves with the Turkes were set at libertie. The 13. of Januari deceased sir William Peter knight, who had beeene secretary and of the privy counseil to fourtakinges & queens in this realm and seuen times lord Ambassador abroad inforaine landes, hee augmented Exchequer Colledge in Oxford, wch landes to the value of one hundred poundes by yeare.

The 16. of Januarie T. Duke of Norffolke was arraigned in Westmister hall, and there by his Peeres found guilty of high treason.

The 11. of Februarie Henrike Barnewy and Edmond Mather, were drawn from the tower of London, and Henrike Rolfe from the Marshalsee in Southwarke, all three to tbsurne, and there hanzed, bowelled and quartered, Barnewy and Mather for conspiracie, and Rolfe for counterfaiting the Queens hand.

A proclama-
tion.

The 12. of February was proclamation made for the sharpe punishment of such as comayed Bels, Lead, and other church goods out of the Parish Churches or Chappells.

The tenth of March deceased sir Will- liam

1572
William Powel t. knight L. Saint John, Earle of Hulshire, Marques of Winchester, knight of the Garter, one of the Queenes printe Counsell, and Lord high Treasurer of England. This worthy man was borne in the year of our Lord 1483, and liued about the age 37. yeares. He serued Henry the 7. Henry the eight, Edward the sixt, Queen Mary, & Queen Elizabeth. Winchelst did see the children of his countenys children, growing to the number of 132.

The 25 of March by the commandement of the counsell, the Citizens of London assembling at their severall halls, the master collected the most active persons of euerie there compaines, to the number of three thousand, whome they appointed to be pikemen and shot, the pikemen were forthwith armed in faire colettes, the gunners had euerie of them his Captain, with the summeire. Corkele were appointed divers Captaines, who to train them vp in warlike ferte, mustred them thrice every weeke, sometime in the attelleyn yarde, teaching the gunners to handle their pieces, sometime at the milers ende, and in Saint Georges st. I. d teaching them to shansh.

On 26. day they mustred at Greenwich before the Queens Maletie, where they shewd unto whiche seales, but were much hindred by the weather, all day shoring.

It was enacted that all persons above the

Souldiers trained.

A shew at Greenwich.

the age of 14. yeres being taken beggling, vagrant, and wandering misorderly, should be apprehended, whipped and bunt though the right eare with a hot iron for the first time so taken, the second time to be hanged.

Martin Bullocke haged.

The twentie fourte of May, Martine Bullocke was hanged by the well with two bucketh in Bishoppes gate streete in London, for robbing and murdering of a merchant named Arthur Hall, in the parsonage of St. Martines, by the said well.

The second of June Thomas Duke of Norfolk was beheaded on the Tower hill.

Francis Duke of Nemours, & Vendome de Bellignez, knights of the order of Saint Michael, Ambassadours bassadour, for Charles King of France arraigned at Paris.

The xv. of June they repairedd to the felte hall, and therin in her Grace's chappell about on of the clocke in the afternoone, the articles of treatie, league, or confederacy, and sure frindship concluded at Blores the xix. of April, betweene the Daunces Matellie and the French Kinge in re. d, the same was by her maletie and his Ambassadours confirmed to be obserued and kept.

The xxii. of August Thomas Herle Earle of Northumberlnd, now brought out of Scotland whither he had fled, was beheaded at York.

Earle of Northumberlnd beheaded

In

Englishmen
sent to Ire-
land.

Shrives.
Major.
Ann. reg. 15.
A strange
Starre.

In the moneth of August Sir Tho-
mas Smith, one of the Queens Mai-
stres priule counsell, sent his sonne Tho-
mas Smith Esquire into Ireland
with a Colonie or habitation of Eng-
lishmen to inhabite the Ardes in
Ulster.

Richard Pike, Nicholas Woodroffe,
Sir Lionell Ducker, mercer.

The 18. of November was seene a starre
Northward very bright and cleare in the
constellation of Cassiopeia, which with
three cheefly fixed stars of the said constel-
lation made a Geometricall figure lo-
zengewise, of the learned men called
Rombus; this starre in bignesse at the
first appearing seemed bigger then Jupiter,
and much lesse then Clemen when he
seemed greatest, also the said starre ne-
uer changinge, his place, was carri-
ed about with the dally motion of hea-
uen, as all fixed starres commonly are,
and so continued almost sixe moneths.
The same Starre was found to be in
place celestiall starre above the Moon, ^{otherwise}
than ever any comet hath been
seen, or naturally can appeare. There-
fore it is supposed, that the signification
therof is directed purposely and special-
ly to some matter not naturall, but celesti-
all, or rather supercelestiall, so strange, as
from the beginning of the world never
was the like.

The 14. of November Edward Earl
of Derby, Lord Stanely and Strange,

Lord

Lord and governour of the Isles of Man,
knight of the noble order of the Garter,
and one of the Queens maistres priule
counsell deceased. His life and death de-
stituting commendation, and cravng mem-
orie to be imitatem, was such as follow-
ing. Earle of
Derby. His fideliteto two kinges and two
Queenes in dangerous times and greate
rebellions, in which time and alwaies as
cause serued, he was lieutenant of Lan-
cashire and Cheshire. His goully dispoliti-
on onto his Tenants, neuer forking any ser-
vice at their handes, but due palment of
their rent. His liberalitie to strangers, his
famous hausholding, his feeding of a-
ged perlens twice a day forke and
odde, belides all cominers thrice a weeke
appointed for his dealing Bayes, and e-
uen to good Friday 35. yeares one with a-
nother 2700. with meate, drinke and
money worth. His cumming in setting
bones disloynted or broke, his chirurgery
and delit to helpe the poore, his deline-
tie of his George and seale of the Lord
Strange, a iherxhortation that he might
keep it so unspotted in fidelitve to his
Prince, as he had, and his hope that he
died in the Queens fauour, his soylfull
parting this worlde, his taking leaue
of all his seruantes by shakunge of
handes, and his remembrance to the
last day.

The 23. of November J. Hall Gentle-
man, and Myseld Wilkinson late Gey-
kinson exec-
utor of Yorks Castle, were drawne to ty-
burne,

burne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

This yeare a sharp frost from before the feast of all Saints, till after the feast of the Epiphany, with sometimes depe snowes and sometimes rain, which seized as salt as the sume fell to the grounde, wherethrough at Calstroham in Kent and in my other places, the armes and boughs of trees being ouer charged with yee, fell from the rockes.

The 13. of Januarie William lord Somer Earle of Worcester, begane his tourney toward France, to the Christening of the Kings daughter there, in steade of the Queens maestie of England. The said Earle with many of his compaines were robbed vpon the sea of much of their baggage, and three or foure of them slaine.

In the monthe of February through sundrie hainous complaints broughte to the Queens maestie and her Counsell, of Pirats that kept the narrow seas, doing many robberies, as also the robbing of the Earle of Worcester, it pleased her

The narrow sea scoured. Maistly to send one of her shippes named the Swallow, vnder th: churke of Willm Holstoke Esquire controller of her highnes shippes who had with him the Gillion the Barke Garet, and the Barke of Falmouth, and 306. able mariners, gunners, & soldiers in the said three shippes, and one Barke which scoured the narrow sea, fro th: North so farre westward as Falmouth

Falmouth in Cornwall, and tooke twentie shippes & Barkes of sundrie nations, viz Pirats on the English, French, and Flemings, (but all west seas) and in fashion of warre. He appychedid in those shippes and Barkes to the number of 900. men of all nations, & sent them to Sandwich, Dover, Clifft, and Portsmouth (whereof thre of them that robbed the earle of Worcester were shortly after executed at Clifft.) Also the said Willm in Holstoke did rescue and take from the abovesaid Pirats xv. other merchants shippes laden with Marchandises, that were there prisers, being of sundrie nations, and set at libertie the laid xv. merchants shippes and goods, which done hee returned.

The fourth of March a man was hanged in chaines in Saint Georges field beyond Southwarke of London, for murdeiring the Gaylor of Horsham.

The seventene of March deceased Reginald Gray of Ruthen, Earle of Kent, at Henricy, and was buried at Saint Giles without Cippe gate of London.

The 25. of March being Wednesday in Easter weekke, George Browne cruelly murdered neare to Shooters hill in Kent, a wealthie merchant of London, named George Sanders, & John Bean of Colwich, which murder was committed by the procurement of Willmelle Sanders, wch to the said George Sanders, for the

1573
G. Sanders
murdered.

A man han-
ged in Saint
Georges
field.

Pirats exe-
cuted..

G.Browne
Anne San-
ders, Anne
Druie and
trustie Ro-
ger hanged.

A.Browne
hanged at
Yorke.

Pirats han-
ged at wap-
ping.

Fourt wo-
men on the
pillorie.

Ayde sent in
to Scotland
against the
Earle of Ed-
borow.

which fact, George Browne was hanged in Smithfield in London the 20, daye of Aprill, and after hanged in chaines neare vnto the place where he had done the fact. Mistris Anne Sanders. Mistris Anne Druie, & mistris Roger mistris Druies man, were all as accessaries, hanged, in Smithfield on the 13. of May. Not long after Anthony Browne, brother to the foie named George Browne, was for notable felonies committed from Newgate to Yorke and there hanged.

The 1. of Aprill viii. pirats taken of the North seas, were led from Southwarke to Capping, and sone of them were there hanged, the other two had their pardon.

The xvi. of Aprill a Chundlers wife without Aldersgate of London, who had practised her husbands death by poisoning and otherwales, was let on the pillorie in Cheape with three other woman who haue beeene of her counsell, two of them were with her there whyped.

This yere the Queene of England being moued by the Regene of Scotland, sent a power of 1500. Englishmen, to the siege of Edendorow Castle, in William Brewrie knight Marshall of Barwicke, to be generall of her forces there, who with his Captaines and souldiers marched thereward fro Barwicke to Lyth and from thence on the 25. of Aprill to Edenbrough, entered the towne, and the same daye, sommoned the

Castl

Castle, raysed mounts, and began the siege in sone places, continuing the same so hote, that on the 28. of May, the castle Edenborow was surrendered into his hands, and his castle yeel-mayne was set vp, and afterwards spred ded to the sundrie places of the Castle, and after wards, by him it wa: deliuored vnto the vse of the king of Scots, part of the spoyle was givn to the souldiers, the canons and artillerie with certaine other instruments left to the king, more you may read in my Annales.

The 7. of June a great tempest of halle and rain happened at Toceller in North Haile in hampton shire, wherethrough sixe houses Northampt. in that town were boone downe, and 14. consturte, more sore perished, the hailestones were sixe inches about, one childe was there drowned, and many sheepe with other cattell.

The 16. of June Thomas Woodhouse priest was arraigned in the Guild Hall of Thomas London and condemned of high treason, Woodhouse, who had iudgement to be hanged & quartered, and was executed at Tyburne the 19. of June.

The 16. of August, Walter Earle of Eller, accompanied with the Lord Rich, and divers other gentlemen, embarked themselves in severall shippes at Lelcople, and tooke their voyagē towards Ireland. Earle of R. The Earle after many and great dangers to Ireland. sex sailed in- on the sea landed at Knockfergus. The Lord Rich with the like daungers landed at Castle Risalfe, where being met by Captaue:

P. Captaue:

Captaine Malby, master Smith, and
master Rose, was conducted to master
Walbies house, where he had prepared
on the morrow morning 150. horsemen
for their safeguard to Knockergue, beside
50. kerns.

In Brian Ónachephelin on the first of September came to Knockelergus to the Caile of Uíler, and there made his submission.

After him Ferdorough Macgillavryke Rose, &c; Macwillme did the like, and divers others sent their messengers to the Earle to signifie that they were at his disposition, as the Baron of Dorgarrove, Condon, & L'Donell, and the Captaine Lytult.

Partie et Fé
ssex généralement
et Viller.

Shrines.

Major.

Peter Bur-
chet wounded
master
Hawkins.

The Earle of Ulster having the countrey of Ulmybay and other, the Queenes Vicar directed her letters to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, willing him to make the Earle of Ulster Captaine generall of the fiftieth nation in the prouince of Ulster, and to deuise the countrey Worne, Charbury and elsewhere, &c.

Kingsbury, Thomas Pullison.

SPRING RIVER, CREEC

The 11. of October Peter Birchet gentleman with his wagges etc. mchly wounded, and reant to haue enthered John Davell his esquire, he heth by William Custer and another gentleman sent to woldes Cestern inter, in the high streete where to the east end, soz which fact the said Birchet being committed to the Tower

Cower, was after examined concerning
the fact, and was found to holde certaine
erronius opinions, for the which he was
brought to the Towerds tower, but through
the earnest persuasions of divers learned
men, he abuised his opinions. And the
9. of November was remoued to the
tower of Landon, where on the next mor-
row whilste Hugh Longworth, Wood
reading in the Bible, the said Burchete
tooke a balsys end vnt of the fire, and
knocked the said Longworth on the head,
till he had striken him blake dead, for
the which on the 11. of November he was
brought to the yebet, wherelster he right
died being stricken oft, and then led to the
yebet, he was hanged in that place where
languished malice. O. glotins.

About Christmas wheat was sold at London for three shillings the bushell, but shortly after it was raised to 4. s. 6. shillings, and before Christmas to 7. shillings, which so continued long after; these were sold for 20. pence the bushel, and all other wheats and white oats at an ex-
treme price.

Baptist at the east flung the bullet.

The 1. of Aprilt being Halme mont
ay, there was taken Soring Hasse in the
Lord Boleys quale within Aldgate of
London, on Almondeyn picht, and
the Lawe Ward wch yere easyn f di-
uers of he vicerie alid tyn hereyn the
said halme. There was also taken the same
day and herte for soring halme at the
P. 2. Lapp

Ladie Gilfordes in Trinitie lane, on
Oliver Heywood priest: and the hearing
of the said Mass, the said Ladie Gilford
with divers other gentlewomen. There
was also taken at the same instant in the
Ladie Brownes house in Lowe lane so
saying Mass, one Thomas Haywood
priest, one John Couper priest, with the
Ladie Browne, and divers other, being
hearers of the said Mass. All which
persons were for the same offence im-
prieved, committed, and had the lawe ac-
cording to the Statute in that case provided.

A monstrous
fish.

The 9. of July in the Isle of Thanet
a monstrous fish of the sea did shoot him-
selfe on shore, where for want of water
beating himselfe on the sands hee died.
The length of this fish was 22. yarde,
the nether Tawe 12. foote, the opening
the thicknesse from the backe whercon it
lay, to the toppe of his belly was 14. foot
his taile of the same breadth, between
the eyes 12. foote, some of the ribs were
16. foot long, his young was 15. foot long.

Obsequies
for the
French king.

The 7. of August a solemne obsequie
was kept in Paules Church in London
for Charles the ninth king of France.

Couterfa-
ting to be
postuled.

The 15. of August being Sunday A.
1.2 Bridges a maid about the age of 20.
yeares, and Rachell Vinter a wench a-
bout 12. yeares olde, who both of them
had counterfaid to be possessed by the
demon stood before the preacher at Paules
crosse, where they acknowledged their
pocritical couterfaiting, requiring for
guilfesse

guilfesse of God, and the world.

The fourth of September in the af. A lad drow-
tenoour, such a storme of raine happe ned in a
ned at London, as the like of long time channell,
could not remembred, wherethrough
the channells of the citie sodainly ranne
with such a forcible course, that a lidda
about the age of 13. yeares were unto
Dowgat: was borne ouer with the
creame, and by the same caried from
the conduit there toward the Thanes,
with such a swiftnesse that no man with
stanes or otherwaies could stay hi n, till
he cam against the cart wheel that
stood in the water gite, afor which
time he was drowned and found stanke
dead.

Thomas Blanke, Anthonic Gammage.

James Hawe Cloathworker.

This Mayor kept no feast at the Guild
hall, but dined at his owne house with his
brethren the Aldermen, the companies
dined at ther severall halles.

Michaelmas tyme which had beeene
aduertised by proclamation, beganne at
Westminster on the xvi. of November.
The same sxt day in the morning, there
happened two great tides in the riuer of
Thames, the first by course, the other
within an houre after, which overflowed
the marshes. The 14. of November a-
bout midnight divers straunge impes-
sions of fire and smoake were seene in the
aire, to proceed forth of a blaue cloud in
the North towards the South, which

Shrines.

Major.

No Maiore
feast.

Tyme ad-
iourned.

Two tides in
one houre.

Fire impres-
sions mi-
nailous.

Anno reg. 17

so continued till the next morning. The next day following, the heauens from all parts did seeme to burne, and ouer our heads the flames from the horizon round about rising did inete.

This yeare at London after haruest, the price of wheat began by little and litle to fall, from seuen shillings to thre shillings the bushell, at which price it staid all the yearre after, but bay salt w-raised from 3. shillings to 4. 7. and 6. shillings the bushell.

Ch: 2.4. of Februarie, at Twelvewe
rie a streunge thing happened, after a
sleove whch was not great, in the af-
ternoone there came downe the riuer of
Amen great numbers of lies and bro-
tels, such as in Sommer evenings vs to
strike men in the face, in great heapez,
a foot thick upon the water, so that to co-
dible mens iudgement, they were with-ha-
paze of but a length of those lies about
a hundred quarters. The Milles ther-
about were dammed vp with them for
the space of fourre daies after, and then
were clesed by digging them out with
shouels, from whence they came as yet un-
knowyne, but the day was cold and a han-
scolt.

The 26. of Februarie, betwene four
and five of the clocke in the afternoone,
great earthquakez happened in the citie
of Yorke, Worcester, Gloucester, Wristow
Hereford, & the countries about, whch
caused the people to runne out of their

Bay salt
deare.

Flies in Fe-
bruarye the
number
strange.

Earthquake.

houses for feare they shold haue fallen v-
pon their heads. In Tewelbury, Wedon
and other places, the dighes fell from the
cupboards, and the bookees in mens studyes
from the shelves. In Norton Chappell
the people being on theire knees at euening
prayer, the ground mooving, caused them
to runn away, in greeat feare that the
dead bodies wold haue risen, or the chap-
pell to haue fallen, part of Rithen Castle
fell downe, with certaine bricke chinnies
in gen: lemons houses.

On Easter day the third of Apyll, was
disclosed a congegation of Anabaptists
Dutchmen, in a house without the bars
of Aldgate at London whereof 27. were
taken and sent to prison, and fourre
of them bearing fagots recanted at Pauls
crosse on the 15. of May.

The 17. of May Mathew Parker, Archbishop
Doctor of Divinitie, Archbischop of Can-
terburie deceased at Lambeth, and there
was honourably buried.

This Reuerend Father examined
throughly the English translation of the
holie bibles, wherin he partly vseid the helpe
of his brethren Bisshopes, and other Doc-
tors, and caused the same to be newly
printed, in the largest volume, for the fur-
niture of many Churches then wanting.
Also making diligent search for the anti-
quities of the Bisstones and English Mar-
tons, to the end those monumemens mighte
be carefullly kept, he caused them to be well
bound, and stably couered, and such

1575
Anabaptists
at Pauls
crosse.

Archbishop
of Canter-
bury decea-
sed.

whereof he knew verie few copies to be extat (amongst the which wherunto I am withinis and was an helper) was Mathew Paris, Mathew Florilegus, and Thomas Cellarius (Ingham) he caused to be printed. The famous Palace of his Seal at Canterbury decayed, he renewel, and fully retooled with the charges of moxe than 1400. pound.

He founded a Grammer schoole in Racheadele in the countie of Lancaster.

To Corpus Christi Colledge in Cambridge he procured 13. scholerships, and bare the charges in making and furnishing two chambers for schollers, and the inward Librairie of the same Colledge.

Vee gaue unto the said Colledge a goodly compaine of printed bookees, and a greate number of written bookees of great antiquite and much value.

Item he procured to the said Colledge the patronage of Saint Mary Abchurch in London.

Item he he hath founded two fellowshys in the said Colledge, and procured one Charter of Mortmaine to the summe of 100. by yeare.

Item he hath gauen to the same Colledge of siluer plate double gilt 309. ounces, three quarters, and surrendred to them a lease with the improvement of 14. pound, eight shillings, yearly for 17. yeares.

Item one hundred pound to the main-tenance

tenance of a fire in the hall from Hall-mas till Candlemas, and by his last will and Testament 500. pound.

Item to dines^r schollers chambers within the said Colledge, dines^r beddeeds, with sufficient bedding & bookees to remaine for ever.

Item he hath founded for ever sine sermons to be preached in dines^r places of Norffolke euerie yeare in rogation weeke, and 12. shillings to be diuided at Norwich to the poore and other.

Item to the citie of Norwich one Basoun and Eyeze of siluer and double gilt, 175. ounces.

Item to the town^r of Malsall in Norffolke for ever an annuite of fiftie shillings to be diuided to the poore, with a sermon in rogation weeke.

Item to Gunnill and Cains Colledge one scholership, with a standing cuppe and a pot of siluer double gilt, 55. ounces, and one neast of goblets with a couer of siluer and gilt, with a number of good bookees to their librairie.

Item to Trinitie hall one scholership, a standing cuppe, and a pot of siluer and gilt, three and fiftie ounces, a neast of goblets siluer gilt with a couer, & bookees to their librairie.

Item to the Universitie librairie fiftie olde auncient written bookees, and fiftie printed bookees.

The 21. of May one man and ten wo-
men Anabaptistes Dutch, were in the
consistorie

Anabaptists
men Anabaptistes Dutch, were in the
consistorie

histoire of Paules condemned to be burnt
only one woman was conuerted, the o-
ther were banisched.

The 21. of June flosse at Paules
cross, five persons were immede the family of
loue, who there confessa themselves he-
rely to d. leit as will the auhour of the
fect h. s. as all his damnable errors and
heresies.

Family of
loue.

Anabaptists
burnt.

Thunder and
hole.

Glassie house
burnt.

Fourre chil-
dren at a
burthen.

Shriues:
Moor.

Edward Osborne, Wollstone Dixie,
Sir Ambrose Nicholas Salter.

This Mayor went by water to West-
minster, and there tooke his oath, hee
kept no feast at Guild hall, but dined
at his owne house with his brethen.

The

317
The compaines dined at their severall
Hales.

The 11. of Februarie Anne Aueris Am. reg. 18.
widow, forswearing her selfe for a little God punishi-
ment money that shoulde haue pide for the
pound of Cow, at a shop in woodstreet
of London, sellimmediately down speech-
lesse, casting vp at her mouth the same
matter which by natures course shoulde
haue beeene voided downwardes, till she
di'd. A terrible example of Gods iudge-
ment upon such as make no conscience of
swearing though it be against their owne
ever brother.

The 15. of Februarie Edmond Grin-
nall sometime Bishop of London, late Archibishop
Archibishop of Yorke, was in the Chapter
house of S. Paules Church at London elec-
cted Archibishop of Canterbury.

The 5. of March in the night a Tylt
Boat with about the number of thirtie
persons comming from Graneleus to-
ward London were all drowned, one
boy excepted.

The 30. of May Thomas Greene, 1576
Goldsmith was drawen from Newgate Grene han-
to Tybourn, and there hanged, headed, ged.
and quartered for clipping of coyne both
gold and siluer.

The 15. of June Martine Frobisher
with two small Barkes and one Pinnace
departed from Black wall upon his voy- first voyage
age for the discouerie of a passage to Catay, for the dis-
covery by the Northwext seas. Upon the
first of July he had sight of Freeland, but
durst

Durst not approach the same by reason of the great Ile he lay along the coast, not farre from thence he lost his Pinneile, and one of his Barkes who mistaking the daunger of tempests, returned home with report that their Generall Martin Frobisher was cast away, which Captaine notwithstanding continued his course North West, beyond any man that hath heretofore discouered, and the 20. of Iuly had light of a high land which he named Queen Elizabeths forland, and after that another foxland with a great passage, dhuinding as it were, the two maine Iands asunder, this place he named Frobishers straight. After he had passed 6. Leagues further, hee went a shore, found the same to be inhabited with savage people, brought one of them into his barge, and returning arrived in England in the moneth of August: one of his company brought from thence a peece of black stone, whiche being brought to certaine Goldsmiths to make a say thereof, found it to hold gold (as they said) and that very richly.

**Flushingers
pirat taken.** The Moneth of August many complaints being brought to the Queen upon the Flushingers for great spoyles & robberies by them daily committed vpon her subiectes, her Maiestie gaue order to put some good shippes and two barkeres of her owne to the seas, under the charge of Walter William Holloke Esquire, conceller of all her highnes shippes, with

with 1100. men, victualled for six weeks, in which time was by them taken eight Flushingers shippes, and barkeres, pricess and two hundred and twentie sea rauers in them, who were sent to sundrie prisons.

Walter Earle of Essex, and Earle Earle of Essex Marshall of Ireland, knight of the Garter, fassh sickle of a lasse of the 21. of August, deceased on the 12. of September at Danelon in Ireland, and was buried at Carmarthen in Wales.

William Kompyn, George Barne.

John Langley, Goldsmith.

Shrines.

Maior.

The 17. of March through a strange tempest which happened in the North neere to a towne called Richmonde, not farre from Brunton ouerly cottages, trees, barnes, and haystackes, but also the most part of a church called Patricke Brunton was overthowne with most straunge lights in the ayse both terrible and seafull.

The 26. of March the new Conduit neere vnto Holborne, with one cotte at Holborne bridge, were begun to be founded by William Lambes, sometime Gentleman of the Chapell to king Henrie the eighth, now citizen and Cloathworker of London. The water whereof is conveyed into pipes of Lead to the said Conduit more than two thousand yards in length, all whiche of his owne costes and charges, amounted to the summe of fiftene hundred pound, was fullie finished the 24. of August in the same year.

1577
Chantable
actes of M.
Lambes.
Holborne
Conduite
buildest.

Ths

The said C. Lambe hath givēn to the
companie of the Stationers 6. pound 13
fullings, i. pence, in the Parish Church
of S. Faiths under Paules Church in
London, to givē to 12. poore people every
friday 12. pence in money, and 12. pence in
bread.

Item to Christes hospitall in London
yearly for cur 6. pounds, and 100. pound
in money to purchase luds.

Item to Saint Thomas Hospitall in
Southwarke four pounds yearly.

Item to the Hospital called the Hanoy
sometime 12. pounds at once to buy bed-
ding for the poore.

Item to the Clothworkers in Lon-
don 4. pounds the yeare. I haue more his late
dwelling house, with other to the value of
30. pounds the yeare, to the intent they
shall set a viii. mille to lay vntyme service
every sonday, wednesday, and saturday, and
that somē day mony enery year eafter his
decease he preache in the Church to the
said house belonginge called S. Faimes
in the wall by S. Cipriane gate, and also to givē
to 12. poore men yearly on the first of Oc-
tober to enery one a gowne of good ffecte
ramed, vblt of hempe Le copam, and
a sil ver plate cutthor, and 12. poore wo-
men 12. gownes of the like ffecte, 12.
shillings, and 12. pence or mace for cur.

Item he created a free school, and five
almes houses at Dartonvaler in Kent,
where he was borne, and appointed for
the Master threteene pounds, and the
Other

Free school
and almes
houses at
Dartonvaler
Kent.

Aher tenne pound yearly for cur, and
to the five almes houses tane pound.
yearly, with an Orchard and Gar-
dens.

Item towards a free school at Maid-
stone in Kent.

Item to set poore Clothiers a worke
in the countie of Wustolle, one hundred
pound.

To the townes of Ludlow and Wridge-
north, each of them a hundred pound.

In the moneth of Aprill the tower vp-
on London bridge was begunne to be ta- Tower of
ken downe, and the heads of traitors be- London
ing remoued thence, was set on the bridge taken
gate at the bridge boote toward South- downe,
warke.

The 17. of May Richard Robinson
Goldsmith, was drawen from the tower hanged
of London to Tyburne, and there hanged
for clippynge of gold.

The 31. of May Martin Frobisher
with one ship and two barkes furnished
for that purpose, sailed from Harwich
in Essex towards Catay by the North-
west seas, and entered his straights beyond
Queene Elizabeths farcland about thirty
leagues where he wint on shore, and sin-
ding vlore of gold ore (as he had beeene in-
formed) straight his shippē and Barkē,
caught a man, woman, and childe of
the country, and then on the twentie
four of Augulse returning, arived at
Mildvayn on the twentyfifth of Sep-
tember.

The

Necessarie of
the poore
relieued.

The 20. of June M. L. Lumney a pooy man in the Parish of Cimley in the countie of Worcester being kept in prison by a wealthie widow, he having a mare of 22. yeares olde wth foale, within three daies after his mare foaled a mare colt, the which immediatly had an vdder, out of the whch was milked the same day a plnte of milke, and euerie day after gane aboue three pintes, to the great sustentation of the said poore mans wife and chldren, the whch colt continued in that sort long time after, as hath heene seene of many thousands.

Strange
sicknes at
Oxford.

The fourth, fift, and sixt daies of July was the assizes held at Oxford, where was arraigned and condemned one Rowland Jenks for his seditious tongue, at which tyme there arose amids the people such a daunce, that almost all were sunoulder'd, verie few escaped that were not taken at that instant, the wors died presently, shortly after died sir Robert Bell, Lord chylde Baron, sir Ro. de Olie, sir Ed. Wabington, master Glenerian, M. de Olie high Shypue, M. Danvers, M. Harcourt, M. Kile, M. Pheteplace, M. Greene wood, M. Foster, M. Nash, sertant War- can, M. Stephens, &c. There died in Oxford three hundred persons, and sickened there, but died in other places two hundred and edde, from the sixt of July to the twelth of Argust, after which day died not one of that sicknesse, nor one of them infected not another, nor any one woman:

woman or chylde died thereof.

On Sonday the 4. of August betweene the houre of 9. and 10. of the clocke in the Tempest forceuone, whiles the minister w. grea- ding of the second Lesson in the Parish Church of Wibleyoungh (a towne in Sx- folke) a straunge and terrible tempest of lightening & thunder, firre through the wall of the same Church, into the ground about a yard deepe, threw downe all the people on that syde, abou 20. perdon, then running the wall vp to the reuerte, cl. ft. The Tower the doore and returned to the steeple, rent of London the timber, brake the chaines, and fled to- ward Bonzey, six miles off, the people that were stricken downe were found grooulng more than huse an houre after, wherof a man and a boy were found Marke de 10., the other were scarched. The like shal of lightening and crakes of thunder rent the Parishes church of Bonzey, nine miles from Arpwitche, lying la under the wteres and wheeles of the clore, slew two men which sat in the belfry, and scorch'd another which hardly elcaped.

The tower of London bydige being taken downe, & a new foundation rayn- sir John Singley Lord Mayor of the citie of London, laid the first stone the 28. of August, in the presence of the Dignities of London, and the two Baridgenillers,

Nicholas Backhouie, Francis Bowier.

Sir Thomas Ramley, Grocer.

Also sir Thomas Ramley, Lord Ma- jor of the citie of London, with the godly

Major.
shriues;

Sir Thomas
Ranfieresgife
is of 243*l.*
the yeare to
Christs hos-
pital.

AND vertuous Lady Dame Mary his wife,
both living being seale of lands in the
right of the said Dame Mary, and of
her inheritance haue given the fee simple
of the same lands being the yearly values
243*p.* pound to Christs hospital in Lon-
don. The rents and profits whereof are
limited to be employed as followeth, vñ-
unto Peter house in Cambridge shall be
given yearly forty pound, to the studiu of
fourre scholler*s.*, and two fellow*s.* chri-
stian, ten pound yearly towardes the relie-
ving of the poore, harbored in the hospital
of Saint Bartholomew in London and
other ten pound yearly to the releving of
poore prisoners in the fourre prisons of
London, to wit, Newgate, Ludgate, and
the 2. Counter*s.* this to be continued for
ever, the residue to be committed towardes
reliefe of the poore citizen of Christs
hospital alreadied, this gift she afterward
in her widow yere, confirmed, and aug-
mented greatly, both in her life, and by
her Testamente.

Blasing Rur.

Ann. reg. 20.
Age 10.
se 11.
Cathart
Mareces-
cused.

The 11. of November at night was
seen a blasing staine with a long straine,
which was nighly seene till eight of the
clocke.
The 12. of November the newe seale
was set the law seruitor in number, had ther
set it in the Temple at London.
The 13. of November Cuthbert Walm
is in prison, hanged, and quartered at
Luccock in Cornwall, for preseruing
Romane power.

Th

The 17. of November one Simon Pen-
brooke dwelling in Southwarke being
vihemently suspected to be a coniurer, by
comandement of the ordinarie Judge
for those parts, appeared in the Parish
Church of Saint Daviour, at the court
holden there, whch Simon basted in en-
tertaining a Proctor, and having money
in his hand leaneed his head vpon the pew
wheran the Proctor stood, whch after he
had done a certayne space, the Proctor be-
gan to lise vp his head to see what hee
ayld, and found hym departed out of life,
and straight way the said Simon fell
downe ratling a little in the throat, and
nuer speake word after. This was done
even as the Judge came into the Church,
who laid it was the fait iugement of God
towardes thole tht vied Sorcery, and a
great example to admonish other to feare
the justice of God. After his cloathes be-
ing opened, there were found about hym
diuellish booke*s* of coniuration and ab-
hominable practis*e*, a picture of a man
having ther Olie in his hand, and this
writing; Chance dicelotunely, and di-
uers papers of suchlike matters as he had
dealt in for men such as are mentioned
in Laurentius, the 20. Chapter, the sixte
verse. If any soule turne him selfe after
such as workis with spirits, and after
Sorckslases, to go a whoooring (saith
the Lord) I will put my face against that
soule, and will cut him off from among
my people.

32.

The

Nelson ex-
ecuted.

The 3. of Februarie John Nelson for
denying the Queens supremacie, was
drawen from newgate to Elborne, and
there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

Sherwood
executed.
Pirates han-
ged.

1578

The 7. of Februarie, Shrewsberry, was
drawen to Elborne there hanged, bow-
elled, and quartered for the like treason.

The 9. of March seuen Pirates were
hanged at Capping.

The 10. of March deceased the Lady
Margaret Countesse of Lincoln, and
was buried ad Westminister.

Frobishers
third voyage.

The 31. of May, Martin Frobisher
with 15. shalles of good shippes well appoynt-
ed, departed from Warwich in Eller on
his thiro voyage towards Catay. The
31. of July after many attempts, and sum-
drie times being put backe by Ilandes of
Ile in his streits, he came to anker in the
Ilands, now by her Matellie named Me-
ta incognita, where (as in the yeare before)
they fraught their shippes with the like ore,
and then on the last of August returning
thence, arrived safly in England about
the first of October.

Shrines.
Major.

Ann. reg. 21
Cassimere
received.

George Bond, Thomas Starkie.
Sir Richard Pipe, Draper.

The 22. of Januarie about seuer of the
clocke at night, Iohn Cassimere, Counte
Palatine of Rhene, and Duke of Bavaria
landing at the tower of London, was
there by divers noble men and others ho-
norably received, & conuictyd by cresselight
and torchlight to sir Thomas Gresham's
house in Bishopsgate streeete, where he
was

was feasted and lodged till Monday next,
that he was by the nobilitie fetched to the
court at westminster, and after lodged in
Somerset house. On the eight of Febru-
arie he was made knyght of the Garter,,
and on the 14. of Februarie departed
from London homewards, with great
rewards gauen by the Queens Matellie,
the nobilitie, and men of honour.

The 4. of Februarie, and in the night
following fell such abundance of snow
that on the fist in the morning, the same
was found at London to be two foot deep
in the shalwes, and otherwise being drif-
fen by the winde verie boylstoun in the
Northeast, on bankes, an ell. or yard and
halfe deepe, in the which drifftes of snow
in the countrees, many cattell & some men
any women were overwhelmed and lost,
it snowed till the eight day, and freezed tll
the tenth. Then followed a thawe with
continall raine a long time after, whch
caused such high stouds, that the marshes
and low groundes being drowned, the wa-
ter rose so high in Westminister hall, that
after the fall therof some fishes were
found thereto remayne.

The 17. of Februarie a young man
was hanged on the miles end, for mur-
thering a man in a garden of Stepen-
heath Parish.

The 20. of Februarie deceased Sir Al-
l. Lord Keeper
cholas Bacon Lord Keeper of the great
Seal of England, who was honourably
buried vnder a sumptuous monument
in

Deepc snow.

Great land
waters.One hanged
at miles end.

In Paules Church of London, the 11th of March.

۶۵۷۹

The 24. of Aprill fell such a snow, by
twirt the houres of foynt of the clocke in
the morning, and nine of the clocke before
noone, that at London some was louned
to lye almost one foote deepe.

The 25. of April Sir Thomas Bromley knight, was made Lord Chancellor of England.

An heretake
burnt at
Norwich,

The 1.4. of Aprill, Mathew Hamond of
Hetherley, 3 miles from Norwich, plough-
wright for denying Charr to be our saviour,
and publishing divers other horribile
heresies, was conuicted before the bishop
of Norwich, condemned in the consil-
larie, and deliuired to the Sheriff of
Norwich to be executed, but because he
had spoken words of blasphemie against
the Queen's Maletie and other of her
Counsell, he was by the Mayor Sir Ro-
bert Ettood, and Scrivener Edmund Re-
corder, constrained to loose his ears,
whch were cut off the 13. of May in the
market place of Norwich, and on the 20.
of May he was hauen in the Little ditch
there.

This year Marke Heallat, Blacksmith Citizen of London, for triall of
Locke and key waighed his workmanship made one hanging
but one locke of Iron, Steele, and brass of eleven severall pieces and a pipe key, all
wheat come cleane wrought, which weighed but one
graine of Golde. He also at the same
time made a chaine of Golde of sixtie
clippes

329

Chaine of
gold con-
taining 43.
links, waded
in halfe a
wheat corn.
Bishopt of
Wicke, Den-

The 1. of June deceased Robert Horne
Doctor of Divinity, Bishop of Exeter,
and was buried at Winchester.

Chaine of
gold con-
taining 43.
links, weight
but halfe a
wheat comyn.
Bishop of
Winchelster
deceased.

Traitorous
fact of Tho-
mas Apple-
ton.

The 17. of July the Queenes Ma-
seale being on the riuer of Thameſe, be-
twixt her Manor of Greenwich, and
Deptford, in her priue Barge, accom-
panied with the French Embaſſadour,
the Earle of Lincolne, and others. It
chanced that one Thomas Appletree,
ſeruayman, in the compaie of other
rowing up and downe the Thameſe, ha-
ving a Gilliuer charged with bullet, and
ſhooting at random, by misfortune ſhot
one of the watermen, the ſecond next
vnto the bales of the ſaid Barge (whiche
lie within the foote of her highneſſe)
clean through both harnes, for the whiche
fate the ſaid Thameſe was on the 21. of
July brought to the water liue, where
was a gybbet ſet vpp, and when the
hangman had put the rope about his neck
he was by the Queenes pardon delivered
from execution.

This yare John Hore of Sandbyng, ^{debut}
William Colclough Robert Woodroffe, ^{2nd}
ithmen, having bene prisoner to the ^{3rd}
key about the space of threene years, ^{4th} ^{5th}

more than 260. other Christians of divers nations, by killing of their keeper, meruallously escaped, and returned to their native countries.

This yeare in the moneth of September was finished the new towre of London bridge, the foundation whereof was laid in the moneth of August anno. 1571 as is aforesaid.

Tower on
London
bridge.

Great water
floods.

Shrines.
Maior.
Anno reg. 2.
Sir Thomas
Gresham de-

In the moneth of September and October fell great winds and raging floods in sundrie places of this Realme, where through many men, cattle, houses, were drowned. In the towne of Newport the cottages were borne down, the corne lost, pasture ground overwhelmed, and cattle drowned. In the towne of Bedford the water came vp into the market place, where cupboards, chestes, and barres, lay mire about the houses, their sewell, corne, and hay was wauct and borne away. Also the towne of Saint Edes in Huntingtonshire was overflowed sodainly in the night, when all men were at rest, the waters brake in with such force, that the towne was all defaced, the Swannes swamme downe the market place, and all the towne about the boates did floate. Gormanchester was sodainly supprest, their houses full of water, and their castell destroyed.

Martin Calthorpe, John Hare.

Sir Nicholas Woodhouse, Haberdasher,
On the 21. of November, sir Thomas
Gresham de- Gresham Knight, agent to the Queens
deceased.

Hghness (who had bullded the Royall Exchange in London) deceased sodainly at his house in Bishop's gate streeete of London, and was buried in the Parish Church of St. Elens there.

The 24. of Februarie h. Fitz. Allen, the last of that name deceased, and was buried at Arundell the two and twentie of March.

The 28. of March, Marmaduke Glo-
var was hanged by the standarde in cheape 1580
for murthring Sergeant Grace after he
had beeene by him arrested. Also the next
hanged in morrow, one Richard God that should
have beeene hanged in East Smithfield by
the Tower of London for murdering of
Witres Skinner a widow there was
hanged at Tilborne.

The sixt of Aprill being wednesday in
Easter weeke, about six of the clocke to-
wards the evening, a sodaine earthquake
happened at London, & generally through-
out England, by violence whereof, the
great clocke bell at Westmister stroke
against the hammer, as divers clockes and
bells against their hammers and clappers
both in the citie and countrey did the like.
In London a peece of the Temple church
fell downe. In th: late dissolved Church
of the Grayfriers now called Christes
Church, in the Sermon time one falling
from the toppe, killed a young man out of
hand, and one other hit so bruis'd a
maiden, his fellow servant, both to one
Master that he lured but 4. daies. Divers
other

Murderers
Cheape, and
Tiborne.

Earthquakes
Generall.

other were sore bruised running out of the Church. Some stoners fell from the Church of S. Paul in London, and some from the Church of S. Peter at Westminister. Divers chimneys with shaking lost their tops, and the shps in the river of Thame son the sea, were seen to totter. This earthquake continued about London not passing one minute of an houre, but in east Kent, and on the sea coaste, thereabout it was felt thre times, to wth at 6. 9. 11. of the clocke.

The 19. of Appill the ferry of Lambeth was swommed, with five men & fourt horses, other two men and five horses swam to Lambeth, and were saved.

The first of May, after 12. of the clock in the night, was an earthquake felt in divers places of Kent, namely, at Ashford, great Chitte, &c. which made the people there to rise out of their beds, and to runne to their Churches to call upon God, by earnest prayer to be mercifully unto them.

The 13. of June about 6. of the clock in the morning, at Shinewash, within Bonchell Baronie in Northumberland, there happened a tempest of lightning, and thunder after the which of a sodaine came great shewers of haile, amongest the which were stones of divers shaves.

The 17. of June, in the parish of Blaydon, in Northshire, after a great tempest of lightning and thunder, a woman of som

Perry at Lambeth
drowned.

Earthquake
in Kent.
Molestones
of strange
shapes.

Monstrous
child.

sone scope yeares old named Alice Perrin, was deliuered of an hidious monstre, whose head like vnto a sallet, the forepart of his bodie like a man, but having eight legs, not one like another, and a tale of halfe a yard long.

About the 18. of July, the Lord Gray soldiers tooke his voyage towards Ireland, as transported Lord deputie therof, after whom was in Ireland, sent divers bands of lusty soldiers, both horsemen and footmen, under the leading of expert Captaines.

The 23. of September, at Farnhamton in Huntingtonshire, one Agnes, wife to Willm Linstey was deliuered of an ugly and strange monstre, with a face blanke, mouth and eyes like a Lion, and both male and female.

Ralph Wodecoks, John Allott.

The 8. of October appeared a Crim-
eill or blasing starre, bushing toward the East which was sightly seen more than two monthe after.

The 18. of October were made, eight Serjeants
Souldauns at law, to witte, Willm Fleetwood Recorder of London, Ed-
ward Flowerdew, Thomas Knagge,
Ed. Perrin, Robert Halton, J. Clench,
J. Duckering, T. M. Linsley, & held their
feast in the newe Temple at London.

The 19. of October, proclamation was published at London, for the appre- against the
hension, and severe punishing of all per- family of
sons suspected to bee of the familie of loue,

Child mon-
stros.

Shrines.
Blasing star.

John

Maior.
Victorie a-
gainst the
Irish and
others in
Ireland.

John Brunch, Grocer.

There arraigned upon the west coast of Ireland, certayne compaines of Italiens and Spaynards sent by the Pope to aide the Earle of Desmonde in his rebellion, whiche fortifid themselues strongly near Smerwiche, in a forte which they called Castle del ore, there creeting the Popes banner against her Maestie, when when the Lord Gray of Wilton deputie of Ireland vnderstoode, marched thitherward, and the sixt of Novembre, hearing of the arriall of Spaynsire the Tyrre, the Aide, the Herlione, and other of the Queenes Maesties shypes, and also of thre Barkes, fraughted from Llynowke and Roseke with victuals, on the morrow after marched towards the forte unto whiche he gaue so hotte an assault, that on the ninth of Novembre the same was peckid, all the Irishmen and women hanged, and more than 400 Spayns, Italiens, and Byscaynes put to the sword, the Coronell, Captaunes, Secretarie, and other (to the number of 20) saued for ransome. In whiche forte was found good store of money, bisket, bacon, oyle, wne and duers other provisions of victuals sufficient for their companye for halfe a yere, beside armour, powder, shot, and other furniture 2000 mea, and vpwards.

The 28. of Novembre, were arraigned in the Kings bench, William Randell for conuring to know where treasure was hid

A. M. Reg. 23.

Randell
hanged for
conuring.

hid in the earth, and goods feloniously taken, Ralph Spacie, and Christopher Middington, for being present, Randall, Elas, Spacie, and Middington were found guilty, and had iudgement to be hanged, Randall was executed, the other were reprieved.

About the 24. of December in the towne of Killain in the Countie of Ulster, a straunge speches of child, thilke of eleven yeares olde, named William Alchers, lyng in a chanc, and then coming to himselfe againe, vttered to thei maders by many straunge speches, a gaint piske, conctoulness, and coldnesse of charcie, &c.

About the 12. of Januarie proclama-
tion was published at London, for revo-
cation of sundry the Queenes Maesties subjects remaining beyond the Seas un-
der colour of studle, and yet living con-
trarie to the lawes of the Realme. And priests.
also against the retayning of Jesuites and
massing priests, swiners of sedition, and
other treasonable attempts, &c.

The 13. of Januarie, a man was drawn to St Chonots of Waterlings, and there One execu-
hanged, headed, & quartered, for beggling ted for coun-
by a licence, whereunto the Queenes tertaining
hand was counterfacted. the Queenes hand.

On the 16. of Januarie the Parisa-
ment began at Westmynster, and on the 20. of Januarie the Queenes Maestie at Westmin-
ster from white Hall, to the parliament went by water.

The 22. of Januarie triumphant sui-
lling

Louing at
Westmister
fusling was accomplish'd at Westmister
ster, where many of the behoulders as
well men as women were hurt, some
maimed, and some killed by falling of
stafoldes.

Mice devoured
grasse.

About halfe a mile from the mea-
sures of Dainsey hundred, in a place call-
ed Southminster, in the countie of Es-
sex, thereto sodainly appeared an insigne
multitude of mice, which overwhel-
ming the said marches, did sheare and
gnawe the grasse by the roote, bony-
ling and tainting the same with their
venemous teeth, in such sort, that the
catt whiche grazed theron, were smit-
ten with a mortaine and died therest,
which variaunce by pollishe of man could
not be delayred, till it came to passe
that these stocke together all above
the same marches, such a number of odles
as all the shire was not able to feede
wher by the march-holders were shor-
ly delivred from the vexation of the
Mice.

Francis
Drake knighted.

1581
Banqueting
house at
Westmister

The 4. of Aprill, the Queene dined at
Deptford, and there after dinner entred her
ship wherein Captaine Drake had saile
about the world and being there, a brygge
that her Ma. iuste vnde one drake hau-
yn in the same more then 200. person
and as hurt done by the same, and that
she did make Captaine Francis Drak
knight in his ship.

Banqueting house builded at West-
minster, beginning on the 26. of March

and

and finished on the eightene of Aprill,
in which meane space, to wylt, on the
sixtene of Aprill, arrived at Dover
certayne noble men of Fraunce, to wylt,
Francis Bourbon, Prince Dousphine
of Auergne, Arthur Gasley, Marshall Ambassidors
of Fraunce, Lodowicke Luligat, L. out of France
of Lancac, and other. These came from
Grauelend by water to London, and so
to the Court then being at Westmister,
where they were honourably en-
tertained, the Nobles and Gentle-
men daubours to shew them all courtesie pre-
pared a triumph in most sumptuous or-
der, upon W. son Wonday, and Crows. Louing
dy, the chise chalengees of which tourneyng,
attemptes, were the Earle of Arundell, & barrares,
Lord L. Lindsay, Willm Sidney, and o-
ther, the defendants to the number of
one and twentie, all which of them
were coursies against the former challen-
ges, who performed their parties val-
uely.

The 21. of June in the night the low-
est Tymges about the croisement Cheape, Crosse in
were broken and defaced, whereupon Cheape de-
proclimation was made, that who so faced,
wold be way the doers thereof should
haue foyte crownes, but nothing came
to light.

The 27. of June, W. Butcher, Brew-
er, was committed in the Gally hall of T. Butcher
London, for that he & others to the num-
ber of a thousand persons on the 25. of
June, about 10. of the clocke in the night
whipped and
rescued.

III

In West Smithfield of London, and other streeces of the Cittie congregated themselves, and with divers exclamationis pronounced the people in manner of a rebellion, contrarie to the peace. On the 28. of June the same Y. Butcher had judgement to be whipp'd from Newgate through Smithfield, Long lane, Aldersgate, & Watling street, and so through the citty to be committed to Newgate. On the 30. of June the same Y. Butcher being deliuert to Iames Hale and other bedells, to haue receiued execution, he being whipp'd from Newgate into West Smithfield was there reliued, taken from the bedells, and sent to iustice for himselfe. For the which factvra the 21. of July Ed. Donne, John Ward, G. Warres, and T. Apowles, three thoomakers, and a brewer, were whipp'd from Newgate to the midle of Smithfield, and there set on the Pillory, wheron they stood from 10. till 12. of the clocke.

The 13. of July Richard Cox, Doctor of Divinitie, Bishop of Ely, deceased and was buried at Ely.

This yere were to be seene in London two Dutchmen of straunge naturess, the one in height seuen foot and seuen inches in breadth, betwixt the shouders three quarters of a yarde and two inches, the compasse of his heast one yarde halfe, and two inches, and about the wak one yard, quarter, and one

Fourte men
whipt, and
set on the
Pillory for
releasynge of
a prisoner.

Bishop of
Ely deceased

Two men
of strange
stature.

inch, the length of his arme to the hands a full yard, a comely man of person, but lame of his legges, for he had broken them with lising of a barrell of beere. The other was in height but six foote, had neither a good foote, nor any knee at all, & yet could daunce a galliard, he had no arme, but a stumpe to the elbowe or little more on the right syde, on the whiche flunging he would daunce a cup, and after tolle it about thre or four ellnes, and every time reccline the same on the said stumpe, hee would shoope an arrow neere the marke, flourish with a capter thorow a bowle, beat with a hammer, hew with an axe, sound with a trumpet, and drinke euerse day ten quartes of the best beare, if he could get it.

The xviii. of July Euerard Haunce a seminary pfect, was in the sessions hall in the old Bayly arraigned, where he affirmed, that himselfe was subject to the pope in Ecclesiasticall thinges, and that the Pope hath nowe the same authoritie here in England that hee had an hundred peers past, with other crayterous species, for the which he was condemned to be drawn, hanged, and quartered, and was executed accordingly on the last of July.

At the same sessions were brought strok the Flie, the Gatehouse, Newgate, and the Counters, sundry prisoners indicted for refusing to come to the Church all whiche being conuict by their owne confession
Prisoners
arraigned
for not com-
ming to
Church.

had iudgement accordingly to pay twenty pound for every moneth of such wilfull absence.

Shutes
Major

Monsieur
duke of An-

goueme

into Englad.

Ann. c. 24

Kichard Martine, M. Webbe.

Sir James Lucy, Itemorger.

The first of November Monsieur the French Ringers brother Duke of An-goume, and other nobles of France having lately arrived in Kent, came to London, and were honorably received and retained at the Court with great barking.

Campion
and others
executed.

The first of December Edmund Campion, Ralph Herwin, & Alexander Briant, halfe priests, having beene arraigned and condemned for high treason were drawn from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

Monsieur
returneth &
is honoura-

d ycomuni-

ed toward

the Sea.

The first of Februarie the queene herselfe with her whole Court accompanayd by Monsieur Duke of An-goume from West-minster to Canterbury, where whenshe had seallid all the French nobilitie cliste-tooke leave of other, and her maiestie returned. The first the Duke lodged at Sandwich, and on the next morning tooke the sea, being accompanied of the Earle of Exeter, the Lord Dun-
don, the Lord Hunsord, knyghtes of the Garter, the Lord Walsowth, Lord Waller, Sir Iehu lefelin, Lord Edward, and other knyghtes, Sir Willm Sturmy, Sir Geffrey Care, Master John and Robert Care, and a great number of Gentlemen, so as

the whole traine that attayded upon the said Earle, was one hundred gentilmen, & mis then three hundred & verry more. The Lord Wimdon had of gentilmen & other to the number of one hundred and fifty, and the Lord Haward had as many, all Duke of wylch sayled in 15 shippes to Flushing in Antow re-Zeland, where the Prince of Orange and cined into the state of the low Countries, received Zeland, the said Duke and ouer 20000 of Eng. Duke of bnd with great joy, conuenting them Annewearne from thence to Middlesex, & then to the Duke of Guwerpe, where before the 20 day of the same moneth, they solemnly created the said duke of An-goume, duc de Lopier, Bra-bond, &c, and our Maistery returned unto England.

John Dair: pifst being indited of high treason for wordes by him spoken, was arraigned and condemned at Chelmsford, and ther execture on the second of April.

This yere the water conduit in Fleetstrete, was nevere buildid with a larger bellerny at the charges of the Cittie.

The 15. of May at night about x. of the clocke abiding it was appereid, beliening in the Northwiche, the heard wherof was named Bouthall.

The 23. of May T. Ford, J. Gheret, & R. Johnson knyghts, hymys beene before condamed of high treason, were drawn from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. And on

1582
Paine execu-
ted at Chel-
mford.

Conduit in
Fleetstrete
newly builde

A blasing
Hanne.

7. exectid
at Tyburne.

the 30. of May Luke Kirby, Ed. Foxe, Cottam, and Laurence Richardson were for the like treason in the same place hanged executed.

The 2. of June Phillip Price was han-
ged in Fleet-
Streete, for killing a Sergeant
that had arrested him.

The 14. of July Dereigne Party, John Willmby of Groby appointed Ambassador to the Frederick K. of Denmark, with the Garter, embarked at Kingstone upon Hull and prosperously arrived at Elsinore in Denmarke on the xx. of the same month. On the 14. of August the said King received robes of the Order, ware the Garter, Collar, and George, and the Lord Ambassidour returning, with his traine arrived at Bromtholme in Norffolke on the twentie of September.

This yeare was first founded a publick lecture in Surgerie to begin to be read at the Colledge of Phisitians in London, in 1584. the 6. of May sc by John L. Lucy, and Richard Caldwell D. in phisit. The reader wherof to be a Doctor of Phisicke.

The 15. of July certaine stirkings of gunpowder (to the number of seuen) & many more stirkings of Sturgeon, laden in a Cart upon Galley keye, some small portion of the sayme powder being shed on the ground, the horse in the said Carte stirked with his foot, & stirked altogether, wherevpon the Sturgeon was blowne away.

A strange
misfortune
of gunpow-
der on Gal-
ley keye.

somesutes the Thanes, some else where, one turken was driven throug a lamed wylchit was borded ouer the Crane on the wharf with the housesにて are to adjoyning habited, many men and horses so bluked, that three men and seuen horses died thereof.

The 12. of August there arose a greate strange tempest of lightning, thunder, whilwind pest in Nor- and raine, beside halstones fathomed sixe folke, to the rowles of spures two or 3. inches about, in the Country of Norffolke, betweene the townes of North Wallam, and Coldestede, which tempest beat the corn flatte to the ground, rent up many great trees, & shuered them in pieces, or wounded them like withes, at Denning (a mile from Coldestede) the West dore of the Church (weighing more than three hundred weight) was listed off the hooke, & blowen ouer the fronte within one yard of the Chancell dore the top of the Church was rouned vp, and the Leade blowen away, fine webes of Leade were ruled together like a gloue, and blowen to the field without the Churche. At East Russel were many Barnes blowen downe.

William Roon, John Hayden, deceased the Shunes, 24. of Nouemb. and Cuthbert Buckle succeeded.

Sir Thomas Blanke, Haberdasher.

Michaellus Learme was adiourned to the Castle at Hartforde, there to begin in Captaine animatum. Maior. Learme kept at Mansford.

Peter

Standart at
Leaden hall
for Thanes
water.

Peter Morris free denisou, comyngh
Thames water in pipes of Lead over the
Aecple of Hant Agnes Church; at the
North end of London bridge, and so ha-
diners mens houles in Thames stree
Herlyst streeete, and Grasse streeete, vpp
the Northwelt corner of Leaden wallly
highst g: m: of London) where the
w: l: of the maine pipe ran liest this
yeare on Chalhars even, and since be-
ing deuided into fourt spouts, oft times
runnynge fourt waies, plentifullly seruynge
to the commoditie of the inhabitants nay
adjoyning in h: h: houles, and also cle-
sing the keambs of the streeete toward
Bishops gate, Aldgate, the Bridge, &
the Stockes market. But now na: sub-
marter, pittuate commoditie, being
preferred, commone commoditie is ne-
glected, and not reformed w: s as pro-
mised.

The 17. of Januari in the parish of
Kunitige, in a place calld Black
moore in Dorectshire, a piece of ground
containing three acres remoued from the
piece whre it was first planted; and wu-
c with cleane ouer an other ciale, wher
vnder an old tree grow, the span
of somme goode, very goode containingis
foot) mo hath stopy vp a high way tha
directed to varda the muke Towne
Cerne, and yet notwithstanding indigesse heb-
ges where whch is was inclosed in front
full and the trees stnd thereon hole w
ight, saring on Dke, that is well nigh
th: i: m:

Ground re-
moved in
Dorcestshire

swentle loader remoued the place where-
as this ground had his b: ing, is left like
vito a great plat.

The xii. of Iannarie b: ing Son-
day about fourt of the Clocke in the
afternoone, the olde and vnderpropred eight perso-
nesoldo round about the Weare garden, killed by the
on the South side of the Thame, ouer fall of a sea-
against the citie of London, overcharged hold at the
wth people, fell suddenly downe, wherby Weare garden
to the number of eight persons men and
wom: n were slaine, and many others sore
burt and bruised. A fletchly warning to
such, as more delight them selues in the
creele of beault than in the workes of
mercy, the frutes of true professed faith,
whch ought to be the Sabbath dayes ex-
ercise.

On the thre of Februry b: ing sonday
William Brustar Haberdasher (a man W Brustar
of more than 60 yeres old) being lodged & M Bream
near the Southwest porch of St. Brides smothered
Church in Fleetstreet, with a woman na: to death.
med Mary Breamz (whame the same
Brustar hid bayled out of Bridewell) She Clostnes
were both found smothered to death in of the chaber
manner following. On the same sonday smothered
in the morning a weddng being celebreate the people,
in the Church a strong foyour bras smelt & quenched
which was thought to be the burning the firs
of old shooes or such like in some Gen-
sleranz Chamber nare there abouo,
but in the afternoone before Eueninge
Prayer, the Pariborner espied a smoke
to issue out of Brustars Chamber, and
therpon

therupon made hast to his doore, whiche they found fast locked, and were forced to breake it open, and could not enter till they had rapped vp the roofe of the chamber to let out the smoldering stench, which being done, they found Bruller dead, sitting on a settle by the beds side (in his apparell closetruised) his right thigh and right arme vp to the elbowe burnt with the fire of a small pan of coles that stoode before him. The woman also lay deade ouer the pan, so that her armes were scorched with the neather part of the bodie before to the breas, and behind to the shoulders, and nothing else in the Chamber burnt but the bottome of the settle where on Bruller late.

On the sixtene of Aprill in the morning, Thomas Clooth and Alice Shephearde were hanged on a Gibbet at Shoolanes ende in Fleet Streete, for killing of a prentice in the same lane.

Also on the same day aboute eight of the clocke in the morning, a gunpowder house in Fetter Lane and divers other houses neare adjoyning, were blowne vp, wth the spoile of fiftene hundred weight of powder, two men and one woman were slaine, and divers other persons sore hurt.

Albertus Alasco, free Baron of Lasco, Italiode, or Palantine of Hispania in Poland, arrived at Harwich in Essex, & on the

1563
A man and
a woman
hanged in
Fleetstreet,
Howles
Blowen vp
with gun-
powder in
Fetter Lane.

Alasco
Poland.

the xiiij of Aprill came by water to Winchester house in Southwarke, where hee remained for the most part of his aboade heere.

Elias Thacker was hanged at Saint Edmundsbury in Suffolke on the fourth of June, John Copping on the first day & John for spreading certayne bookees sedisiously Copping han pened by one Robert Browne a ged at Bery, against the booke of Common pray er, establisched by the Lawes of this realme.

On the ninth of June deceased Thomas Batelisse, Earle of Sussex, Lord Chamberlaine to her maiestie, a knight of the Garter, at Bermonsey besides London, and was on the eighth of July conveyed through the same Citie of London to Sussex decessed Newhall in Essex there to be buried.

Edmound Glyndall Doctor of Phisicke
Archbishop of Canterbury deceased at
Croydon in Surrey on the xix of July, &
was there buried.

Barnard Randolph Esquire, common
Sergant of the Cittie of London deceased
on the 7. of August. This man in his life
time deliuered to the company of the fish-
mongers in London the summe of 9. hun-
dred pound, to be imployed towards the
conducting of Thames water, cesterning
the lime in Lead, and Castling with
stone, in the Parishes of Saint Marie
Magdalene and Sa. Nicholas colde Ab-
bey, neare unto Fishstreet seuen hundred
pound

Archbishop
of Canterbu-
ry deceased.

Justice Ran-
dolph his
chiricke of
900. pound,

pound. The other two hundred pounds, to pay for euer year by the summe of xxii pounds, vñ, towards the maintenance of a poore scholler in the Universitye of Oxford, pearlye four pounds: towardes the manteling of the high wales in the Parish of Elsheurst in the Countie of Sussex fourre poundes. And to the poore people of the Parishes of Saint Nicholus Whiche li Headstreete, and Saint Mary Magdaleneare old Shadstreete forster shillings. More he bequeathed to bee bestowed in landes or annuite, to the relife of the poore, inhabiting in the Barries of Queenhithe and Castle Walmarre, in the Cite of London, and in the aforesaid Parish of Elsheurst in the Countie of Sussex, the summe of 100. pound, a faire legacie if it be performed.

In the moneth of June were sent to the seas a ship callede the Barkie Talbot, and a small Barkie, both manned with one hundred men, under the charge of Willia Moryough Liquete, Clatke of her Name, his naue, for the apprecheding of certaine ouerreignes scarsnere, who soe that they were many in number and well appoynted, so boldly haued themselves, as that shortly after it was conldenely bristed, that they had vanquished in fight the said ship and barkie, but within few daies after, beyond all expectation, they were by the said Will. Moryough and his company, discomfited and taken, to the number of

Ses Rovers
apprehended
and executed

ten sasse whereof three prises, and soone of the cheife Pirates namely Will. Merton, alias Purser, Clinton, Atkinson, Al. Eliz. Al. Wilmette alias Bagh T. Benet, and foure more, on the thirteenth day of August were hanged at Walppling. Merton as hee went to the hallopes rent his Clemenian Breches of Crimson Catram and distributed the same to such his olde acquaintance as stood about him, but Atkinson had before giuen his murrie velvet doublet with great gold buttones, & his like coloured velvet Mantime, lyeing with great gold lace, which he had wonne at the seas, of Duxbroke, unto such of his friends as pleased him.

On the vij. day of September, John Lewes who named himselfe Abbot, an oblligate hereticke, denying the Godhead of Christ, and holding divers other detectable heresies, was burned at Norwiche.

On the 22. of September Alsatius de Lascio, Palatine of Sradla in Poland, after he had wed viened the order of our English Court and Nobilitie, with oþre places of this Realme especially the Uniuersitie of Oxford, hee returned toward Poland.

On the 22. day of September John Whitgift Doctor of Divinitie, late Bishop of Worcester, was at Lambeth transfeir'd to the Archbisshopph of Canterbury.

The xxv. of September: a monstrous child

An hereticke
burned at
Norwiche.

Palatine of
Sradla in
Poland is
turned.

Doctor
Whitgift
Archbisshop
of Canterbury

Shrives.
Mator.

A fish mon-
Grous.

Slide and
Body execu-
ted.

Ann. reg. 26.
Horsedealers
hanged in
Smithfield.

child was borne in Yorkshirre hauing two
heads.

William Mistham, John Spencer,
Edward Osborne, Clothwo ker.

The 13. of October at Eastar in Nop-
ffolke, about two miles soyn Parymouth,
there was a fish by force of the Easterly
wind driven a boare, the length whereal
from the necke to the taile, 17. yards
and a foote, the head was great, for the
chap of the lawe was three yards and a
quarter in length, with teeth of three quar-
ters of a yard compasse, great eyes, & two
great holes ouer them to spout water, her
taile was 14. foot broad in thickenes from
the backe to the belly, she was fourte yards
and a halfe.

J. Slade Schoolemaster, and J. Body
master of Art, being both condemned of
high treason, were drawn, hanged, & qua-
tered. Slade at Winchester on the xxx.
day of October, and Body at Audouer on
the second of November. One Dicke a no-
table horsedealer was apprehended, and
at the sessions houlden at Newgate on the
4. of December, 19. times indited, where-

of he confessed 11. who also betwene the
time of his apprehension and the said ses-
sions, appreched many for stealing of
horses, wherof ten were hanged in
Smithfielde on the 1st of September
he also holpe divers men to their hor-
ses axaine, and tooke of every one
of them tyme fulling the peice of
more whiche he made fifteene pound
towards

twardes charges.

James Earle of Desmonde in Ireland
secretly wandering without any succour, Desmonds
being taken in his cabine by one of the I^r head see ou
rib, his head was cut off, and sent into London
England, where the same (as the head of bridge
an Archtrebell) was set on London bridge
on the 13. of December.

The 13. of December through negligēce
of vndiscrete persons, brewing in the town
of Nantwich, the fire being carelessly left,
set vpon some light matter, and so burke
forth to the rookes of the house, and in
short time increased, that from the well
ende of the towne, the flame was dispear-
sed so furiously, that in short space a
great part of the South side, and some
of the East side was burned downe
to the ground. Whch fire beginning
at sixt of the Clocke in the evening,
and continuing, till sixe of the Clocke
in the moring, consumed in a man-
ner all the whole towne, and about the
number of 200. houses, beside brewhou-
ses, barnes, stables, &c. In all about 600
houses.

John Somerulle of Edstow in Llar.
wicke shire, of late disconered & taken in
his way, coming to haue killed the queene
confessed that he was moued therunto
by certayne trapserous persons his kny-
men and allies, and also by often reading
of certayne sedicions bookees lately pub-
lished, for the which the same Somer-
ulle Edward Arden Esquire, Mary Ar-
den,

Somerulle
Arden, and
others ar-
aigned.

In his welle (father and mother in Lawe to the said Somerville) and Hugh Wall
Saxat, were on the 15. of December arraigned in the quylle hal of London, where
they were found guilty, and condemned of high treason.

Somerville
strangled.

Arden ex-
ecuted.

Carter ex-
ecuted for
Printing of
treacherous
bookes.

Bishop of
Winchester
deceased.

executed
for treason.

On the 19. of December Sir. Somerville and E. Arden being brought from the tower of London to Newgate, and there shut up in several places, within two hours after Somerville was found to have strangled himselfe. And on the morrow after E. Arden was drawn from Newgate into Smithfield, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, whose head with Somervilles, was set on London bridge, and his quarters on the gates of the City.

On the x. of January William Carter was arraigned and condemned of high treason for printing a seditious and treasonous booke, intituled, A Treatise of Hell fire, and was soe the same on the next morrow drawn from Newgate to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, for which booke was published, intituled, A Declaration of the favourable dealing of her Maiesties Commonwealth, &c.

The twentynight of Janarie, John Carson Bishop of Winchester, deceased at Wolsey and was buried at Winchester.

The 7. of February were arraigned at Gloucester, J. Feare, George Thadocke

J. Munden, J. Quarter, & Thomas Weymound, all five were found guilty of high treason, and had judgement to be hanged, bowelled, and quartered, and were executed at Tyburne on the xii. of February.

The xxi. of May Francis Throckmorton esquire, was arraigned in the Guildhall of the City of London, where beeing found guilty of high treason, he was condemned, and had judgement to be drawn, hanged, bowelled, and quartered. The tenth of July next following, the same Francis Throckmorton was comayed by water from the tower of London to the blacke friars laires, and from thence by land to the sessions hall in the old way without Newgate, where he was delivered in the shire of London, litle or no hindre, drawen to Gloucestre & there hanged and quartered.

The xii. of July Robert Baron of Debligh, Shire and herald to Robert Earle of Barons of Luttrell, deceased at Charsfield in Essex, Denshigh his bodie was comayed to Clerwiche, and deposited there in the Chappell of Richard Beaufort Earle of Clerwiche, honorably interred the 23. of October.

Stephen St. Leger, Esq. of Rye, Shire, Sir Thomas Folbton, Raper, Major.

The xii. of November the Queen returning after her progress, came to her manor of Syon, proprie, where she staid about syxty, to the number of two hundred thousand of victuals and chaunes

1584

Throckmor-
ton executed

Shire.
Major.

Aug. 27.

Parliament
at West.

chaines of gold on horsebacke, and 1000 of the Companies on foote Chauing with them 1000. men with torches, readies to give light on every side, received and welcommned her. And on the twentie four day of the same moneth, her Maiestie and the Lords rode to the Parliament, whch was that day begon at Westmister.

In the Moneth of Januari deceased Edward Snyes Lord Clinton Earle of Lincolne, and lord Admirall of England knight of the garter, and one of her Maiesties priuie Counsell, and was buried at Edinborow.

The 21. of Januari, Jesuites, Seminaries, and other Massing priests, to the number of 21. late prisoners in the towre of London Barthalmy, and kings bench, were shippyd at the Tower Charte, to be comialed towards Fraunce, and harashed his realme for ever.

Henrie earle of Darby, appointed by her Maiestie Ambassadour to Henry the third French king, to inuest him with the order of the garter on the 26. of Januari passed with his traine from London to Gravesend, & from thence to Douer where they embarked, and landed at Calyes on the first of Februarie, and returning againe landed at Douer on the xi. of March.

The 2. of March M. Parrie was drawne fro the tower through the city of London to Westmister, & there in the pallice court hanged.

Earle of
Lincolne
deceased.

Seminaries
and Massing
Priests bani-
shed.

Earle of Dar-
by Ambassa-
dor into
Fraunce.

W. Parrie
executed.

hanged, bowelled and quartered for high treason, as may appeare by a booke intituled, A true & plaine declaration of the horible treasons practised by M. Parrie &c.

This yeare sir Walter Mildmay knight one of her Maiesties Priuie Counsell founded a Colledg in the Universitie of Cambridge, and named it Emmanuel colledge.

Emmanuel
Colledge
founded.

1585
Parliament
dissolved.

The 29. day of March the Parliament was dissolved, at the breaking vp whereof her Maiestie in the parlemente house, made an Oration, as yee may read in my larger labours.

About the x4. of April by commandement from her Maiestie, the Citizen of London appointed out of the compaines of the same citie to the number of 4000. men with armour, insignes &c. the greater part whereof were shot, the other were pikes and halberts in faire couliss, all these were trained vp vnder expert capitaines and other officers, who mustred and skirmished dayly at the Milles ende, or in Saint Georges field, and on the eighteene of May mustred in the parke of Greenwich, and skirmished before the Queenes Maiestie, who gaue them thankes.

The 25. of April, Phisly Howard Earle of Arundell was brought to the tower of London for attempting to haue passed the Seas without licence of the Queen.

Citizens
of London
trained vp
with shot.

Earle of A-
rundell sent
to the tower.

Earle of Northumber
land to haue mut-
tered thun-
der. Earle of
Northumberland, prisoner in the
Order of London, upon vehement
suspcion of high treason was founde
there to haue mutched himselfe, as most
at large in a larger booke I haue let
downe.

Souerain-
ty of the low
countries
presented to
her Maide.
The 26. of June arrived at London de-
putes for the estates of the nether landes,
who were loodeis about the tower street
and had their diet vpon hospitality appoin-
ted at the charges of her Maide in
the Cloth workers hall. Whole on the
29. of June pareed to the court then
at Crewe place, where to v presented to
her maide the laste righte of thole con-
tries.

The 4. of July Charles Lord Howard
late Lord Chamberlaine, was in deuise
Admirall, and Henrie Lord Duranion
was made Lord Chamberlaine of the ho-
uold.

The 11. of July G. Wodl Denauis
D. L. C. T. A. bly D. re, were arra-
yed at London, bound handis, they had judg-
ment to be hanged as felonys, for
pallit hing of boates containing false
seditionis, and flanderous matter, these
were on the next morrow executed at ti-
burne.

The 16. of July by the fall of a bricke
wall in Chanes streete of London ware
six persons unto Downeg; three persons were con-
futed by the whelmed and slaine.

The 16. of July Sir Francis Russell
knight

knight, Lord Russell third sonne to Fra-
ncis Russell Earle of Bedford was slaine
with a dag in the borders of Scotland
beside Berwiche, by a Scot, as they
met vpon a truce day. On the next
morrow Francis Russell Earle of Bed-
ford, knight of the Garter, and one of her
Maides private counsell, Father to the
latenamed Sir Francis Lord Russell slaine
on the borders of Scotland, deceased, and
was honourable buried at Chintes in
Bedfordshire.

In the moneth of July, Souldiers
were payed in the Cittie of London, and Souldiers
being furnished for the warres, at the transported
charge of the Companies, see forth tow- into the low
ardis the seas on the xii. of August, and countries.
were transported ouer into Hollond Ze-
land, &c. as other the like Souldiers out
of other parts of the Realme before had
beene.

In the soareh of August, at the end of
the towne called Nottingham in Kent,
eight miles from London, the ground be-
gan to take, thre great Cranes being Ground
workeved vp, and driven into the earth
vall manys fyt.

The 14. of September, Sir Francis Drake
generall as well by sea, as by land, Thilas-
per Earle Visquere, lieutenant general
Martin Furbulher, with divers other ge-
stlemen, captaines, and 2300. souldiers and
saylers in 22. shps and pinnacles departed
from Plymouth, and passing by the illes
of Wayon, and the Canaries arived at

Saint Iago whiche City they tooke and
burned; after they layled to S. Domingo,
whiche they spoyled and ransomed; from
thence to Cartagena, whiche they also tooke
spoyled & ransomed, and retyning hou-
wards, raced & burned the citie and fort of
S. Augustine in Terra Florida, and the
27. of July in Ann. 1586. arrived at Ply-
mouth.

The nineteenth of September to the
number of two and thirtie Seminaries
masling Dixie, and other late prisoners
in the Tower of London, Marshalsey,
Rings Bench, and other places, were im-
barked in the Mary Rose of Colche-
ster, to be transported ouer into the coasts
of Normandy, to be banished for ever ou-
of this realme.

Seminarie
priests bani-
shed.

Shriues.
Matori.

Ann. reg. 28

Earle of Let-
teler. Lieu-
tenant gene-
rall of the
lowe countries

Antonic Ralefiste, Henrie Praneell.
sir Wolstone Dixie, Skinner.

In the moneths of November
and December, many men and hoy-
les were shipp'd at the Tower wharfe,
to be transported ouer into the low coun-
tries.

The 2. of December Fridericke lord
Elmforde deceased at Elstminster, and
was honourably buried at Bradenham in
Buckinghamshire.

And on the sixt. of December the
Lord Robert Dudley Earle of Leyce-
ster, Lord Lieutenant generall, with
his traine entred the towne of Colche-
ster in Essex; where he lodg'd, on the next
morrow he set forward to Warwick, and
on

off the 8. of December the said Earle ac-
companied with the Earle of Essex, the
lord North, the lord Audley, Sir Ed. Rus-
sell, sir Thomas Sherly, sir Arthur Bas-
set, sir Walter Waller, sir Germaine Elton
and other with his traine, to the num-
ber of 50. sallies of shps and hoyles, set for-
ward toward Flushing, where, by Sir
Philip Sidney gouernour, and others, he
was honourably entertained, as hee was
the like into all other townes of the lowe
Countries.

The Queene tooke order for the p[ro]p[erty]e. Desmonde in
pling and inhabiting of the Countries Ireland peo-
ple belonging to the Earle of Desmonde plod of the
to which ente divers honorable and English nati-
worfyllefull Gentlemen prould to be vn on.
dertakers of segnores there, wherof some
went into the said Country, others accord-
ing to order taken sent their people, a-
mong which were, sir Christopher Hat-
ton, sir Walter Rawly, sir M. Courtney,
sir Richard Molynox, sir George Bour-
chire, sir Edward Stilton, sir Valentine
Brown, sir Walter Wilson, John Pop-
hame her maesties attorney generall and
others.

The 19. of Januari Nicholas Neutoror
alias Woodson was condemned for trea-
son, in being made Priest at Reynes in
Fraunce. Also Edward Barbar beeing
made Priest as a forre said & comming in
to this Realme, was likewise con-
demned of treason, and both drawn
to Tyburne; and thereto hanged bow-

est, and quartered on the xiij. of Janarie.

On the same day a wench was burnt in Smithfilde, for poisoning of her Anne and multiz, and attempting the like to her vnde.

Archbishop
of Canter-
burie diuid
to be of the
prime coun-
sell.

On the feast day of the purisfaction of our blessed Lady, Doctor John White-gist Archibishop of Canterbury, Edmyn Lord Cobham, Gorden of the five Ports, and Thomis Lorde Buckhurit, were chalenn & taken to be of her maiesties priue counsell; the two last were sworne the same day, and the third on the next morrow.

The xi. of Februarie Thomas Louelace was brought prisoner from the tower of London to the Star chamber, against whoare her maiesties Attorney did informe, that the same Louelace vpon malice concurred against Leonard Louelace, & Richard Louelace, his cousins germaines, had fally and deuelishly contrived & counterfaid a very trayterous letter in the name of C. Louelace (another brother of the said L. & R. then resident beyond these iij.) purporting that the same T. shoulde thereby incite and prouoke the said L. to procure the said R. to execute her highnes destruction, with other circumstancies of treason.

This letter he cast in an open high way, pretending therby, that vpon the discouerie thereof his said kinsmen Leonard and Richard shoulde be drawne in question for

the

the treasonable matter against her maiestey in that bil contained, even in the highest degree, for whiche offence her maiesties attournie praied that the said C. their prisoner, might receive condigne punishment. Whereupon the court adiudged him

That he shoulde be remitted to the Tower from whence he came. That he shoulde be carried on hoxlebacke about Westminster hell, with his face stee, to the boord table, & a paper on his backe, whereinto he wrytten; for countysaigning orake & treacherous letters against his own knyght, containing most trayterous letters against her Maiesties person. And it was further to be done in that maner, & set on the pellory in the assise at Canterbury, & there to have one of his eares cut off, to be carried in like maner into London, and set on the pellory one market day in Cheape, with the like paper. And after to be carried into Kent, and at the next assise thereto to be set on the pellory with the like paper, & his other eare to be cut off; also to be set on the pellory on market day at Canterbury and another at Rochester in like maner, & at every the said place, this paper taken touching this offence openbread, the sentence whereof was duly executed.

The 14. of March at the assises kept at the citie of Exeter in Devonshire before Strange sickle Edmond Anderson, lord chife Justice ne at Exeter, of the common pleas, serjeant Floriday, one of the Warons of the Exchequer, and

W b 4 other

other Justices, there happened a strange sicknes, first amongst the prisoners, & then amongst other persons, & besides the prisoners, many of all degrees died therof, namely Serjeant Floriday, sir J. Chichester, sir Arthur Basset, and sir Barnard Drake, knights, T. Carew, R. Carew, T. Fortescue, R. Maldon, & T. Risdon Esquiree, & Justices of the peace of the common people died, very many Constables, Reuers, Lithingmen, and Jurors, and nynche of one Jury being 12. therof died xi. of them.

The seuentene of March a strange thing happened, master Duxington of Spalawicke in the Countreie of Huntington Esquire, one of her maiesties gentlemen Pensioners, had a horse which died sodainly, and being tipped to see the cause of his death, there was found in the hole of the hart of the same horse, a strage worme, which lay on a round heape in a Call or skinne of the likenesse of a Toade which being taken out and spread abroad, was in forme and fision not easie to be described, the length of which worme diuided into many graines, to the number of 50., spred from the bodie like the branches of a tree) was from the snout to the end of the longest grain 17. inches, having 4. issues in the graines, from whence dropped forth a red water, the bady in bignes iound about was 3. inches & a halfe, the colour whereof was very like to a mackerell. This most straung worme found in maner

Strange
worme foun
d in the heart
of a horse

1585

manner aforesaid, crawling to haue got awaie, was stabbid in with a dagger & dyed, which after being dried, was shewed to many honorable persons of this Realme.

The xvii. of Aprill in the Hilles holden Seminarie at London in the Justice hall, William Piets exec. Compton, made Priest at Rymes in cuted. Fraunce, and remaining within this reame, was condemned of treason. Also Richard Lea, made priest at Lyons, was likewise there condemned which said. C. and T. were both on the 20. of Aprill drawn to Tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled and quartered.

The first of May Sir Henrie Sir Henrie Sidney knight of the Garter, Lords Sidney de-pyntient of Wales, departed this life, and ceased, was honourably buried at Penshurst in Kent.

The 8. of May arraigned at London on the tower wharfe, Henry Ramolus, chanceller for Germany, Ambassadour from Frederick the 2. R. of Denmark, unto the M. H. of England, he was honorably received of the L. Talbot, the L. Cobham Ambass. & other great estates, & by them convoyed dor from the throughtowers street, Fenchurch streete king of & Grace streete, into bishope's gate streete Denmarke, to Crosby place, where he was lodged, and remained til he had finished his ambassage and returned on the xxv. of May towards Denmarke.

The 17. of May Phillip Earle of Arundell was convoyed from the Tower of

of London to M. strminster, and then
in the Star Chamber, by the Court
forlorn condemned to paye. 10000. li.
fine for his contumpte, and to ro-
name in prison at the Queenes plea-
sure.

League with
the Scoes.

A commission was directed to her ma-
iestie, senting to the ratifying of a new
league of amitie, betwene her maestie &
James king of Scoes, which leagu being
articuled, & minstres were appoynted,
Edward Earle of Rutland, Ccl. L. Eueris
et E. Ranealph Esquier, who with their
traine came to Barwick on the 19 of June
where the Ambassidors of Scotland be-
ing present, they accomplished the matter,
according to the commission, the articles
of the said league in all and every part suf-
ficiently esamined on the 1. of July, which
being done the said earle of Rutland with
his traine returned home, Walter Ran-
dolph went into Scotland to take his
leauie of the king and returned into Eng-
land.

The 18. of June M. Elkes clarke, for
counterfaiting the Queenes signe manuell,
and for coun-
terfacing the
Queenes in-
manuell.

to presentacion of the personage of all
Saints in Hastings, directed to the Arch-
bishop of Cantorberie to his comissary general
(the Diocesse of Chichester being void)
that he myght be instituted Barlow there,
was drawne to tyburne and there hanged
bowelled & quartered.

A Lottery for maruellous rich & beteli-
ful armour, was beginning to be drawne at
London

At the utterie of
London in Paules Chyrchward, at the
great west gate, (an house of tymber and
boord being ther erected for that purpose). rich armour
on D. Peter and Paules day in the mor-
ning, which Lottery continued in draw-
ing, day and night for the space of two or
three dayes.

Thomas Candis he having of his owne
charges built, and furnished for two yeares
pprouer, a shipp call'd the Desire of 140. T. Candis
tyme, and a lese of 60. tuns named the his voyage
Content, loyning thereto a bark of 40. tump
named the Gallant, in which fleete
were 125. men, set sayle from Plymouthe
on the 21 of July, and beg in his voyage a-
bout the Globe of the earth which voyage
he finished in the space of twy yeares & lese
then two moneths as ye may read in Ri-
chard Haklyut.

In the moneth of July 1. divers tray-
terous persons were apprehended, and
detected of most wicked conspiracie,
against her Maiestie, and also of inten-
ding to haue stred up a generall rebel-
lion throughout the wholle Realme. For
sor of whose apprehencion, the Citizens of
London on the 15. of the same moneth at
night, and on the next morrow caused the
Bell in Churches to be runge, & Bone
fires in the streetes to be made, and also
banqueted every man according to his
abilitie, some in there houses, some in the
streets, with singling of Psalmes & pray-
sing God for preseruing of her Maiestie, &
people of thys land, which dolings of the
Citizens

Citizens were so well accepted of her intellec-
tue, as by her letters to them directed
may appeare, the copy whereof, with the
Notation made in the Gylde hal by Iames
Dalton one of the Counsellors of the Ciu-
ty, I haue set downe in the larger Chro-
nicles.

Traytors in-
duted.

The seventh of September certaine
of these wicked subiectes were indicted,
first, for intending treason against the
Queens owne person, secondly, for stirring
emill warres within the Realme, and
thirdly, for practising to bring in forraigne
power to truade the realme, 7. of them
appeared at Westminster on the 13. of
Sept. who all pleaded guilty, and were
condemned.

Traytors ex-
ecuted.

On the 15. of September other 7. were
likewise arraigned, who pleaded not guilty,
were found guilty by the Jury, and had
judgement.

These traytors 14. in number were ex-
ecuted in Lincolns Inne fieldes, on a stage
or scaffold of Timber stongly made so
that purpos, even in the place where they
had used to meeet, and to conserue of their
trayterous practises, there were they han-
ged, bowelled, & quartered, seuen of them on
the 20. of Sep. to wit, J. Ballard, priece, G.
Babynghton Esquire, T. Dauage, Gent. R.
Barnewell, Gen. Chidlake, Lichborn Es-
quire, Charl's Tilney Esquire, E. Abing-
ton Esquire. The other 7. were like-
wise executed on the 21. of September,
to wit, T. Halsbury Esquire, Henr.

Dunns,

Dunns Gent. Edward Jones Esquire,
J. Trauelse, Gent. J. Charnockie,
Gent. R. Gaze. Gen. Jerome Bellamie
Gent. &c.

Sir Philip
Sidney wou
ded, & died
thereof,

The 22. of September sir Philip Sid-
ney knight, a most valiant & cowardly ge-
ntleman, son & heire to sir Henry Sidney,
late deceased, in seruice of his Prince, &
defence of his Countrey, in the wars of the
nether landes, was shot into the thigh with
a musket, at Zutphen in Gelderland, wher
of he died on the 17. of October, whose bo-
dy was conuayed into England, & on the
16. of Feb. conuayed fro the shrowdes with-
out Algate of London, through the prin-
cipall streetes of the same Cittie, accompa-
ned of many honorable persons vnto S.
Pauls Church, and there honorably bur-
ied.

The 3. of October John Lowe, J. Adams Seminary
& R. Dibdale, being before condemned
for treason, in being made Prelates by au-
thorite of the Bishop of Rode, were drawne
to Tyburne, and there hanged bowelled, &
quartered.

Robert Hale, William Elkin.

George Barnes, Haberdasher.

Shrives.

Maior.

One of the West gates of the citle of
London, commonly called Ludgate, being
sore decayed, and in perill to haue fallen,
was takendowne, the prisoners thereto in
the meantyme remaining, in the South
east quadrant, to the same gate adloy-
ing, whch quadrant, for the easke
of the prisoners was sometime bul-
ld.

ded by Stephen Forster, Fishmonger Mayor and Dame Agnes his wife &c. And this yeare the said gate was againe not onely newly, but also strongly and beautifullly builded, at the charges of the Citizens of the same Cittie. The foundation whereof, in the name and presence of Sir Edmiston Delyte Mayor, and Saine Alderman, Antony Radcliffe and Henry Brannell Shryne was laved on the second of may, and forthwith so diligentlie appled, that the same gate was fully finished in the space of 6. moneths or less, so that on the 29. of Octobre in the same yeare, the said gate was first open to Sir Willm. Catesby knight, Lord Treasurer, who first entered the same on horsebacke, accompanied of the Earle of Darbie, and divers other honorable persones and noble men of her maiesties p[ri]uie Counsill, who all rode to the Halle de halle, where on the same day George Barne, Lord Mayor of that citie kept his feast after hee had taken his oþr and charge in the Exchequer at Westm[an]ster.

On the same 29. of October the Arch. Parliamet at bl[oc]k of Canterbury, the lord Treasurer Westminster, and the Earle of Darby presenting the Queenis Hatchement, began the high Court of Parliament by þre þre, which Session of Parliament was at this time assembled for trial of m[any]ers concerning Mary Queen of Scots &c. The 23. of November, the Earle of Leicester, his

tenant generall of her maiesties forces An. reg. 29. in the vñited Provinces of the realme. The like of tries, recurring from thence arriued at Leicester re- London, were late to the Court, where turned from he w[is] not so sodainly come as forward the lowe ly welcome, of the principall, and þe Countiess. theris.

The second day of December the Par- Parliament was propoged vntil the 15. of Februarie, the tubatice of myrry hand. Queene of I[an]gland in the same Session of Parliament, scots. concerning the Queene of Scottes is set downe in a letter learnedly penned and published, directed to the Earle of Leicester,

The 5. of December, the Lord Mayor of London, assited with þivers Earles, Barons, the Aldermen in their escarlet, þe þre þalest officers of the citie, þe great Proclamatiõe number of Gentlemen of the þelt against the account in and about the Cittie, with the Q[ue]ue of Scotts, number of eightide of þe grarest Cittzens in coates of velvet and chatnes of golde all on horsebacke, in most solemn and stately manner, by sound of þoare Trumpets, about ten of the clock in the fore no[n]e, made open and publike proclamacion and declaration of the sentence þew given by the Nobilitie against the Queene of Scotts, under the great Seal of Englund, bearing date at Richmonde the 1. of December, being openly reade by Walter Schuyte, Corneclarke of London, and with loud voxie solemnly proclaimid by þe Serjeant at Armes of the said

said Eltie, in four severall places, to wit; at the croise in Chape, at the end of Chancery land in Fleetstrete, ouer against the Temple, at Leaden hall corner, and at St. Magnus corner neare London bridge, during whiche time like solemme Proclamations were made with great solemnitie in the Countrie of Middlesex, namely in the pallace at Fleetminster, without Temple barre, and in Holbourn, by the Thriues of London and Middlesex, assysted with sundrie Noble men & Gentlemen of good accouint, and the Justices of peace of the said Country, to the great and wonderfull riotyng of the people, as it seemes ringing of Bells, making of bone shires, and singing of Psalmes.

The Queens maiestie soe seeing the generall dearthe of corne and other vittuals, growne partly through the unsealonablenesse of the yeares past, partly through the uncharitable greedinesse of such as be great corne malleys, but especially through the unlawfull and excuriuish transporauis of grain into fording Countries, by the aduise of her honori ble Counsaile, published a proclamation, and booke of orders to be taken by her Justices, for relife of the paore, notwithstanding all which the excelleynce prises of graine, still increased, so that wheat and meale was sold at London xvj. s. the bushell, and in some other parts of this Realme never.

The 8. of Februarie being wednesday according

according to sentence late lyghen by the Queen of nobilitie) Marie Stewart, Queene of Scots, about ten of the clocke before 19.yeares noon, was executed, and suffered death, imprisouned by beheading upon a scaffold, set up for that purpose, at the great hall of the Castle of Fodringhay, in presence of George Talbot Earle of Shrewsbury. del.

Henry Grey Earle of Kent, principall commissioners, and others the Gentlemen of the Countrey, neare aboyning, to the number of about 300. all her apparel was burned, but her boode with the head was royally buried at Peterborow, on the first of August next follow-
ing.

Parliament at
The 15. of Februarie the Parliament Westmister, began at Fleetminster, wherin was granted to Her Maiestie towards her charges for the defensio[n]e of this Realme, a subside by the Clergy, of 6. shillings the pound, and of the Temporalitie two shillings, 8. pence goods, and 4. shillings landes, with two fifteenes, &c.

Munday the 20. of Februarie, a man A man han-
gued for felonie, at St. Thomas Clap, be gaged
tunis, being begged by the Chirurgen for dead, was
sons of London, to haue made of him an found to haue
Anatomie, after he was dead to all mens three daies
thinking, cut downe, strippyd, laid naked ater,
in a ch. shrowne in a care, & so brought
from the place of execution through the
bowry of Southwarke, and the citie of
London, to the Chyrurgyns hall, neare
unto Aldgate, the ch. shrowne there
opend

opened, and the weathur extreerne colde
he was found to be alise, and laved w/
thursday next following, and then died.

Gunnouder
houle blowe;
en vp.
The 23. of Februarie a gunnouder
house at Bradfiche was blowne vp.

1587 Lord Chan-
cellor decea-
ted.
The 23. of Februarie a gunnouder
house at Bradfiche was blowne vp.

Sir Thomas Bromley Knight, Lord
Chancellor of England, deceased on the
12. of April, and was buried at West-
minster.

About the same time deceased Sir Ralph
Sadler Chanceller of the Duchie of
Lancaster, and one of her Maiesties pri-
me counsell.

On the 16. of April deceased the Dut-
chelle of Somerlet at Hanwoorth, and
was buried at Westminster.

Earle of Rut-
land decea-
ted.
Edward Earl of Rutland, knyght of
the Garter, departed this life at London
on the 18. of April, and was verie ho-
norablie conveyed from thence to his
cattle of Beaupoole, and buried in the par-
ish Church at Kestford.

The 29. of April, Sir Christopher
Hatton knyght, late Chamberlaine,
and one of her Maiesties priue counsell,
was made Lord Chanceller of England

at Troyden, and on the third day of May
being the first day of the Termie, he rode
from his place in Holborne to Westmin-
ster, there to take his oaks, before whom

went aboyt the number of forty his Gen-
tlemen in vise, knyghts and chyrches of God,
diuynse Prelievers and other Gentlemen
of the toun, wch frofe cloathes, the m-
isters and clarkes of the Chancellerie, and
then

Sir Christo-
pher Hatton.
Lord Chan-
cellor.

then the Lord Chancellour hauing on
his right hand the Lord Treasurer, and
on the lefe hand the Earle of Leicester,
after whom rode certaine of the nobi-
lite, the Judges of the Realme, & many
Knights.

The 22. of May was published by pro-
clamation an ordre, graunted by the
Queene in fauour of her subiectes, for
the i[n]importing of cloathes out of the
Realme, to wit, that the Merchants of
the Cityward resident in London, and all
other Merchants, strangers, or other
of the Realme, may buy of the Clothiers,
any cloath i[n]wrought unbarbed, ex un-
shorne, and shal haue full libertie to ship
and carry away out of the port of London
any such clothes, & further, that all Mer-
chants, strangers, and English, that
shal not haue libertie to buy cloathes at
Blackwell hall, or wch in the liberties of
the citie of London, may buy all maner of
cloathes in the citie of Westminster.

The 18. of June Robert Earle of Lei-
ster was made Lord Steward of the
household, and Robert Devereux Earle
of Essex, was made master of her Mai-
esties horse.

The 15. of June Robert Earle of Lei-
ster dide shippynge at Margaretn Bent
towards the lowe countys, where he re-
mained not long but returned.

This yere was a late spring, and a cold
summer, so that at midsummer prisoun in the
yards were sold at London for 8. pence the
pecke

For cloathes
to be i[n]an-
ported.

Earle of Lei-
ster made
Lord Stew-
ard of her
horse.

pecke: yet after were plentie, no cheris
ripe till Saint James tide, or Lammas,
and then such plentie that they were loss
for a penny the pound.

The moneth of September vheimer
cold, white frosts, and boisterous winds
in the North, with haile, sleet and snow,
and yet a reasonable good haruest.

The 7. of September Sir Thomas
Hennage was made Vic. chamberlaine:
Thomas Skinner, John Catcher,
Sir George Boni, Haberdasher.

Shrives.
Major.

Anno reg. 30.

Richard Bay Merchant Taylor, lately
deceased, gaue to the Chamber of London
300. pound toward the new building of
the Blackwell hall.

Blackwell
hall.

Upon this rife the said Blackwell hall
was taken downe, a new foundation was
laid, and within the space of ten moneths
after, with the charges of 2500, the same
was finished.

Great provision was this yeare made
both by land and sea, to withstand the inva-
sion intended, and after attempted by
the Spanish armado against this realme,
for besides the generall forces of the
realme appointed to be mastered, train-
ed, and put in readinesse in the severall
shires, for the defence of the land, there
was also a leauue made of two severall
armies, the one to make the bodie of a
campe to reside at Tilbury in Essex, to
encounter with the enimie if he should at-
tempt to land in any place of that coun-
try, whereof the Earle of Leicesters
Lord

1588

Campe at
Tilbury.

Lord steward of her Maesties household
was Lieutenant generall, as also of the
armies leuied against foraine invallour,
The other to be employed for the guard
of her highnesse person, vnder the charge,
of the right Honourable the Lord Hun-
don, Lord Chamberlaine to her Maestie.
The campe at Tilbury, consisting both
of horsemen, and footmen, raised out of
all the shires, were of lancers 253. of
lightheorsemen 769. of footmen 22000.
The army for the guard of her Maesties
person, lances 481. lightheorsemen 1431.
footmen 2450. The nauie set forth, and
armed to the seas, consisted partly of her
Maesties shippes, partly of the shippes of her
subjects, which were furnished out of the
port townes wherunto they belonged,
of this Realme, the chiefe and greatest
part, was vnder the charge of the Lord
Charles Howard of Effingham, Lord
Admirall of England, and were addres-
sed to encounter with the Spanish Fleet:
the rest of the shippes, were assigned unto
the Lord Henry Seymour, Admirall of the
Fleet to gart the narrow Seas, and to
impeach the issuing forth of the shippes and
vessells preparedly the Duke of Parma
at Dunkirke.

The 23. of May the Lord Admirall
came to Plymouth, with the Fleet a-
foresaid, finding there sir Francis Drake
in a readinesse with more then 50. shippes
and pinnaces. The 24. of June the Lord
Admirall issued out toward the sea from

C 3

Plym-

Plymouthe: he diuided her Maiestie Fleete into three parts, viz, sir Francis Drake, vice Admirall in the Reueng; & other, toward the Islands of Spaine: John Hawkins vice Admirall in the viceire, with other toward the Isles of Marent: And the Lord Admirall, with the rest remaining in the Ileue, appointed other thare, all to deserte if the Spanish forces did alwaye passe.

The 19. of July, intelligence was brought to the Lord Admirall by a bark or pinnes whose captaine was T. Fleming, that the Spanish Fleet was seen in the sea, abou the landes end.

The 20. of July the Lord Admirall made toward the sea, and the same day had sight of the Spanish Fleet, in number by estimation 158. sailles. The Lord Admirall cast about toward the land to intercept them from approching, and having got the winde of them, prosecuted them all tht night, and so continually from place to place vntill the second of August, in which space haing by the power of God wonderfullie overcome them, he returned to Margate in Kent. Vnly the campe being kept at Elizur in Essex, vnder the charge of the Earle of Leicester, the 9. of August her Maiestie repaireth thither, where all the whole campe being set in order of battaile, she passed through euere ranke of them, to their great ruying, & lodged that night, and the next following in the house of M.

Edward

Her Maiestie
went to the
campe at
Tilbury

Edward Rich a Justice in the Peace of Horddon. On the next morrow her Maiestie returned to the campe, and on the 12. returned to Saint James, and shortly after the campe was dissolved.

Sunday the 20. of August M. Nowell Sermon of Deane of Paules, at Paules crose, in thanksgiv. the presence of the Lord Mayor, the Al. wing. dermen in scarlet, the companies in their best lynes, preached a Sermon, mouing them to glorie laud unto God, for the great victoire giuen to our Englissh nation by the ouerthowd of the Spanish Fleet our enemis.

The 26. of August, at the Sessions hall, neare vnto Newgate, were condemned eight persons, for being made Seminaries Priuiles beyond the Seas, and remaying in this Realme, contrarie to a statute, four temporall men for being reconciled to the Romane Church, & fourre other for releaving the others. The 28. W. Deane, and W. Shelsley were hanged at the milles end, Ed. Hunter, R. Morton, and Hugh Hoode at Lincolnes Inne fields, T. Acton at Clarken Well, E. Fuston, and James Clarkson betweene Braineford & Younslow. The 30. Richard Flower, G. Shelsley, Richard Leigh, Richard Martin, John Koch, and Margaret Clark Gentlewoman, who had conneyed a cord to a Drest in Wildewell, whereby hee escaped from thence, were hanged at Elbowe.

The

Fire at Lon-
don.

The 2. of Septembre at night, a
hement fire brake forth against the Dutche
Church in London to the great terror of
the whole citie, but by the burning of one
house, and pulling downe of some oþer
the fire was quenched.

Rule of
Leicester de-
creed.

The 4. of September, deceased Robert
Dudley, Earle of Leicester, Lord Stew-
ard of her Majestie's Household, lieute-
nant generall, and Master of England,
at Cowmbyre in Oxfordshire, from
whence he was conneyed to his castle of
Kenlywch, and from thence to War-
wick, where he was honourably inter-
red. He had in his towne of Warwick,
founded one hospital (of an olde guildre
givien him by the towres for 12. poore
men, endowing the same with lands to
the yearly value of 200. pounds, and 50.
lb id of wood out of Killingsworth park,
and gaue to the same hospital, by his in-
stant 200. pound in money, for a stock
to the reliffe of the house. More, he gaue
to two students of Universitie colledge
in Oxford, 20. pound the pece yearly for
ever, but they haue it not as I am in-
formed.

Banners ta-
ken from the
Spani. ls.,
shewed at
Paules croſſe

The 8. of Septembre, the preacher at
Paules croſſe, moued the people to gye
God thanks for the ouerthrow of our
enemis the Spaniardes, and there were
shewed 11. ensignes or banners, taken in
the Spanish shippes by our men, and on the
next morrow hanged on London bridge
towardes Southwarke, where then

the kyng was kept, being our Ladie
daye.

Hug. Ossley, Richard Solingstall.
Sir Martin Calroppe, Draper.

The 5. of October John Meldeyn, and
William Hartley made priests in France,
were hanged, the one at the Miles end,
the other at Halliwell. Robert Sut-
ton, for being reconciled to the Church
of Rome, was hanged at Clarkenwell.

The 8. of October at night was burnt stable and
one stable with horses about the sume horses burn-
er of 20. at Durie house, neare to the Strand.
Ann. reg. 31.

The 19. of November, was this yeare
kept holy day throughout the Realme,
with Sermons, Singing of Psalmes,
Bonestrees, &c. for joy and thanksgiving
unto God, for the ouerthrow of the
Spaniardes, our enemies on the sea,
and the citizens of London assembled
in their Liones, had that day a Ser-
mon at Paules Croſſe, tending to that
ende.

The 24. of November being sonday
the Queenes Majestie hauing atten-
dants upon her, the priuie counsil, &c.
blistrie, and other honourable persons, al-
well spirituall as temporall in great num-
ber, all on horsebacke, did come in a cha-
riot thronē, made with foure pillars be-
hind to haue a canopy, on the toppē
whereof was made a crowne imperall,
and two lower pillars before, whereon
stood a Lion and a Dragon, supporter
of

Shriues-
Major.

Seminarie
Priestes exe-
cuted.

Majestie
came to
Paules.

of the armes of England, dwalwen by two white steedes, from Somerſet house, to the Cathedrall Church of Saine Pauls, &c. At the Temple Barre, the Lord Mayor & his bierchen the Aldermen in bear-let receyued and welcommed her Matelley, to her citie, deluering to her hands the Scepter, which her highes redclined to the Mayor, who bare the same before her. The compantes in thise luerles stood a long to Paules Church, where at the great west doore she dismounted about 12. of the clocke, and was receyued under a canapy by the Bishop of London, the Deane and others of the cleargie, to the number of moxe then 50. all in riche coaps, and by them brought to a closet, towards the Pulpit crolle, where she heard a Sermon made by Doctor Pierce, Bishop of Salisburie, and then returned to the Bishopps pallace, where she dined, and returned to Somerſet house by torchlighē.

The 5. of Januarie at night, a great winde in the Northeast overthrew trees, and otherwates did great harme.

The Queene received into Westminster. The 30. of Januarie the Queenes Matelley came from Richmond to Chich-
ſtē, and so to Westminster, and was receyued by the Mayor, Aldermen and com-
moners of her citie of London in coats
of vnel, and chaunes of Gold, all on horse-
backe with the captaines of the citie, be-
twixt nine and sixe of the clocke at night
by torchlighē.

The first of Februarie two souldiers
were

were set on the Pillory at the Leaden hal, wheron they stood by the space of three hours; the one had his arme nallid, the other his tongue predd with an aule, whiche aule remained in his tongue till he was taken from the Pillory, for abusing their captaines and gouernours with bad speeches.

The 4. of Februarie began the Parliament at Westminſter.

About this time Francis Ret, M. of Art of Ellington, for holding divers detesta-
ble opinions agaynt Christ our Sauour,
was burnt neare to the clife of Norwiche.

The 5. of Februarie two souldiers were hanged.

The 29. of March being Easter euen, 1589.
the Parliament brake up at Westminſter
wherein was graunted two subsidies of
2 millings 8. pence the pound the pece,
fourtyfiftene, and a tenth.

The 14. of April, Philip Earle of Arundell ar-
aigned at Westminſter of treason,
high treason, and sound gylfe by his
peires, had iudgement accordingly.

The 18. of April, Sir John Hony, and
Sir Francis Drake, generalls with 6. of her
Matelley shypes 20. shypes of warre, & 100
fit for burden, haung in them a choyle
companie of knyghts, capitains, gentlemen
and soldiers, departed from Plymouth, Voyage to
and the 23. of the same arriueng at the Portugall,
Gryne. The 26. they tooke the lower
towne, with great stoe of ordynance, v-
tuals, cables & other furniture for shyping.
About

Souldiers pun-
ished for
abusing their
captaines.

Francis Ret
burne.

Souldiers

Parliament
dissolved.

Earle of A-

rundell ar-
aigned.

Voyage to
Portugall.

About the the sixt of May they fought
with the Spaniards, at Bordes bidge,
where the enemies fled with the losse of
700. men. The lower towne of Groix
was burned, and the ninth of May, our
fleet set faire, the 13. the Earle of Essex
Sir Philip Butler, and sir Roger Chalus-
ans, met the said fleet, so that on the 16.
the whole Navy arrived at Dinchier where
they set a land, and the same day wannte
both toxne and castle. After this they
dividide the armie, whereof part marche
with sir John Morris by land to Lylbourn,
the rest with sir Francis Drake passed by
Sea to Calteales, the 24. our men en-
tered the suburbs of Lylburne, where
they obtained rich spoyles, and pleantie of
every good thing. The 27. the armie left
Lylbourn, and came to Calteales without
any great fight, or skirmish, where
they tooke the Castle, and thence return-
ed for England, but landing at Wiggs
they tooke the towne, and wasted the
country.

The 21. of June sir Francis Drake
arrived at Plymouth, and the 3. of July
sir John Morris with the rest of the fleet
arrived there also.

In this meane space, to wit, the 2. of
May deceased Martin Calchrope Lord
Adair of London, in whose place was
chosen Richard Martin Alderman.

Richard Martin, Goldsmith the 5. of May.
Also in the said moneth of May, was
granted a scutche by a degree of common
counsell

Lord Maior
deceased.

Maior.

counsell of the citie of London, for the A fiftene for
cleaning of the Fleet ditch, thys money cleasning of
was collected, and bestowed, but did no Fleete dike.
good in the said dske, or other wise to that
effect, whatsover was promised.

The fift of August at night, was the
greate lightning & thunder about Lon- Lightening
don, that euer was seene and heard in and thunder.
the memorie of any man living, and yet
but small hurt done, thanks be to God
therefore.

Sir John Morris, and sir Francis
Drake being returned as you haue heard,
many of their lassors and souldiers, short-
ly after their landing fell sick & dead, of a
stunch bled amoungt them on shipboard,
other some of them so vndely behaued Souldiers and
themselves, about the countreie and else soldiers ex-
where, that many men mislikid of their cuted.
dowres, and divers of them being appre-
hended, on the 27. of August, one them
was hanged on the end of a lygne at an
Iune doore, in the towne of Kingston
Upon Thanes, for a terror to the rest,
and on the 29. of August two more of
them were hanged in Smithfield, two
at th: tower hill, two beldes, Westmin-
ster, and one at Tyborne.

In the moneth of September, the cit-
zens of London sentibed 1000. men sent into
to be sent over into France, to the ayding France.
of Henrie, late king de Navarre then cha-
lenging the emperour of France.

Richard Curtey, Steven Some.

The 21. of October, Richard Martin shrynes.
Maior

Serleants
feast.

Major of London, accompanied wth his brethen the Aldermen, being invited quentes, rode to the Serleants feast then holden in the new Temple Hall, and at the Temple gate, the Lorde Major was by certaine young Gentle-men, denied to enter with his sword before him, whereupon he with his brethen returned home.

Major.

Lodowicke
Gruell pres-
sed to death.

Ann. reg. 32.
barre, for murthe and other notorius trespasses, wherewith he was charged, arraigned and found guilty; but standing mute, had judgement to be pressed to death, whch judgement was put to execution in the goale of the kings bench in Southwarke on the 14. of November; on which day, for the same fact, his man was hang'd in the pellace court at West-minster.

Citizens of
London
slighted by
fires.

In this month of November, the citi-
zens of London were slayn; that is sligh-
ted by casaultie of fire, first on the 20. about 4. of the clocke in the morning, on
Fryer Lane, where one large howse was
burned to the ground, and sevyrall people in
besyng ioyntes were consumed, and the howse adorning, and the vne side of
S. Leonard's church was sore spoyled. On
the 22. at night about 11. of the clocke
one other howse our against the first, on

other syde the way, was in great danger,
but soone staked. On the 26. about one of
the clocke in the moring one other howse
and some people were burnyn, on the backe
syde of the first howse burnt, and other
howses neare about were sore spoyled, &c.

The 5. of Januarie about syue of the
clocke in the euening before twelle day be-
gan a great and terrible tempest of wind
in the Southwest, which continued with
great vchenement till about 11. of the clock
of the same night, thts in the citie of Lon-
don blew the iles of mens houses, over-
threw chimneys, and caused men to feare A doore of
the ouer syde of their houses. The lesser Paules
west gate v. S. Pauls Church, next to Church
the Bishopps pallace was broken, both blowne o.
bolts, bars and locks, so that the sunne way faw.
Moreover,

In the countrey, houses and barns were
borne ouer, and some blowne downe faire
from the place wheron they had stood,
besides trees in great numbers blew vp
by the rootes. In the seas no man can tell
what haue beene done, by shippes & barkes
cast awa. w. at Southhampton the shippes &
barks riding at anchor were driven a land
and sunke, the like was never seene.

The 4. of Februarie in trying some pec-
ces of great ordnance on the Tower
wharf, one of the breaking, one man was
slain out of hand, & some other sore hurt.

The 21. of Januarie Ambrose Wal-
ley Earle of Warwicke deceased, and was
buried at Warwicke.

The

Seminarie
priests, and
other exe-
cuted.

The 4. of March Christopher Wale
priest, for remaining in this Realme, con-
trarie to a Statute, was hanged, bow-
led and quartered at Fetterlane end in
Fleetstreet, and Nicholas Hatne was
hanged in Smithfield, for relievning him.
Alexander Bligie also for relievning the
said Wale, was hanged at Graces Inne
lanes end.

The 5. of March a wench was bris-
ned in St. Georges field without South-
warke, for povsoning her Mistres & other.

The 6. of Aprill about midnight, de-
cealed sir Francis Wallingham knight,
principal Secretarie to hen. Adelisse, and
Chancellor of the Dutchie of Lancaster,
at his house in Sedding lane of London,
and was about ten of the clocks in the
night buried in Paules Church without
solamnitie.

On Wednesdays in Easter weake, by
shooting of a Gunne in the towne of Wil-
tonhampton in Suffolke shire, about the
number of 80. houses were burnid.

In the moneth of Aprill 3000. foot
men were sent from hence into Byleane
in France, vnder the Conduct of Sir
John Norreys knight, to soyn with the
Prince sonne of the Duke Montpoinier,
and generall of the French kings forces
in the province, whiche company well
often since supplied.

About this time (as I am informed)
Free schooles Robert Johnson, a zealous visulster,
and hospitals preacher, and person of Northumbersham
founded.

A wench
burned.

1590.
Sir Francis
Wallingham
deceased.

Vlunham-
pton burnt.

Souldiers
transpor-
ted.

Free schooles Robert Johnson, a zealous visulster,
and hospitals preacher, and person of Northumbersham
founded.

In the countie of Rutland, finding the
poore of thos quarters to be vnprouided
for, and no Grammer Schoole erected in
that countrey for edification of youth, at
his owne proper costes and charges, call-
ed two faire free Grammer schools to be
builded in Oakham and Uppingham,
the two market townes of that shire, and
in ech of them prouided a Scholemaster
and an other: more he caused hospitals to
be builded in the said townes, both called
Christs hospitall: in euerie of which may
be placed 24. poore people, and for their
maintenance heere, he bought and pro-
cured lands of the Queene with a cor-
poration and mortmatine for the same. This
man hath left a good example to the other
ministers and preachers to the glorie of
God. For he preached both by word & life,
not to enrich himselfe, but was bountifull
to the poore, both in his owne parish, where
he was maried and keepeh a good houle,
and also in the towne of Stamford wheres
he was borne, in whch towne, for many
yeares together he caused 40. poore mens
children to be taught at his charges.

The 11. of July 16. fellows hanged at
Tybōrie, and one in Paules Churc-
yard, for cutting of a purse there on the
Sonday before the sermon tyme.

In the moneth of August, fel many great Unseasona-
showeres of raine, and sometime of haile, ble weather.
The moneth of September, was very
cold, rainy & stormie of winds, & yet some-
time great lightnings and thunders.

D v The

Stirre at Lincolnes Lane.

The 21. of September bring the feast of St. Mathew in the afternoone, was a great stirre at Lincolnes Lane, by prentisles and other, against 1000 gentemen inhabitannts at Lincolnes Lane, for some ride demeunys late before by them done, againt the inhabitants of Chancery lane which had like to haue growne to some great mischeife, had not the same beeene by wile ma- gistrate sorne appased.

Nicholas Mettley, Roderick Brooke,

John Alott, Fishmonger, the 28. of October;

He decealed in the moneth of September next following, i.e. Rowland Hayward Clothworker serued but the rest in that yearre, which was about some six weekes.

The 5. of Decem.ber, Giles Clifton, a young man, was whipp'd through the citie of London, for cōtentaz, as comming to many mens houses, in the name of some other their friends, & so to borrow of them their bibles, and then to sel them, he confessid 150, by name whom he had thus cosened.

In the moneth of Januarie, one Shaks, a Warruyor, for conuicting to his owne vle, certaine prouision taken for her Maiestie, was hanged for example to other the like paruyors.

The 30. of March certayne sailers, sixe in number, were hanged on the Tower wharfe, for stealing of powder pertaining to the Queens shipp.

This yere palled hardly with the poore

A paruyor
hanged.

1591
Sailers
hanged.

for

for pyses of victuals, both flesh and white Deare of meates, the butchers notwithstanding charge of their licencys sold better cheape in the lente, then at any time after of that whole yere, fish in lente was two shillings for a penny, and not good, a stocke fish xii. d. p. d. butter, v. or vi. d. the pound, cheape the ale, & bread corn was not good cheape, & yet of al thingys plenty for mony.

The 16. of July Edmond Copinger, and Henry Arundell Gentleman of the bedchamber to the Queene, were sent into Cheape, and there in a Cart proclai- & Athlone-
med ne xxii from heaven (as they laid) to presented Thelijam Hacket yeoman re- in Cheape.

compreched
bodil by his principall spirit, and that they were two Prophets, the one of mercy, the other of Judgement, called & sent of God to allis him in his great wroke, &c. These men were afterward apprehended. The 20. of July Hacket was arraigned, and found guilty, as to hauespoken divers Hacket han-
maistre & traiterous wordes against her ged in Cheape,
as also her picture, thruslyng an iron instrument into that part that did represent the breaste & hart, &c. for the which he had judgement, & on the 28. of July brought from Newgate to a gibbet by the cradle in Cheape, where being morded to the God and the Queens forgiveness, he fel to rayling and cursing of the Queens Maiestie, and began a molt blasphemous prayer agaist the diuine maiestie of God, he was there hanged, bowelled and quartered.

Copinger
died in
Bridewell.

The next day Edmond Copinger being wilfully abitained from meat, and otherwise tormentid himselfe, died in Bridewell, & Henry Arthington, long after the count[r], submitting himselfe, w[th] a booke of repentance, & was deliuered.

In this moneth of July Robert Dauykar Earle of Essex, was by her Maiesse appointed to haue the charge, and conduction, as her Lieutenant generall of 4000 footmen, and some number of horsemen, and pioners sent into France, for the assistance of the French king against the confederatiu[e] of the league. In which expedition his Lordship was also honorably accompanied with sundrie gentleman sholdiers, that voluntarily followed him in his service.

William Rider, Benet Barnham.

Sir William Webbe.

Shrives.
Major.
Proclamatio[n] against Jesuites and Seminaries.

In the moneth of October, a proclamatiu[e] was published containing a declaration of troubles pretended against the crowne by Seminaries and Jesuites, &c. For the preventing whereof charge was given to all officers to looke to their charges, for defence of the Realme, and special commissions were appointed in all shires to inquire out the said Seminaries and such as myght be reconciled by them, &c.

Bren O
Royke ap-
prehended.

On the 28. of October, Bren O Royke, a great man of Ireland, was retained at Westmister, where he was found guiltye of high treason, and after for the same executed at Tyburne on the

third of November as more at large I haue expressed in min: Annales.

The 20. of November, sir Christopher Hatton knight, Lord Chancellor of Eng-^{Ann. reg. 34.}
land, deceas'd at his house in Holborne, comonly called Ely house, because it belongeth to the Bishop of Ely. On the 16. of December he was honorably buried in S. Pauls Church at London, one hundred poore people hauing gownes and caps giuen them, to go before him, of gentlemen and yeomen, in gownes, cloakes, and coats, more then three hundred, with the Lords of the counsell and other, besides 80. of the Guard that followed, &c. A sumptuous monument for him was since provided in Pauls Church.

The 10. of December, thre Seminaries, for being in this Realme contrarie to Seminaries
statute, & foure other for relieveng them, and others
executed, to wit, Ironmonger, a
Seminarie, and Wylthen Wells gentle-
man, in Grates Inn fields: Blaston and
White, Seminaries, and thre other their
abbeters at Tyburne.

The 14. of January, captaine Arnold Colby, an Irish man, did forcibly set vpon John Lord Boorke, (also an Irish man) Captaine neare to the towne of Cllansworth in the Cosby ex-
comtie of Surrey, and there vpon a ma-
lition intent did wilfully murther him,
giving him one mortal wound with a Ra-
piere, by meanes whereof he fell downe,
and after that, the said Colby with a dagg-
er gaue vnto the said Lord Boorke 12. or

more grievous and severall woundes, of
the which mortall wound he died with
two houres after. For the which fact Cos-
by was hanged on a gybbet, neare unto
Cleamworth on the 27. of Januarie.

A Seminari
executed
in Paules
Churchyard.

The 18. of Februario Thomas Harn-
mort was convicted of two severall high
treasons, the one for being a seminari
Priest, and remaining in this Realme,
and the other for reconciling John Bar-
tiz againe the forme of a Statute. The
said Bartiz was likewise convicted of
treason for being so reconciled, and
also of felonie for reuealing the sayd
Priest. Thomas Harnmort was execu-
ted in Paules Churchyard on the 20. of
Februario.

Soldiers
sent into
France.

1592

Filboit
drowned.

In the mounth of February the Edmon-
de Ver knight, conducted over into France
200. footmen, sent somwhat for the
service of the French king, which vpon
their arriual remained under the charge
of sir Roger Williams Generall of the
English compaines there.

The 27. of Apill sir John Parra
knight, was arraigned at Westmister,
found guiltye of treason, and had judge-
ment in the same place of the 16. of Juny,
but died in the tower.

The 4. of May a Filboat of Graug-
end, having in the same boat about the
number of xviij persons, was ouerruine
by an hoy, so that the greater part of
those people were drownyd ouer against
Greenwich, the court then being therre.

Th

The 4. of June sir John Patering New Lord
made lord keeper of the great Seale, rode
to Westmister, and was there sworne
keeper.

The 21. of June, a gentleman named
Kirby, for a great coulterage was set on
the pillow without Aleregate, and lost
one of his eyres, and on the thre and
twentie of June was on the Pillory in
Cheape.

In the Moneth of June a young man Excentration
was hang'd in Smithfield, and a woman Smithfield
burnt both for poysoning of her husband for poy-
soning.

The Marchion Taylors in London Almes houses
this yeare founded faire almes houses les founded
of bricke and timber, couered with slate, by the Mer-
man a plot of ground neare unto Rechard Tay-
lors, in the Parish of Saint Bo-
lolph without Aldgate, which plot of
ground was given to them by Richard
Liles sometime master of that compaine,
as also one 100. load of timber by An-
thonie R. Relife of the same locallie Al-
derman : In these almes houses four-
teene inable men, brethren of the
said Marchion Taylors yet living, haue
placed fourteenne poore aged sole women,
which receive euerie one of them of the
summe 16. pence or better weekly, be-
sides 8 pound, 15. shalings yearly paid out
of the common treasury to the said com-
pany for fowell.

The 4. of September a woman was
burnt in Smithfield for poysoning of her
husband in Smithfield.

W d. 4 Wednesday.

The riuere of
Thames
seemed to be
almost void
of water.

Wednesday the sixt of September, the
wunde West, as it had beeene for the space
of two daies before verle boystroues, the
riuer of Thames w^tis made void of wa-
ter, by forcing out the fresh, and keeping
backe the salt, that men in divers places
might goe 200. paces ouer, and then fling
a ston to the land. A colliar on a mare
rode from the North side to the South,
and backe againe, on either side London
bridge, but not without perill of drowning
both waies.

John Gerrard, Robert Tailor.
Sir William Roe, Ironmonger.

Shrives.
Maior.

This Maior rode from the Gylde hall
to the Tower, and there tooke his oath,
being accompanied of the Aldermen, Re-
corder, and Shrives, the luerie, and bat-
chelors of the Trowmongers, the luerie
of the Haberdashers, and no more: these
dined at the Lord Maiors house, and at
the halles of these two companies: and
this was done by the appointment of the
Queenes councell, for avoideing infection
of the plague.

Termes kept
at Hartforde, and began on Crystmas ani-
mation.

Ann. reg. 35 The thied of Nouember deceased Sir
John Harrat in the Tower of Lon-
don.

The 13. of December, a certayne gen-
tlewoman by the counsels comman-
dement w^tas whipp'd through the citie of
London, for affirmyng her selfe to be the
daughter

daughter to Phisly king of Spaine, as A butchers
she had beeene perswaded (by some ac- daughter
couited Soothlavers, after prooued ly. whipped:
ers) for she was knowne to be a butchers
daughter in Eastheape.

The 17. of Februarie a boy was han- One hanged
ged in Fenchurche street, for killing
of his master.

The 19. of Februarie, the Parliament
began at Westminster.

The 21. of March, Henrie Barrow
Gentleman, John Greenwood Clarke,
Daniel Studley girdler, Haylo Billot
gentleman, Robert Bowley fishmonger,
were indicted of felonie, the said Barrow
and Greenwood for writing seditious
bookes, tending to the slayghter of
the Queene and State: Studley, Billot
and Bowley, for publishing & setting forth
the same bookes: and on the 23. they
were all arraigned, found guilty, and had
judgement on the last of March: Henry
Barrow and John Greenwoode were
brought to Tyburne, and there hanged
on the 6. of April.

The 10. of April, the Parliament at Westminster
broke vp for a time, where- dissolved.
it was granted thre shillidies of two
shillings 8. pence the pound goodes, & four
shillings lindz, and 6. fifteenes.

About the same time Henry a Crelch-
man, a principall penner and publisher of
bookes, intituled Martin marie Prelate, Pichended
was apprehended at Stebbenheth by the
Clerke there, and committed to prison.

In the moneth of May he was arraigned at the kings Bench barre, condemned of felony, and afterward conveyed from the Gaule of the kings Bench to Mr. Thomas Waterings, and there hanged.

The 19. of July the court of Assise for Court of Assise for Surrey, was holden and kept in Saint S. Georges field, in a tent ther set up for that purpose. many prisonars were there arraigned, condemned, and had judgement, nine ten were burnt in the hand, but none executed. This assise was ended the same day, whiche was thought woulde haue lasted three daies, but the Justices (all daies being past) made hale away, for feare of being infected with the pestilence.

This yere was no Bartholomew faire kept at London, for the avoynge of concoale of people, whereby the infection of the pest might haue increased.

No Bartholomew faire at London.

Shriues.
Major.

Anno reg. 36.

Number of
the plague
died in
London.

Paul Bonning, Peter Hanton,
Sir Cuthbert Buckle, Vintner.

For part of that yere, Sir Richard Martin Goldsmith for the tlt.

The list of December deceased Sir Rowland Haward Alderman of London.

The whole number this yere buried within the citie of London the suburbs, and other places adioyning, as well of the plague as of the other diseases, fro the 27. of December in the yere 1592, vntill the 20. of December 1593. was as followeth. Within the walles of all diseases,

8598.

8598. whereof the plague 5390. without the walles and in the liberties 9295. the plague 5285. so that within the citie and liberties of all diseales 17863. where of the plague was 10675.

On the 9. of January deceased Sir Merton Dixie an Alderman of London.

The 18. of Februarie Warlington a Seminarie, was drawnen from New Seminary gate to Tyborne, and there hanged, cut executed, downe alise, strugled with the hangman, but was bowelled and quartered.

The list of Februarie Rodoscke Lopez ar- pez a Portugall (as it was said) professing Philiste, was arraigned in the Guild Hall of London, found guiltye, and had iudgement as of high treason, for conspiring her Majesties destruction by poison.

The first of March an Irishman was An Irish arraigned at Westmister, and on the man exec- uted morning early at Tyborne, hanged and quartered.

In this moneth of March was many great stormes of winde, which ouertur- Great wind ned trees, steebles, barnes, houses, &c ouerturned names in Worcestershire, in Weymound for trees. rest many Oakes were ouerthrowne. In Horton wood of the said shire, more then one thousand ffe hundred Oakes were ouerthrowne in one day, namely, on the Thurday next before Palmes Gunday.

In Staffordshire, the shaft of the steeple in

In Stafford towne was rent in peeces a-
long through the midst, & thrown vpon
the Church, wherewith the said roofer is
broken, 100. pound will not make it
good. Housers & barnes were overthrown
in most places of those shires. In Canke
wood more then 300. trees were over-
thrown; many steeples more or lesse aboue
50. in Shropshire were perched, or
blowne downe.

The 11. of Apyll was a great raine,
which continued more then 24. houres
long, and withall a great winde in the
North, which pearced the walls of hon-
les verie sope.

The 14. of Apyll, a woman was burnt
in Smithfield for killing of her husband.

The 16. of Apyll Ferdinand Earle of
Darby deceased at Latham.

The 2. of May came downe great wa-
ter clouds, by reason of sodaine houres of
haile & raine that had fallen, whiche bare
downe houses upon milles, the prouision
of coles prepared for the said milles, it bare
away cattell etc. in Sussex and Surrey:
this moneth of May was extremely cold,
the wind in the North and East.

The 2. of May the new Serjeants
at the Law in number ten, held their din-
ner in the Temple.

The 3. of June deceased John Elmar
Bishop of London at Fulham, and on the
26. of June was solemnly interred in his
Cathedrall Church of Saint Paule in
London.

Great raine

A woman
burnt.

Great water
floods.

Serjeants
dinner.

Bishop of
London de-
ceased.

The

The 7. of June Doctor Lopez and two
other Portugals, were drawnen from the
kungs bench in Southwarke ouer the
bridge vp to Leaden hall, and so throught
the citie to Tyboste, and there hanged,
bowelled, and quartered.

D Lopez
and other
executed.

The first of July deceased, sir Cuthbert Maior of
Buckele, Lord Maior of London, and on Iondone.
the next morrow was elected sir Richard ceased, sir
Martin to be Maior for the rest of that chard Martin
yeare, and on the third of July he tooke Maior,
his oath at the Tower of London.

The 15. of July by a common counsell
in the Guild hall, was granted (accor-
ding to a precept from her Maiestie) that
live ships and two pinnaces should be
set forth at the charges of the citie, the
same to be readie with men, munition,
and vsuals for three moneths by the last
of July.

More on the 17. of July the same com-
mon counuale, according to another pre-
cept granted 450. men on foot to be like-
wise set out by the citizens, towards the out by the
charge whereof a fifteenth was seallid Londmers,
and paid.

This yeare in the moneth of May fell
many great raines, but in the moneth of
June & July much more, for it commonly
rained day & night till S. James eu, and
on S. James day in the afternoone it be-
gan agayne, & continued for two daies to-
gether: notwithstanding there followed
a faire harness in the moneth of August,
but in September great raines raised

Great raine

high

Bridges at Cambridge & at Ware borne down.

high waters, such as staled the carriages, and bare down budges, as at Cambridge, Elclare, and othershere. Also graine grew to be of a great pycce, as a bushell of wheat 5. s. a bushell of wheat 6. 7. or 8. shillings, &c. which dearth happened more by meane of ouernacht transporting by our merchants, than the vileness of the weather passed.

This yeare Janis Bulmer gentleman made an engin at broken Shafte, therby from thence to convey Thame water up into the citie, sufficient to serve the whole West part thereof, being conuerted into men's houses by pipes of Lead. The same gentleman on the 18. of October gaue verto sir Richard Martin then Lord Mayor of the city of London, & to the cite for our one cup of silver with a cover, weyng 137 unces of fine, better then the Earling, the bluer of which cup with other (he said) was digged out of the mine in England, in the moneth of August last before passed.

Robert Lee, Thomas Benet.

Sir John Spencer, Clothwarken.

The 25. of November deceased Hugh Mylly, an Alderman of London.

The 30. of Decem. a woman was burnt in Smithfield for corning of money. The same day D. Fletcher B. of Exeter, in Pauls church was elected B. of London.

The 26. of January the earl of Derby married the Earle of Oxfords daughter at th: Court then being at Greenwich.

The 1. of Februarie two Souldiers of Tayntons

Thames wa-
ter conuoye
into the citie
of London.

A silver
mine found.

Shrines.

Mauor.

Anno 37.

A woman
burnt in
Smithfield,
Bishop of
London
elected
Earle of Dan
by minstrel.

Captaines in the Warke and Williams Yorke and were executed at Tyburne.

William Southwell a Tercer executed, late that long time had laine in the tower Southwell of London, was arraigned at the Kings execudion, he was condemned, & on the 1595 next morrow drawn & hewen at Tyburne, & the heades, handes, & quartered.

The 20. of April being Easter day in Great lighthe asternoone, about huse of the clocke, it rained and thundred and lightned sore, with some thunder, rain notwithstanding the weather was cold, and so continued the rest of that moneth, and also the moonth of May.

In the moneth of May after the geant More ditch of two hauenes towards the cleansing of cleansel, the towne Lich : the same was begun to be cast from Boregate toward Bishops gate, whiche that wylde was ended.

This yeare by meanes of the late trans- Great death portation of grain into forraign countreys, of corne and the same was here growne to an excessive other viti- pice, as in some parts of this Realme as,

from 14. s. to fourte marker the quarter, and all thinges else whatsoeuer was like- urice for man, was swifte raised with- out all conscience and reason, for remediz whereof our Marchants brought backe from Inde much Rye, and some wheat (not altogether of the best) bat peylling deare, as 4. or 48. shillings the quarter of celiheat, and Rye at 4. s. or 4. shillings fourre pence the bushell, whereby the lame Rye in meale was sold for 5. shillings eight pence, or 6. shillings the bushell, &c.

On

Disorderd
youthes pu-
nished.

On the 27. of June certaine yong men apprentices and other, were punished, by whipping, setting on the pillorie, &c. for taking of butter from the market women in Southwarke, after the rate of 3. pence the pound, whereas the sellers price was nine pence the pound.

Certaine men for coyning were hanged, and also a Scrivener in Holboorne was hanged, bowelled & quartered, for taking the great seale of England from the side patent, and putting the same to a new.

On the 29. of June being sunday in the afternoone, a number of vnruly youthes on the tower hill, being blamed by the warders of Tower street ward to leue them selves, & depart from thence, they w. at the stones, and drave them backe into Tower street, & were hartened therunto, by a late souldier, sounding of a trumpet, but the trumpet & many other of them being taken by the shiremen of London, & committed to prison. About 7. of the clock the same night, sir I. Spencer L. Maior rode to the tower hill, attended by his officers and others, to see the hill cleared of all tumultuous per. ons, where about the middle of the hill, some warders of the tower or lieutenants men, tolde sir John that the sword ought not to be borne vp there, & two or three catching hold therof, some bickering was there, and the sword bearer hurt, but the L. Maior seeing the hill cleared of all trouble rode backe, the sword bearer bearing vp the sword.

The

The twentie two of July in presence of the Earle of Essex, and other sent from the Queen were arraigned in the Gylde-hill of London, & one of those vnruly youthes that were on the tower hill apprehended, they were condemned, and had iudgement to be drawne, hanged, and quartered, and were on the twentie fourre of the same moneth drawne from Newgate to the Tower hill, and there executed accordyngly.

Sir Thomas Wylford knight, Brouost Marshall for the tyme in the Cittie of London rode about & through the citie of London dayly, with a number of men well mounted on horsebacke, armed with cases of pistoles, &c. This Marshall apprehended many vagrant & idle people, brought them to the Justices, who committed them &c.

The pice of victuallles continuing deare as afore, one Egge was sold for a pence, or two for two pence at most, and sweete butter for 7. pence the pound.

Thomas Low, Leonard Haliday.
Sir Steuen Slany, Skinner.

The fist of Februarie two m. shals were chosen and appointed in the Cittie of London, for apprehension of vagrant and other disorderd per sonz.

There of Februarie five men for con sonage and counterfeting of commissions, &c. were set on the pillorie in west Chear,

Ec. some

Vnruly
youthes exe-
cuted on the
tower hill.

Pronost
Mushall for
London.

Shires
Major
Ann. reg. 2.8
Marshals for
London.

Some of them had their earez nayled and cut off, others that had before lost their earez, were baret in their cheekez and foyle he id.

A Pinnace
made in the
Leaden hall

This yeare a certayne Pinnace was made by an house Carpenter, in the green-yard of the Leaden hall in London, it was about some fwe tunne, to be taken a sun-dier and set togither with hicles, the same was finished and launcheid out of the Leaden hall on the xiij. of March in the night, and drawne by strengthe of men and horses on a lledo with wheeles made for that purpose, towardes Algate, where about the parish Church of St. Katharine Churche, the wheeles taking fire ou the axillies, were broken about one of the clock in the morning, where it stayed till the next night, & then was drawne to the tover hill, where the same was calld & pickid on the xij. of March drawne & launched into the river of Thanes, at the water gate by the Tower, and from thence by water drawne to Ratclife, and there tacked.

1596
Souldiers
prestid and
discharged.

The 9. of Apill being good Friday, in the after noone the lord Maior & Aldermen were set from the sermons in Paules church y're, and i midwiche upon precept from the Councill prestid 1000. men, which was nonchyle eight of the clocke the same night, and before the next morning they were pauleyed of all maner of furniture for the warre, ready to haue gone towards Douer, and so to the aids of Calys a gainst

against the Spaniards, but in the afternoone of the same day they were all discharged.

And on the xi. of Apill being Easter day about r. of the clocke, came a newe charge, to that almen being in the parish Souldiers churches redie to haue receaved the com- munion, the Aldermen, their Deputies and Constables, were faine to close vp the Church dores, till they had prestid so many to be souldiers, that by xii. of the clocke they had in the wholle Cittie 1000. men, and they were thorowly furnished of armour, weapons, &c. And they were for the most part that night, Souldiers and the rest on the next morning sent a mā to Douer way to Douer, as the like out of other parts of the Realme, but returned againe about a weeke after, for the French had lost Calys, &c.

The 11. of Apill at night, deceased Sir John Huckerby lord keeper of the great Seale, hee died of a dead palsey, wherwith he had beeene taken on the 26. of Apill at night.

In May day proclamation was made Souldiers to that all souldiers appointed to sea, shold the Sea. in al hast passe to Douernounth, & to the Earle of Essex, and other the Rialtie there.

The 6. of May sir Thomas Ridgerton Newe Lord māller of the Rollis, was madē Lord Keeper, and had delivred unto him the great Seale. The xi. he rode (accompa- nied of the Robtis and others in great

C. 2 Number)

number) to Westminster and there took his place.

In this moneth of May (as a fore) fell continually raines every day or night, where through the waters, growne deep Water floods brake ouer the high wates, namelie betwixt Ilford & Stratford the bow, so that market people riding towardes London, hardly escaped, but some were drowned. Also towardes Lambeth in the high way, people not on horsebacke were borne on mens backes, and rowed in wherries.

Robert Earle of Essex, and Charles Howard, high Admirall of England imbarkeid vnde 150. good sayle of shippes on the first of June, weyed anfier, and haysed vp sayles, on ward their journey from Plymouth towardes Spaine.

This moneth of June and also the moneth of July, was excedynge raine (as a fore) more or lesse to the syde.

The 15. of June towardes night, deceased Doctor Fletcher bishop of London and was secretly buried in Saint Pauls Church.

The 22. of July Henry Carew L. Hunsdon, and Lord Chamberlaine, deceased at Somersethoule without Temple bar, and was honourably interred at Westminster. About the same time also deceased Sir F. Knole, one of her Majesties priuie Counsell.

P. of London
deceased.

L. Chamber-
laine decea-
sed.

Sunday the eight of August, great Triumph in triumph was made in London, for the London for good successe of the Earle of Essex, and victoria his compaine in Spaine, the winning, sac. Spaine, king and burning of the famous towne of Cadiz, the ouerthrow and burninge of the Spanish nauie, and other accidents. A sermon of thanksgiving was preached at Paules croffe in the forenoone, bonfires through the streetes in the afternoone, from thre of the clocke till x. or xi. drinking, banqueting, and other wates riotyng.

Anthony Finch (upon certaine compositions made) brought i coniect Partridges to follow him from Lewes in a conuey of Partridges followed a mā 35.miles Suster (35. miles) to London, through Southwarke, ouer London bridge, through new fish streete, Crooked lane, Cudlewickstreete, and into the Lorde Maiors house by Do'vnegate, where he delivered them 8. in number on the x. of August.

The 15. of August, betweene the houres of eight and nine at night, a house of timber lately set vp, and not full furnished, neere to Saint Budes Church in Fleetstreete, suddenly fell downe, and with it, one olde house adioyning, by the fall whereof the Good man named Cor, with a manservant and a child were killed.

In the moneth of August, began a new collection, for releife to the poore in this city, so that besides their ordinary penit-

Men slaine
by fall of an
house in
Fleetstreete.

D. o' Bolon
came into
England

Soldiers
sent into
France,
Earle of
Shrewsbury
ambassador

shortly after Soldiars were
into France, sent ouer to ayde the French in their
warrs.

The 16. of September, Gilbert Talbot Earle of Shrewsbury, and sir Anthony Dymay knight, Ambassadours, with 1200 knyghts, gentilmen, & other, to the number of more then 2000 horse, departed from Dover towards France, arrived at Depee on the 23. had audience of the king, who most princely welcomed them on the 7. of October, the fidelitie or oth of the league was solemnly taken, the order of the garter most royally performed, & the ambassadours returning with great honours arrived in the Doynes on the 27. of October.

Richard Goldard, John Wats, 28. Sept.
Thomas Skuner Clothworker 28. Oct.
Henry Bingsley, 31. Decemb.

Prouision
made for
graine from
beyond the
seas

Through the diligent carefullnes of T. Shrewsbury Earle, prouision is made for bread come to be brought from Fronske, and else where in all contrees, by our marchants, vnto whome was granted custome, and stowage

stowage free, as also to make their owne price, or transport to any part of this realme, whereupon it follewed (were the p[ri]ce never so high) this title neuer wanted for their money.

This yeare, like as in the moneth Great land of August, som September, October, waters, and November fell great raines, whereupon high waters followed; wheate in meale was sold at London for ten shillings the bushell, Rie 6.s. and Datmeale 8.s.

The 17. of November, a day of great triumph, for the long & prosperous raigne of her Matelie, at the Court, the Earle Ann. reg. 39. of Cumberland chapion for the Queen, Great tri-
the Earle of Ulster, Bedford, Gouthern, mph for-
ton, and Hussey, with other raine at the prosp-
tilt most brauely.

Sunday the 1st of December, greate of her Ma-
numbers of people being assambled in the iellie,
Cathedral Church of Wells in Somer-
setshire, in the sermon time before noone a
sodaine darkenesse fell among them, and
storme and tempest followed, with light. Tempest in-
ning and thunder, such as overthrew to the citie of
the ground them that were in the body of Welles.
the Church, all which Church seemed to
be on a light fire, a boathome steech fol-
lowing some stones were striken out of
the bell tower, the b[ig] pars and yrons of the
Horologe were meltin: which tempest
being ceased and the people come to them
selues, some of them were founde to
be markid, with sundrie figures on
the

there bodies, and their garments not yet
shed.

The 30. of December at night; deceased
sed Peter Hauton an Alderman of London
and the same night also deceased Tho-
mas Skinner Lord Mayor of the same ci-
tie. Whereby was made frustrate that
great hope, that men had conceaved of
his good government to come. And on
the next morrow being the last of Decem-
ber Henry Billingsly Barberdasher, was
elected Mayor, who being cheife custome
for her maiestie on the twelte eare, sat in
the custome house, with the sword be-
fore him lying on the table. The xij. of Jan-
uarie he tooke his oath at the tower of
London.

T. Skinner
Major dece-
ted.

H. Bilingly
Major.

۱۵۹۷

The moneths of December, of Jan-
uary, and Februarie, continued cold and
moist, and great raines, also March cold
but dry with extreame frosts, April cold
showers, May cold and drie, &c. by meanes
of which weathering, and prouision for
the shippes to sea, all kind of victuals kept
at an high price, as well fish as flesh, and
white meates so deare, that butter was
sold for seven pence and eight pence the
pound. The benevolence therefore of two
penny breadye to the poore, was in Lon-
don, continued, as the yeare last before
passed.

Souldiers
trained and
sent to the
Seas.

erained to the field, out of which was picked 400. and the rest dismissed: these and other picked men out of divers shires, about the number of 6000. most brauely furnished of all things necessarie, besides the superfluite of voluntaries, who spared for no cost, namely in gold lace, and feathers, vnder conduct of Robert Earle of Essex were sent to the seas: they set ffor the west coastes of Englande about the tenth of July, being sonday, & on monday the same fleete was syuled out of sight from England. but the rwt. being Saterday, hauing the wnde against them as the like for thre or foure dayes before, a Tempest of lightnesse and thunder, raine and darkenesse shoke, and dispersed them, where vpon they returned, Sir Walter Rawley wth 40. sayle came to Plymouthe, and afterward, the Earle and others to Falmouth, some of their company yet wanting, namely the Lorde Thominis Howard, the Lorde Monntjoy the Lorde Rich and other i the Gallants or voluntaries came home againe, but not wth such foylty, as they went out, for manyle left there fethers at sea. About the twentie seuen of October, was newes that the Earle of Essex was returned, hauing beforelent home thre or foure shippes verie richly Laden and late-ly taken, hee left the fleete to pursue the action in takinge more.

This Sommer arrived here, an Drat-
tor

top from the king of Poland, and had audience at the court there at Greenwich on the twentie day of July, whose Question was presently answered by her Maesties Latin.

Partridges followed a man to the top of Paule steeple.

The 26. of August, Anthony Finch of Lovis Hall, having (as afore) brought partridges, following him to London, they also being eight in number, followed, him up to the top of Paules steeple, and then hee gaue them to the Bishop of London.

In the moneth of August, the pice of Wheate in the markets of London, fell from 13.s. the bushell to 2.s. Rie from nine shillings to 6.s and so to thre shilling two pence but then rose againe to the old greatest pice.

Ambassiator from Den. marke.

This yere also, Arnold Ulfeldt Chancellour of Denmarke Ambassidor, and Christian Barnard his assitant from the kinge of Denmarke, arrived here, & were lodged in Fenchurch street the biforn daye at the Court, then at Ciball, on the leuenth of September, and were answered by her Maestrie without proteste every point of there ambassage, & feasted.

Shrines. Major.

Henrie Roe, John More, 28. Sept.
Richard Saltonstall Skinner, 28. October.

Leagues red
in Sir T. Grahams Col. ledge.

Wonday 3. of October, began the reading of the Divinitecture in S. Thomas Grahams Col. in Bishops gate streete.

The

The 23. of October, the honourable Parlour Charles Howard, lord high Admirall of England, was created Earle of Nottingham. created. Humble Meller inister.

A Bill comynge in began at Westmynster on Parliament the 24. of October; on the which day at Westm. divers people were smotred, or crushed to death preaching betwixt white hall and the collidge Church, to haue scene her Maestie, and Robt. Risling riding in their robes to the said Parliament, Sir T. Gurrard Marshall, and his men, making way before them.

The 27. of October, her Maestie went by water to the Parliament howse, & pro- regarding the said Parliament, till Sater- day the 5. of November.

This yere against Christmases pepper was sold for eight shillings the pound, rai- son for 6. or 8 d. the pound, Gascoine wine white and Claret, for 4. pence the plante.

On the 20 of Decembe r being Saint Thomas eue, the Parliament was put off till the xi. of January, and that day they sat againe.

A great frost the first v. dayes of Janu- ary, so that the river of Thanes was at London very neare frozen ouer, but then it thawed.

Sir Robert Cecil principall Secretar- ry, Doctor Harbut mister of the Re- quents, Sir George Care master of the Ordinance, and other prepared for their Ambassage into France, and set

An. reg. 40
Price of
pepper, rai-
sons, & Gas-
coine wine.

set saille from Dover about the 19. of Fe
bruarie.

The xv. of Januarie one named Alm
ger was hanged at Tyborne, for wilfull
and secretly murdering of his owne fa
ther, a gentleman and a counsellor at
the lawe at Grates Tyme in his chamber
there.

The 9. of Februarie the Parliament
having granted, three subsidies of 4. s. the
pound landes, & 2. s. 8. d. the pound goodz,
and 6. sisternes was dissolved and brake
vp.

In the moneth of March, the be
gynning thercof thre or fourre daies to
gither were hot more then ordinary
for that time, but the residue of that
moneth, and the next, very bitter cold,
with great windes still & cleare, with haile,
snow, &c.

On the 25. of March in the after noon,
great lightning, thunder, and haile, and still
cold.

On the third of Aprill Twisford towne
in Devonshire was burnt by casualty of
fire, beginning in a poore Cottage, a wo
man there synging pancakes with strawe,
the same fired the house and so to the
towne, about one of the Clocke in
the after noone: the rage of whch fire
lasting one houre and a halfe, consumed
400. houses, burned downe one hundred
and fiftie thousand pounds consumed in
mony, plate, merchandise, household stufse
and houses, fiftie persons, men, women, &
chidren

1598
Twisford
towne bur
ned.

children consumed: an almes house pre
serued with poore men therein in the mid
dest of the flames; 2000. pound weekly
was bestowed there in the market on
Mondays in Devonshire carles, 9000
people maintained by the clothing of that
towne in Devon, Cornwall, & Somer
setshire. It was the Earle of Denomhires
chise seat, where yet standeth his Castle
or Court place. Thus much certified to
her Maiestie.

On the first of May Sir Robert
Cecill and other Ambassadours re
turned out of France, and came to the
court.

About the latter end of May, or be
gynning of June, Calais and other townes
in France lately holden by the Spanish
nation, were vpon compositions of peace,
rendered to the French king.

The x. of July, nineteen for felonies
were hanged at Tyburne, and one pressed
to death at Newgate. Also John Barres
a Burgosian and a fencer, that had late
ly come ouer and chalenged all professours
of that arte, was hanged without Lud
gate for killing of Nicholas Rapley, an
officer of the Cittie that had arrested him
for debt, such was his desperatenesse, and
brought such reward as ought to be an
example to other.

The xii. of July one Joannes, Alias
Bucky iyu it made beyond the Seas,
having been arraigned in the kings bench
on the third of July, and there condem
ned

A chalenger
of all men as
defence was
longed.

ued of treason for comming into this Realme, contrarie to a Statute, was drawen to Sainct Thomas a Cestrynges, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, his head set on the pillooy in Southwarke, his quarters in the high wayes towadys Newington, Lambeth, &c.

Lord treasur. In the fourth of August Sir Willm

am Eustis knight of the order, Lord Burleigh master of the wardes and lureries, Lord high Treasurer of England, a la-

moner Councillor to the Queens mate-
ri deceased. Hie entyring alher raine, and likewise h
d
beene to king Edward the first. Who
for his singulir wildome was renowned
throught all Europe, deparred this
mortall life at his howse by the strand,
his bodie was conuayed to Celestiu-
ller, with solemyne Funerall. And
from thence secretly to Stanforde, and
there Buried amongst his Ances-
tors.

Thunder & lightning The last of September in the after-
noon, thunder and lightening, at Lon-
don, too greate Cracks, as it had beeene
the hooching of great ordinaunce, somemen
litten at the porterne by the tower of
London and ouer man halme at the bridge
houle in Southwarke ouer against the
Tiber.

Shemes. Edward Holmedon, Robart Hampson
Mator. the 28. of September.

Sir Stephen Some Grocer, the 28. of Oc-
tober.

The

The 2. of October, the Earle of Or-
beyland came aland about Linchouse or belaudre.
Radcliffe beludre London, being returned tured from
trom the seas, and hauing amongst other the seas,
valliant acts, made spoyle of the stronge
towne, and Castle of St. John de Do-
tarco, &c.

The 9. of November, Squire of Green. Squire ex-
wich was arraigned at Celestiu-ler, cuted,
condemned of high treason, and on the
thirteene dayne from the Tower to
Exburne, and there hanged, bowelled, &
quartered.

The 14. of Novemb. the queens mate-
sty cae to Celestiu-ler, & was there molt
royally received, by the Mator of London
Aldermen, and Shunes in scaut, and The Queenne
a great number of welthe Cithens in
veluet Coates and Chalnes of golde,
al in horsebacke, in the Evening by
torch light.

In the moneth of Decemb. great frostes Great
the Chaines nighe ouer frozen at London frostes.
In the beginning of the moneth of Jan-
arie, souldiers in divers shires, as also in the citie of London, were payed and
furnished of all thynges necessary for the
warres, were sent into the Low Con-
ties, there to serue, in place of old
souldiers, from thence to be transpored
into Ireland. The subseyd men in the
Citiie, were sealed at eight pence the
peyne goodes, or lands towardes this
Charge. Also in this moneth greate
loantes of money were demanded,

Souliers sent
into Ireland.

and graunted by the Citizens of London.

Souldiers in
to Ireland.

1599

Earle of
Essex rode
towards Ire-
land.

The moneth of Februarie a fifteen
was graunted, and payed by the Citizens
of London, for the setting forth of more
souldiers into Ireland.

The 27. of march, about two of the
clockes in the after noone Robart Veneryng
Earle of Essex, leutenant generall, Lord
high marshall &c. departed from his house
in sedling lane, through ffew Church stree
Grace streeete, Cornhill, Cheape &c. to
ward Ffledume, Vnighgate, and rode that
night to Saint Albans towards Ireland
he had a great traue of Noble men, and
gentleman, on horsebacke before him, to
accompanye him on his iorney, his co-
ches followed him, hee had also (by the
pleasure of God) a great shower or twaine
of raine, and hayle with same great claps
of thunder, as hee roade through the
City.

The Moneths of March, April and
May cold and dry, but on Whitsonday
great raine and hysgh waters, the like of
longtime had not bene seene, the mo-
neths of June and July, hot and dry
for the most part; thus much for weathe-
ring.

In the moneth of August, by the queene
appointment (v. likelie to prevent dan-
gerous amovance of her estate) hefeared
to haue hap nev. but not expell'd) The
Citizens of London, were charged with
the furniture and setting forth to Sea,

Ships to the
Sea, & men
trainyd for
the warres.

of

of twelve shippes, since increased to xvi. &c.
Also with 6000. men, and furniture for
the warres, which men with all speede,
were made in a readines. Thre thousand
of the were daylly trainyd in the ffeld vnder
Captaines, citizens of the same citie, from
the lere of August, &c. The other three
thousand appointed to attend vpon her
Royall person, were also likewise trayned
under Captaines, in braue furniture,
for they were householders of account,
all which these charges was partly borne
by themselves, the residue performed by
subsidies, leuted of the Citizens.

In this meane tyme, to wit, on the litch
ot August at night by commandement Chunes
from het Maisterie, the chaynes were drawne
drawn twart the street and lanes of the
Cittie, and lanthornes with lights of
candles hanged one at euerie mans doore,
there to burne all the night, and so from
night to night, and great watches kept
in the streets, which lo continuall a long
tyme. Also many thousands of horsemen,
and footmen, chosen persons, well ap-
pointed for the warres, trayned vp in
armour, with braue lances, vnder valiant
Captaines in divers shires, were brought
up to London, where they were lodged in
the suburbs, townes, and villages neare
adioyning, vpon the eight of August, vll
the 25. or 23. in whiche tyme the horsemen
were shewed in Saint Jamess feld, the
footmen trayned in other gromidis about
the Cittie, and then all discharged home.
ff f wards,

wards, with charge to be alwaies ready at an houres warning. And so it followed, that on the 25. of August at night, postes were sent after them, to recall the horsemen, speedily to retorne to London with all speed possible; which charge they prepared to performe. But on the 27. of August, the said postes were likewise sent to them at home, or to retorne them backe, whiche forwardnesse in seruice of the Queene was such, as the like hath not beene seen or heard of, towards any prince of this Realme, such was the dutifullnes of her louing and obedient subiects.

The 26. of August being sonday in the morning before six of the clocke by the commandement from the Queene, the 3000. scidlers trainyd by the Citizens were all in armour in the open streets, attending on their Captaines till past seuer of the clock, at what time being thorowly wet by a great shoure of raine, were sent home againe for that day. On the next morrow being the 27. the other 3000. Citizens householders and libldy men, shewed on the Miles end, where they trainyd all that day, and other vntill the fourth of September, and so easeld this trayning, and whatsoeuer had bene foreseen, and wisely preventyd by the Dames and her Nobilitie, (wherof the commonalty were utterly ignorant for the time) a good peace within this Realme hath since followed, whiche God long continue amangst vs.

Humfry

Humfry Wild, Roger Clarke, the 28. of shrines.
September,
Sir Nicholas Mosley, Clothworker the 28. Maior.
of October.

This Roger Clarke Shrine, bidding the companies of London to dine with him, as had beene accustomed by other Shrines his predecessors, tooke no benevolence of them towards his charges.

On Michaelmas even, Robert Earle of Essex, Lieutenant Generall for Ireland, sex remond having secretly returned into England, out of Ireland to the Court at Honesuch, and spak land, with the Queene, and on the second of October, was for contempt, &c. committed to the Lord Keeper.

On the 29. of November, the Lord Keeper and other Lords of the counsell in the Starre-chamber, pernaded against uniorous talke of the Earle of Essex.

The 13. of November, the Mayor, Aldermen, & Shrines of London in scarlet, and the commons in great number, all on horsebacke, velvet coates, and chaires of gold, received the Queene at Westminster by torchlight. And the 17. of November was great Joustings, and other daies following with great triumphes. Ann. reg. 42.
Somwhat the 25. of December, wind west Great wind and by south, boistrou, wherethrough the tops of many chimes were overthrowen, lead of Churches blowne downe trees, & brigs blowne downe, also with a silt boat from London towards Gravesend sent against Woolwich with 30. persons,

men & women, wherof eleven were fained.

The 11. of January Henry Aldington a sencer was hanged without the bars of Aldgate, for killing of a man there, he was after hanged in chaines on the Poles end.

The 19. of Januari 16. priests, & fourtay men were remoued out of divers p[ri]lous in, and about London, and sent to the Castle of Ellibich in Cambridge shire, wherof one was a Bishop of Ireland, and another a Franciscan Friar of the rule of the Caputians, which wore his Ffris weed all the way as he went, a thing not seene in England many yeares before.

The 20. of Januari began a scolt, that within one seuen nights after the Riuier of Thaines was nigh ouercrozed at London bridge,

The 8. of Februry, the Honourable Charles Blunt Lord Mountjoy, having taken his leave at Court, departed thowz Holborne towards Ireland, as Lieutenant there: soldiers out of divers shires were sent before him, and also after him in the moneth of February, namely, the citizens of London at their owne charges furnished, & sent 300, at that time in to Ireland.

The 23. of March being Easter day it snowed, and was extreme colde, and so continued all that moneth, the moneths of Apyll, and of May, with somtime knowles & scolls every morning, except some thre daies little raine, whiche coloures of the spring, & dimesse of the ground made men doubtfull of any good haruell to succeed:

whereupon

Twentie pri-
soners sent to
Witbich
Castle.

Lord Mount-
joy sent into
Ireland.

1600

whereupon, and by meanes of some late transporing ouer the seas, procured by the Justices of the shires, (sith the Queens proclamation) preventing that poore tenants might be the better enabled to pay Corne trans-
ported by
meanes of
bad Justices,
but also by unconcionable farmers, hor-
ding vp their corne, baggers, and other come-mongers, keeping the same from the markets, or extorting what price they li-
sted upon a loadaine, from three shillings
to six shillings, seuen shillings, eight shil-
lings the bushell, still increasing their price
vntill the Queene published by proclama-
tion, that all manner of graine should be
stayed within the realme, and the boozell al-
lers, and ingrossers shold be punished,
since the which tyme the price of grain hath
slowly fallen, as being in hucklers hands.

The 21. of June, John Rigby was drawn from the Kings bench in Southwarke to saint Thomas Waterings, and there hanged and quartered, for being re-
conciled contrarie to the Statute.

In the moneth of July, were drawn, hanged, and quartered at Lincoln two priests named T. Hunt, and S. Sprat, for comming into this Realme, contrary to the Statute: two other priests, Edward Thynx, & Robert Hunter were likewise ex-
ecuted for the like offence, at Lancaster. Also T. Walster a priest executed at Dur-
ham, and a Gentleman with him for re-
lieving and lodging him in his house.

In the moneth of July, the citizens of
London

ffl 3

Execution of
Seminaryes.

Soldiers into Ireland.

London sent out 300. soldiers into Ire-
land with their furniture. Also out of di-
uers shires soldiers were likewise furn-
ished and sent thither.

Bishop of London Env.
bassador to Exoden.

This yeare in the moneth of April, Rich-
ard Bishop of London, with other com-
missioners to wit, doct: or Parkyns & doc-
tor Erwale were sent embassadors to Em-
den, there to treat with the commissioners
from the king of Denmark, who had long
remained there, for that purpose, but that
Commission expired, they were returned
ere Embassadors were come there; wher-
upon our Embassadors also returned into
England, the 8. of July next following.
In which service the laid Reverend Fa-
ther so wchly, bountifull, and honorably
caried himselfe, that the Queene very gra-
ciously accepted his proceedings.

Exile of El.
sex suspended
from his offi-
ces.

The 5. of June, the Earle of Essex was
called before the Lords of the Councell, at
the L.Keepers, where for matters laid to
his charge, he was suspended frō vse of di-
uers offices, & til her Maiesties pleasure to
the contrary, to keep his house, as before.

Conspiracy
against the
King of
Scots.

The 5. of August, Charles Jamys King
of Scots in Scotland, escaped a strange &
strong conspiracie practised by the Earle of
Gowrie and his brother, as at large appea-
reth in a booke therof extant, full p-
blisched, and printed in Scotland, and since in
England.

Meanes for
annueme
of peace to
Lehad.

A peace being concluded at Cleraine
in France, in the yere 1598. be-
tweene Henrie the fourth, King of
France

Fraunce and Marre, and Philip the
second King of Spayne: the Queene
of England was likewise invited by
the French King, her confederate alleie,
to dispose her selfe vnto a like treatie of
amitie with Spayne. To the effecting
whereof, he had procured the consent
of the King of Spayne then living.

After whose decease, Philip the
fyrd, succeeding his Father in the
Croune, the same was againe renued
and solicited by Andreas of Austria the
Gouernour of the Low Countries, and
the Bishop of Granance, both for the
house of Burgundie, and Kingdome of
Spayne, afterwards ratifiid by the
Archduke Albert returned out of Spayne
with the Infanta his wife. Upon
which former promise made vnto her
Maiestie, she was at length indued
to condescend vnto a treatie of peace
at Balaigue in Fraunce, a place chosen
by mynuall agreement on either side,
with the assent and good likynge of the
French King: whiche both Princes
sent their Embassadors, furnished
with ample power and authorite in
that behalfe, where the English Em-
bassador arriued the 16. day of May
in this present yere, 1600. being the
day prefirred for this assembly, and the
Spanish, the seventeenth of the same mo-
neth. The Commissioners on the En-
glish side were these, Sir Henry Morel
knight, her Maiesties ordinary embassador
resident

resident with the French king, John Warbert Esquire, her Majesties Secretary in the North part, and Thomas Edmonds Esquire, her Majesties Secretarie for the French tongue. The Commissioners for Spayne were Baltazar de Caniga, and Fonseca Embassador resident for the King of Spayne, with the Archduke of Austria for the Low countries, and Fernundo Carillo, Doctor of the civil law, unto whom were adjoyned on the Archdukes part, John Richardot president of the Councell of the said Archduke, and Lewis Clerzaken the said Archdukes Audicencer. The Commissioners on both sides being viewed and considered of, some question for the presidency and superiority of place fell into disputation and debate, her M. challenging the same as due unto her before the time of the Emperour Charles, (as appeareth by Colateran) in the time of king Henry the seventh her highnes grandfather, when thir selfesame difference betweene both those Crownes coming into question, the Pope preferred England, and adjudged unto this Crowne the most honourable place, but for as much as the same was contradicted by the Spanish Commissioners, who not only refused to yield preiantie unto her Majestie, but also to admit an equaltie, or of any other indifferent and middle course, whereby the Honour of her Majestie might be preferred: the present treatise (which hitherto was

performed

performed only by some private visitations and conferences of some one or two of the commissioners on either side, without conuincing to any generall meeting or colloquie) was on the second day of August, in the yeare aforesaid for this time delid, and by mutuall assent of the Commissioners on both sides, according to their severall authoritiees respectively granted unto them in that behalfe, suspended, vntill the end of sixte daies following, in which meane while it myght be vnderstood what shold be the determinacion of both Princes, for a further proceeding in the said Collaunge of peace, at some other time and place: wherein as yet no certaine resolution hath beeene hitherto taken.

About the syghte of August, arrived at Dover certayne Embassadors, and assyants fiftene in number, sent from the King of Moroco in Barbaria, these were by certaine English gentlemen conducted to Grauelend, and from thence, by Sir Thomas Gerard Knight Marshall, and other gentlemen, with the Barbare marchants towards London, where they were landed at the Tower wharfe on the fifteenth of August, wher whence they were conuoyed in some coaches, to the Royall Exchange, and there lodg'd in the house of Anthony Radcliffe Esquire.

The twentyneth of August they rode in Coaches through Cheap to Westminster, from thence by water ouer to Lambeth,

Embassadors
from Moroco
& Barbaria.

and

and thence againe in Coaches to the Court at Nonsuch, where they were honourably entertained, and returned to London.

About the last of August, Robert earl of Essex was set at liberty.

The 10. of September, the said Embassadors of Barbarie were againe conveyed to the Court at Hatlands, there to take their leaue of her Majestie; but were required to stay to see the Fyning, and other triumphes at Westminster, on the 17. of November.

Soldiers sent into Ireland.
In the moneth of September soldiers were sent in and about the Cittie of London, to the number of 350, and likewise one of divers shires were sent towards Ireland, wherof divers running from their Captives, and colours, were afterward taken and hanged, for example to others.

Embassadors from Muscovia, or Russia, and Muscovia.
The 18. of September, Embassadors from Muscovia, or Russia, landing at Tower wharfe, were thence receyved by the Aldermen of London in Scattres, the Muscovian marchants, and a number about two hundred, of the principall companies, in velvet cates, and cassies of golde, all wylmounted on horsebacke, conveyed the riding in eight coaches, from the Tower up to Aldgate, from thence to Leaden Hall, dwyne Grace street, then downe Rose Lane towards Billingsgate, and there lodged in the house sometime perteyning to Sir

Cuthbert

Cuthbert Wuckle Major.

The 14. of October, the said Embassadors rode to the Court, and had audience before the Queene.

This yeare the most Reverend father in God John Calthrope, Archbisshop of Hospital in Canterbury, diuainly that notable monument of our time, to wit, his hospital founded, of the holy Trinitie in Croydon, in the countie of Surrey, by hym there founded, and builid of stone and bricke, for the relife and sustentation of certaine poore people. As also a faire schoolhouse for the increas of literature, together with a large dwelling house for the schoomaster his use, and these premisses he hath through Gods alittance in his owne life time performed, for (as my selfe have heard hym say) hee would not be to his executors, a cause of their damnation, remembryng the good aduise that an auncient Father hath left to all posterite.

Tutor via est, ut bonum quod quisquis post mortem sperat agi per alios, agat datus in ipte per te. It is a way farre more safe for a man to doe good and charitable deedes by himselfe, whilst he liueth: then to hope that oþers wil doe the same for him after his death.

Thomas Smith, Thomas Campbell the 28. of September.

William Crauen, the fourteene of Februario.

Sir

Maior.

Sir William Ridel Hiberdasher, the 28.
of October.

The 13. of November, the Queene
being most honourably attended on by
the Prelates, Nobles, and Judges of this
Realm; was received neare unto Chelley,
by the Lord Maior of London, with his
brethren the Aldermen in scarlet, besides
to the number of 500. citizens of coates
of velvet, and chaunes of Gold on horse-
backe, euerie of them having two stabe
torches to attend on them, and they all
waited on her to her Pallace at Celeste-
mister.

Ann. reg. 45. The 17. of November, there were
Jultes at most princely Jultes performed at White
Welmanster Hall in honoure of the Queens holyday,
by three Earles, fourt Lords, 7. Knights,
and nine Gentlemen, her Matellies Ser-
vitors. At these Jultes was so great an
assemblie of people, as the like hath not
beene seene in that place before. There
were also present sundry Embassadours, as
namely, from the French king, the king of
Barbarie & Fez, and the Emperor of Rus-
sia. There was no great harme that hap-
pened, but that an arme of a great chene
broke, which stood in the Darke, by being
ouerliden with people, and from thence
there fell thre men, that were soye bruised,
and daungerously hurt.

Tempelt. The 1st of February in the morning
being sonday, a great tempest of wind
brake the Cylindmill beyond saint Giles
in the field without London, the miller
thowen

thowen one way, an other man an o-
ther way, one North, the other South,
a part of the mill roffe, and halfe the mil-
stone, in like manner thowne.

Threesixteenes demaunded and paide
toward making of Galleys by the citi- Galleyes
zens of London.

The third of February, the Musco- Muscouites
nites rode through the citie to Mary- hunted in
bone parke, and therewere hunted at their Maribone
pleasure.

The Crosse in Cheape was partly re-
payred.

The first of February, a horse Chauing
beene taught to clime went vp the stairs A horse ca-
of saint Pauls Steeple in London, and pered on the
on the toppe of the lame steeple, cape- top of Pauls
red, and therewere bare a man and a woman steeple.
on his backe both at once.

Monday the eight of Februarie about Earle of Fl-
tenne of the clocke before noone, Robert sex his ussing
Denuour Earle of Essex, assyld by
sundry Noblemen, and Gentlemen, in
warlike manner entered the cite of Lon-
don at the Temple barre, cryng for the
Queene, till they came into Fanchurch
strete, and therewere entered the house of
master Thomas Smith, one of the
Shrynes of London, who finding him-
selfe not master of his owne house, by
meanes of the strength the Earle brought
with hym, and being ignorant of his in-
tent and purposed, conveyed hymself out
at a backe gate to the Maior, wherew-
yon the Earle with his troupe, and
furzed.

turned into Grace streete, and there parades, inscute with his followers to bee most fained traptores. Also the Cheshire to be royled in armes against her, yet with his followers, wondreding up and downe the Citie, towardes evening, would haue passed at Ludgate, whiche was clost against him, and hee was forced to returne to Queene Duche, and from thence by water, to his house by the Strand whiche hee fortid, but understanding that great Druynesse was brought to haue beate it downe, hee yeelded, and was conuoyed to the Tower about mid-night.

The 17. of Februarie, Captayne Thomas Lee was drawne to Tyborne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, for conspiracie against the Queen, hee tooke his death constantly, confessing hee had diuers waies discerned it, but to be innocent of that he was condemned so.

The 13. of Februarie, John Plibushe a Denmarke Priest, after seuen yeares impisounement in the Kings bench hanged and quartered at Halfe Thomas Waterings, for commynge to the Realme, contrarie to the Statute, Anno twentie seuen yeare of the Queen.

The 19. of Februarie, the Earle of Essex was arraigned at Westmister, and found guiltye of high treason, as mo-

at large appeareth in booke thereof extant.

On wednesday, the 29. of Februario, the Earle of Essex was beheaded in the Tower, betwene the houre of sixtem or eight of the clocke in the morning, being present, the Earles of Hertford and Cumberland, the Lord Thomas Howard Constable of the Tower for that time, and not passing sixtie or seuentie persons more, the hangman was beaten as he returned thence, so that the shryves of London were sent for to assit and rescue him from such as would haue murdered him.

The seuen and twentith of Februario, Seminaries, Warke Walkworth, and Thomas priests execu^ted, Warke Walkworth, and Thomas priests execu^ted, drawne to Tyborne, and ther hanged and quartered for commynge into the Realme contrarie to the Statute.

And the same day a Gentlewoman called Mistresse Anne Lene, a widow woman was hanged in the same place for relishing a priest in her lodgynge contrarie to the late Statute.

The last day of Februarie a one hanged young man named Elloodhouse, was for libelling hanged in Smithfield for speaking and libeling against the Queens Proclamation, and apprehending of the Earle of Essex.

The 5 of March, the Earle of Warre, Embassador the Lord of Rynters, in commission, from Scotland and otheres from Scotland land, came

trayed to Grace streete, and there paraded in f. with his soldiers to her proclamaunce traytors. Also the Earle, to be revled in armes against her, i.e. with his followers, wande- dering up and downe the Cittie, towards evening, would haue pasted at Ludgate, which was clost against him, and hee was forced to retorne to Queene Hches, and from thence up wa- ter, to his house by the Strand which hee sortid, but understanding that great trewrice was brought to haue beate it downe, hee yeeled, and was conveyed to the Tower about mid- night.

The 17. of Februarie, Captayne Thomas Lee was drawne to Tyburne, and there hinged, bowelled, and quartered, for conspiracie against the Queene. hee tooke his death constantly, confessing hee had diuers waies discerned it, but to be innocent of that hee was conde- nmed for, &c.

The 13. of Februarie, John Bushe a Henricie Priest, after seuen yeares imprisonment in the Kings bench hanged and quartered at Saint Thomas Waterings, for commynge to the Realme, contrarie to the Statute, Anno twentie seuen year of the Queene.

The 19. of Februarie, the Earle of Essex was arraigned at Westminster, and found guiltye of high treason, as more

at large appeareth in booke therof entitlē.

Wednesday, the 27. of Februa- rie, the Earle of Essex was beheaded in the Tower, betwene the hōurē of seven or eight of the clocke in the mor- ning, being present, the Earles of Wart- ford and Cumberland, the Lord Tho- mas Howard Constable of the Tower for that tyme, and not passing sixtie or seuentie personas more, the hangman was beaten as he returned thence, so that the shibbles of London were sent for to assit and resuce him from such as would haue murthered hym.

The seuen and twentie of Februa- rie, Tharkie Balkworth, and Thomas priests ex- Ellcockes Henricie priestes, were cutted, drawne to Tyburne, and there han- ged and quartered for commynge into the Realme contrarie to the Statute.

And the same day a Gentlewoman A Gentle- called Mistress Anne Lina, a widow woman was hanged in the same place for resy- hanged. hanged in her lodgynge contrarie to the laid Statute.

The last day of Februarie a young man named Woodhouse, was hanged in Smithfield for speaking and libeling against the Queens Procla- mation, and apprehending of the Earle of Essex.

The 5 of March, the Earle of Warre, Embassadors the Lord of Rymers, in commission, from Scot- land, Embassadors and others from Scotland came

came to London, and were lodged by the Exchaunge, in the house of master Anthony Radcliffe.

The 13. of March Sir Gelly Merike Mericke and Cuffe execu- Knight, and Henry Cuffe Gentleman were drawn to Tyborne, the one from the Tower, the other from Newgate, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, as being actors with the Earle of Essex.

The 15. of March, in the night a new scaffold was carried from Leaden Hall in London, to the Tower hill, and there set up by torchlight.

The 18. of March Sir Charles Dan- Darners and Nees, and Sir Christopher Blunt knights, Blunt execu- Were upon the laid new scaffold, on the Tower hill beheaded.

In the moneth of May five threescore were leaved in London, toward the setting out of Galleyes to the seas, (as was appointed by the Queen) and charges about the Earle of Essex, when he entered the Cuse.

The 20. of June, proclamation was made at London, for remittance of paymers to serue in the Galleyes made at the charge of the Citizens.

Two men were set on the Pillory in Fleetstreet, whipped with faggots in their mouthes, and their ears cut off, for attempting to have robbed a Gentlewoman in Fetter Lane, in the dyntime, putting faggotes in the mouthes of the servants in the houles, because

Men set on
the Pillory.

they shoude not crye, one of those theues was afterwardes hanged and quartered, at Saint Thomas Wateringes.

The Earle of Gilbert Talbot Earle of Shrewesbury, Edward Earle of Worcester, and Sir and Worster John Stanhope were called to be of the Countell. Queenes Counsell.

This moneth of June was verie cold, frostes in frostes every morning.

In the moneth of Julie 1000. soldiers were sent to the Lowe countries, set Soldiers set out at the charges of the Citizens of to the Low. London. iii. l. x. s. a man. More, countries. 8000. Soldiers set out by the Shires.

The xxvi. of August, Desmonde an o- ther knyght brought out of Ireland, were comayed to the Tower of London.

About the v. of September, certainte n-
able men and other of France, to the num-
ber of 300. persons, arrived at the Towe-
re wharfe, the checke of them were com-
ayed in waches, through the Citle into
Bishops gate street, and there the prin-
cipall, namely Marshall de Wron was
lodged in Crosby place, the other nearead-
oyning, in Cowicheill.

Henric Andalson, William Clouer, the 28 shrives.
of September.

Sir John Garrard Haberdasher, the 28. of October.

About the xxi. of October 1000. soul-
ders were set out of the Citle of London.

The Earle of
Edward Earle of Worcester,
John Stanhope were called to be of the Countell.

June;

Desmonde
brought out
of Ireland.

Marshall de
Byron of
France.

Ladiell Kyn-
ley. Chelſi, of November, The Ladie
Matte Ramsey widow to Sir T. Ram-
sey, sometime Maſter of London, was bu-
ried in the Parish Church, or Hospital of
Churche Church, by Newgate market.
Ann reg. 44. A charitable doſe, or almes, was given to
her on the ſame day in the after noon, at
the Leiden Hall, xvii. poore and weake
people, were there among the ſturdy
beggers, trahed and troden to
death.

17 poore
people mur-
dered. Parliament
dissolved. The nineteenſth of Decem ber, with
the graunt of Subſidies, and hiſ-
tories the Parliament was diſsol-
ued.

Lightening,
thunder, and
Earthquake
at Christmas. Lightinge and Thunder, often
before Chriftmas, and in the holy daies
and an Earthquake at London on Chrift-
mas euen at noone.

Victors in
Ireland. In the moneth of Januarie, never
came out of Ireland, that on Chriftmas
day the Spaniars and Iriſh were
overcome and wonne in Greate nom-
ber, and the English men were vic-
tors.

Bonfires
for victory
in Ireland. Also that on the ſame daye, a great o-
uerthrow was given to the Arch-Duke of
Austria his power at Daltend, by the
English.

The eighteenth of Januarie at
nightes bone fires were made at Lon-
don, with ringing &c. for joy of newes
out of Ireland of victorie of our Eng-
liſh there.

Great Lighteninge in the
moonth

nath of Januarie.

Clindox Baate was cast away Windsor
againſt the Blaſte Friars ſtares at boar cast a.
London, the winde being greatli th: way.
West.

The moneths of Feburarie, and March 1602
Wintre and drieſ.

The iiiiijteenth of April, Peter Bu-
ſlocke ſtaſtiner, and one named Huſt Execution.
hauſt for printing of bookeſ offensive were
hanged in Tyburne.

The twentith of April, Stichborne, Seminaries
John Kenſon and James Page, Executed.
Janarie Prelates were hawyne to
Tyburne, and there hanged bowel-
led and quartered for committig into this
Realme contrarie to the Statute of An-
2. &c.

In the moneth of May great
puffing out of ſoldiers aboue
London, to be ſent into the Low Countries.

The twelfth of May, there was
an offender ſett on the Pillory at Cler-
kenwell lost one of his eareſ there,
and the other at the Chauncerle laues
ende there, by the newe Temple on
a Pillorie that was there (ſet up for
that purpoſe) for giuing false witneſſe
and falſe oathe, in an Inditement againſt
another.

The xix. of June the Lady Walsing-
ham Clidow to Sir Frances Walsing-
ham late ſecretary, deceaſed at Barne-
clines in the County of Surrie,

and was the same night secretly buried in St. Paules Church at London by her late husband.

The xxiij. of June proclamation was published for the pulling downe of late builded houses, and the awyding of In-
mates, in the Cittie of London, West-
minster, and for the space of three miles
distant of both thise Citties, but little hurt
was done, and small effect followed, more
then of an act of Parliament, made to
that purpose; those Citties are still increas-
ed, and pestered with cottages, and in-
mates, to the great infection of them
both.

**Men set on
the pillory:** The last of June Atkenson a caytomer
of Hull, was set on the pillo le in Cheape,
and with him three other, who had bee[n]
brought therer on horse backe, with their
faces towards the horse tayles, and par-
pers on their heades. They were there
whipped on the pillory, & lost their eares,
by iudgement of the Star-chamber for Hander-
rous wordes by them spoken, agaist all the
Councell,

**Tempest of
thunder and
haile.** The same last of June, in the after noone
fell great lightning and thunder with
haile stones; in many places of vsine churches
and compasse, which at Sandwiche in Kent lay
a foot deepe on the ground, brake the glasse
windowes of their Churches, and many
tyles of their houses, some barnes were sh-
red by lightynge.

**Souldiers to
Ireland,** About the viii. of August, the Citizens
of London set out and furnished 200
souldiers

Proclamatio
again st
late building
and inmates
but vener
the better.

souldiers towards Ireland.

James Perreberton, John Swinarton the 28. M[ay]o[r] of September.

Sir Robert Lee Marchant-Taylor, the 28. of Maior October.

In the moneth of Januari, the Citizens
of London were charged with shippes to
sea, to lie before Dunkerke st. shippes and a
Dunnes, furnished, manned & maintained
with the charges of 600. pounds the
yeere.

Ann. reg. 45

The xviii. of Februarie, Willm An-
derson alias Richardson, a seminary priest
was drawne to Tyborne, and there han-
ged, bowelled & quartered, for being found
in Englynde contrarie to the Statute of
Auno. 27. &c. Seminaries
executed.

In the moneth of March, the Queene
lving at Richmont, daungerously sick, straight
watches were kepe in the Cittie
of London, with warding at the gates,
lanthorns with lights hanged out to burne
all the night.

Thursday, the xxvii. of March, about Queen Elizabeth
two of the clocke in the morning, decessed
Queen Elizabeth at her Chamber of Rich-
mont in Darre, being then aged lxx.
yeeres, and had reigned 44. yeeres, 5. mo-
neths and odde daies. Whose corps was
privily conveyed to Elthite Hall, and there
remained till the 28. of April, & then buri-
ed at Westmister.

On the said Thursday the 2. of March
The Councell and Nobilitie of the realme
assembling themselves together, too-

G S 3 order

Order that with the publishing of the Queenes departure, shalbe also be declared (to the comfort of the whole Realme) her lawfull successor, and about viij. of the clocke at noone of the same day, which was

King James
proclaimed,

1602

(after the accounts of the Church of Eng-
land) the last day of the yeare of Christ
1602. taking with them Robert Lee Ma-
ior of London and other proclamed at the
Crosse in west Cheape of London James
King of Scotland, he sace of that name in
Scotland, and in England the first, as
Ricardus hunc, lineally descended from
Maiaaret, eldest daughter to Henrie the
Seuenth, and Elizabeth his wiffe, eldest
daugheer to Edward the fourth, maried
to James the fourth King of Scotland in
the yeare 1503. one hundre: d yeres since
who had issue James the fift, father
to Mary the fift, mother to James the
sixt now King of this whole Iland, Eng-
land, Scotland, and Irelond, &c. The same
day also, Sir Robart Earle dispatched
post towardes Scotland, to signifie to his
Majestie, what had beeene here done,
which he performed to the King, at Edin-
borow on Satterday, at nighte next follo-
wing which was the 26. of March, and
the first newes to the King of his sisters
death.

This change was very plausible, or
well pleasing to the Nobilitie & Gentry, &
generally to all the commons of this realme,
among whome the name of a King was
then

Sir Robart
Earle rode,
300 miles,
in lesse then
threedays.

then so strange as few could remember,
or had scene a King before, except they
were aged persons, considering that the
government of the Realme had continued
neare the space of 50. yeres vnder the
raigne of two Queens, which is the farre
greater part of an olde mans age, but ty-
dinge hereof being brought to the King
in Scotland, he called a Councell to him,
and taking order for setting all thinges in
his Realme of Scotland, began his voy-
age towards England, and did so much,
that after many daies pompe, and lod-
gings in the houses of londlye Noble men,
gentlemen and Townes, he arriuyn at the

Cittie of London the 7. of May, and

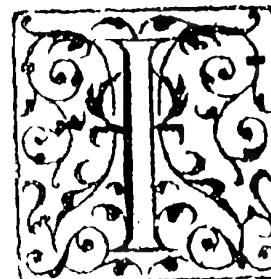
was lodged at the Charter
house, mixinge many
knights by the way
as he came.

Gg 4





James the First.



AN M R S the First,
sonne to Henrie
Stewart & Ma-
rie late King and
Queene of Scot-
land, borne in T-
udenborthigh Ca-
stell, beganne his
raigne over this
Realme of Eng-

Anno reg 1.
1603

land the xxiii. of March, the last day of
the yeare 1602. aged 36. yeeres, and
better, he had almoſt ſo long reigned king
of Scotland, in peace, with all christian
Princes, which peace hee also brought
unto England, God make vs thanke-
full, and graunt him, in that blessed
peace manie yeeres to reigne king
over vs.

Prisoners touching the late Earle of Es-
sex, were deliuereſt out of the Tower
of London, namely the Earle of
Southampton on the tenth of A-
priſl.

The xi. of Aprill being Maunday
Churſday, a Maunday was kepte at West-
minster for the Kinge, executed by
the Reuerend Father in G D An-
thonie Watson Bishoppe of Chiche-
ſter.

Prisoners
discharged.

The Kinges
Maunday at
White hall.

Ster, Almener to th^r late deceased
Queene, and then for the King his Ma-
jestic, he ministred unto, and serued thre-
tie lre poore men (according to the
Kynge's age) as the vse had beeine of
former times accustomed for the
Queene.

The twentie seuench of Aprill, being
then Wednesday in Easter weeke, by
casualte of fire, taking holt of 18000
Cyllage of Gunpowder, and sute Ver-
ter, the powdier Hill, and divers ho-
les thereto adioyninge at Radriffe in
Suerie, and was there blowne uppe,
and lost, and people slaine to the
number of thirtie or fourtye per-
sons.

Partell of
Queene Eli-
zabeth.

The twentyleight of Aprill being
Thursday, the Corpes of Queene Eli-
zabeth, iwrth unbalard, layed in lead, con-
vered with purp^t Elizabet, laydon a Chur-
ch st, drawne by foure horses trapt in
blanke Elizabet, the lury picture of her
whole life in her Parliament Robe
with a crown on her head, and a scepter
in her hand, lying on the corpes, was at-
tended on by the Nobilitie, honorable of-
ficate, the Closheypall Officers, and ser-
uants of the household, all in blake, Gentle-
men of the Chappell, and Taire of the
Colledge, all in rich Copes singllyg,
was royally comayed from Elwhite hill
to the Colligate Church of Savic Pre-
ster, called Westmister, and there-
after a learned Sermon preached
by

Appnold V
will Browne
vp.

by the Reverend Father in G O D,
Anthony Claston Bishoppe of Chet-
cheire, entred in the Canle of her
Grandfather, Henrie the Seuenth,
in his most beautifull Chappell, and
there were estimated, Mourtiers in
blake, about the number of 1600, per-
sons.

In this meane tyme the fift of A-
prill King James departed from Edin-
borow, attended on of his Nobilitie to-
wards England. The seuench he ent-
ered into Barwicke, from thence to new-
gate, to Durhun, to York, to Dun-
caster, to Newarke upon Trent, to
Burleygh, to Roiston, to Thebalds, a
house belonging to Sir Robert Cecil,
where met him the Lord Keeper, Lord
Treasurer, Lord Admirall, and most
of the Nobilitie, here the King mad:
of his Counsell, the Lord Ver-
rie Howard, Lord Thomas Howard,
who was also made Lord Chamberlain,
and the Lord Howartop, and twente
eight knyghts.

The 7. of May his Maestie remoued
from Thebalds towards London, where
at Maltham John Hawm^teon one of Maior o'
the thunes of London, with the sherife of Londonre-
Middlesex met him, and within two cined the
miles of London at Stansfeld hill the King, to.
Lord Maior presented his highnesse waides Lon-
with the sworde and keyes of the C^ts don.
tie, with whome were the Alder-
men in Scarlet gownes, and Chaines
of

The Kinges
Journey out
of Scotland
into England.

of golde, the principall officers, and counsaylers of the Cittie, besides 500, Cithens, all well mounted on horsebacke, in Velvet coates, and chaines of golde, there came also his Maiesties officers of estate, as Sergeantes at armes, Vervaults, and Trumpeters, euerie one in due plice, the Duke of Lenox bearing the sworde before him, his Highnesse passed ouer the fledes to the Charterhouse, where hee was received by the Lorde Thomas Howard, he made there 80. knyghtes.

The seuenth of May, proclamation was made at London, to cease the exacting of all Monopolies and protections, that hindren mens suites in lawe, and to forbide the oppressions done by all Vault-Peter-makers, Muryeras and Garve-makers, &c.

The xi. of May, the King rode in a coach somewhat closely from the Charterhoule to White Hall, and from thence hee was conveyed by water to the Tower of London, where on the 12. he made Barons, Sir Robert Cecil, Lorde of Slington; Sir Robert Sidney, Lord of Denborth; Sir William Knoles, L. of Grapes; Ed. Edward Clotton, L. of Bottenham melherb, & vi. knyghtes, which made by (as was then accounted) the number of 226. knyghtes or better, made since the king entered Warwicke.

The

The 16. of May, proclamaſſon was made to prohibite all manner of persons from kiling of Deare, and all wild fowle, vſed for hunting and hawking, vpon payne of the ſeverall lawes and penalties to be executed vpon them.

The 19. of May was alſo proclamaſſion made for the unting and quieting of the people inhabiting vpon the borders of England and Scotland, to liue in loue and quietnes, from all ſpyles and robbrieſ, reſe each from other.

From the Tower of London the kings Highnes vntooned by water to his manor of Greenwich, where on the 20. of May he made knyghts, Sir Julius Cesar, malleſt of Requests; Sir Robert Willbraſt, alſo malleſt of Requests; Sir William Glade; Sir Thomas Smith, Sir Thomas Edmunds clarkes of the Councell, Sir Thomas Lake clarke of the Signet.

On the 22 of May his Highnes knighted the lord Maior of London by the name of S. Robert Lee, S. John Crooke Recordar of London, and S. Edward Cooke Attorney generall, his Maiestie was that day moſt royally ſerved, and at night diuers fire workes on the Thanes, were ſhewen for triumph.

In Hillarie Term, the 45. yeare of the Sergeant late Micerene, theſe ii. vii. feſt.

Thomas Courteſe of the Inner Temple, Robert Houghton of Lincolnes Inne, Laurence Tanfield of the Inner Temple, John Crooke of the Inner Temple,

Temple; Thomas Foster of the Inner Temple, Edward Phillips in the middle Temple, Thomas Harris of Lincolnes Inne, James Altham of Grayes Inne, Henry Dubois of Lincolnes Inne, Agnalline Nicholus of the Middle Temple, and Robert Barker of the Inner Temple, received writtes from the Queen, Delittau et regum suorum ad legem facili-
piendi, returnabiles Tres Palae, then next following, bring the second returnabiles Tres Palae, but the Queen dying in the mean time, their writtes abated. How-
beit the King being aduertised into Scotland, from the Councell of Eng-
land of this election of Sargeants at
the lawe made by the Queen, his late
predecessor, gaue good allowance ther-
vnto, so farre sooth, as that by newe
writtes returnable at the daye aforesaid
hee chose all the first elected number unto
the said cōcēre, only aduising vnto them
thrice more. Elin.

John Herdeley of the middle Temple,
George Hugge of the middle Temple
(they being auncientes to all the first)
and Richardde Watson of Grayes Inne
Dishis to them all. These fourteene
now in number, on Tuesday the
seventeenth of May, being the next day
after their iurine of their chalices
made to their appearance before Sir
Thomas Egerton, Lord Keeper of
the great Seal of England, in the
high Court of Chancery, and
were

were then sworne Sargeantes at Lawe
vpon Tuesday following, being the
twentie fourte of May, they were ad-
mitted to the common place barre, and
the same day kept thise Feare in the
middle Temple Hall. At which daye
Edward Phillips being chosen
the Kings Sargeant, meane after their
apparence in the Chancery, and be-
fore their said Feare day, had by rea-
son therof, the presidentie before all
his auncientes. And Jon Chroke be-
ing knighted by the King vpon Sunday,
in the said meane time before the ir
Feare, yet notwithstanding tooke his
place, but in due order of his Ante-
quite.

The first of June a man that dwelt in
Scribbled, and having his house vniited
with sicknes there, for預luming to come
into the court, then at Greenwich, was
whipped through the citie of London.

The fourth of June, Valentine Tho-
mas that had many yeeres late prisoner
in the Tower of London, was arraigned
at the Kings bench barre at Westminster
and there condemned of Treason, for
conspiraunce against our late Queen
and some other of her late Councell,
and on the seventh of June, after sixe of
the clocke at night, the same Valentine
was drawn from the Kings Bench in
Southwarke to Saint Thomas of Ca-
rlings, and there hanged, bowelled and
quartered.

About

Valentine
Thomas ex-
ecuted.

Lord Mount-
joy returned
out of Ire-
land.

About this time the honourable Charles Lord Mountjoy returned out of Ireland, and with him Hugh Oncale, Earle of Tyrone, they were both lodged at Mansfield in Essex, and after repayred to the Court, where they were honourably receaved, and on the 8. of June proclamation was made, that the said Earle of Tyrone shold be of all men honourably vded.

Also in this moneth of June, divers Embassadors, from forraigne princes attuned at London, and were there lodged,

Embossadors namely, from the Palgrave of Rheyn in Germany, one of the Electors, these after their message of gratulation to the King, returned the 10. of June.

From the States of the Low Countries came their Prince of Orange, the Treasurer Foulke (who died heire) and Barnaill, commissioners, with a great traine, these were lodg'd in Bishopsgate street, where they remayned long, and kept great cheere.

An Ambassador from the Archduke of Austria, with his company, was lodg'd without Bishopsgate by Saint Mary Spittle, in the house somerlyne perteyning to Sir Horatio Paultonlyn, and from thence remoued to Staines neare unto Windsor.

The eight of June arrived at London Mounseur de Rosny, great Treasurer of France, accompanied of noble men, and gallant Gentlemen, in great number, the same night they in 30. coaches, rode

to the French ambassadour leager, then lodged, at the Barbican, by red crosse streeete, they supped with him, and returned to Crolby place in bishops gate street where the principall was lodg'd, and the other, in places neere adjoyning,

The 4. of July S. Georges feast was royally kept at Windsor.

The 5. of July, great thunders, with rayne, and that morninge Anthonye Copley was proclaimed to be apprehended.

The 6. of July was also made the like proclamation for Sir Grissen Warham knight, William Watson Priest, and william Clarke priest, to be apprehended.

About that time were apprehended, and committed, divers persons, namely the L. Cobham and his brother the L. Grey, Sir Walter Rawley and otherz.

The 21. of July at hamton court Henry Richeliee Earle of Southhampton was Created, and rellord, Lord Thomas Howard created Earle of Suffolke, Charles Lord Mountoy, Created earle of Denonshire, Sir Thomas Egerton, baron of Ellesmer, Sir William Russell, Baron of Thurning, Sir Henrie Grey, baron of Troye, Sir John Petre, baron of Egerton, Sir John Warinton, baron of Egerton, Sir John Hawkes, baron of Danney, Sir Thomas Gerard, baron of Bramley, Sir Robert Spencer, baro of Wrobley, &c

Proclamatio
for apprehe
ding Copley
and others

Creation of
earles and ba
rons.

Knights
made.

The 23. of July, the king made knighthood at Westminster, to the number of three or four hundred, besides knights of the Bath three score and one, against his Coronation.

Knights of
the Bath.

The 24. of July, great raine and thunder in the afternoone, wind North and by East for the time, also by reason of Gods visitacion for our sumer, the plague of pest then raigning in the citie of London, and suburbs, (the Pageants and other shewes of triumph in most sumptuous manner prepared, but not finished) the king rode not from the Tower through the citie in Royall manner as had beene accustomed: neyther were the citizens permitted to come to Westminster, but forbidden by proclamation there to come, for feare of infection to be by that meanes increased. For there died that weeke in the citie of London and suburbs of all diseases 1103. of the plague. 857.

Coronation
at Wellmin-
ster.

The 25. of July being Monday, and the feast of the blessed Apostle Saint James, King James of England, first of that name, with his Noble Ladie and Lucrece Anne, were together both crowned and anointed at Westminster, by the Reverend father in God, John Edwhitegyst, Archbisshoppe of Canterbury, in presence of the Nobilitie and other, namely, Sir Robert Lee, Lord Mayor of London, in a gowne

of crimson velvet, his bretcher the Aldermen in gownes of Scarlet, and twelue Citizens admitted to attend on them, these in the morning earely, entered the Maiors Barge at the three Cranes staires, and were rowed to Westminster, all other Citizens stayed from passing therer, eyther by water or land, as much as might be.

The sxt and twentie of July, all The Aldermen of London were sent for men of London knighted.
to come to Westminster, there to be knighted by the King.

The sxt of August, were soyled Repaire to den by Proclamation, all suters re- the Court paying to the Courte, till Winter following: and all men out of ordina- for the time. rie, commanded to depart the Courte, to their dwelling howses, there to remaine till by occasion of service they shold be recalled.

Friday the sxt of August, by commandement from the Ordinarie was kept holy day, with morning prai- The sxt of er, Sermons, and evening prayer that August to be day, and Vespelles at night, all men kept holy. to prayse GOD, for the Kinges escape from being murthered, by a most wicked traytor Earle Gowry in Scotland. On the sxt of August, somethree years since.

Yerish com-
mitted

454

James the first.

The xxiij. of August, certaine p'rishe Gentlemen, namely Sir Patricke Barnewell, Sir Gueret Cumer, Rochford, and Buerwall of Cattle Knocke, were committed to the Tower of London.

The tenth of August was by order appointed, to be kept holy day and fasted, the Church frequented with prayers to almighty God, sermons of repentance preached to the people and charitable actions, to the poore distributed, and the like commanded to be done weekly every Wednesday, whilell the heauie hancke of God, by the plague of pestilence, endevours ouer vs.

The eleventh of August was proclamation for holding Bartholomew faire at London or any other faire, within fiftie Miles of London to be kept, or holden.

Proclamation the sixteene of September Michaelmas Yearme to be adiourned unto the fourth returne, commonly called Monte Michaelis, and there to bee continued at Westmynster.

Proclamation was made against Thirnates, and multitudes of dwelleris in straigthe Roomes and places, in and about the Cittie of London, and for the bringing and pulling downe of certaine newe and erected buildinges the ixij. teene of September, but nothing was done touching that matter.

Languorous

Wednesday
to be
kept holy.

Fayres for
bidden.

Teame ad-
iourned.

Proclama-
tion agaynt
in-
mates.

James the first

455

Dangerous Rogues to be banished, so Rogues to be banished, appointed by the Lords of the Comicell, and confirmed by the king the 17. of September, the statute against Rogues, vagabonds, idle and dissolute persons to be put in execution.

Thursday the 22. of September, in the evening, about supper time prisoners of the Marshalsey in Southwarke, about the number of 30. persons brake out the Marshalsey, and being discried, and pursued, many of them were taken, and committed to more straigthe ward.

Sir william Ruttney, Sir Thomas Middle, Shruies. con the 28. of September.

Sir Thomas Bennet Mercer, the 28. of Maior. October.

This Maior kept no maiors feast at the Guildhall, as had beene accustomed, forneither was rowed to Westmynster, but Winchelster, tooke his oath at the utter gate of the bulwarke by the Tower of London, and kept no feast at the Guildhall. Because the wealthie Citizens were voyded the Cittie, for feare of the Pest that then reigned, for there died that weeke in the Cittie and liberties of all diseases 609. whereof the plague was noted 491.

Proclamation the 18. of October the terme to be adiourned till Crastina S. Martini, then to be kept at Winchelster, in the Countie of Southampton. The courts of the Exchequer, Clerwds and Lueries, and the Dutchie of Lancalster, to be

Wh 3

kept in the Kinges Maner of Richmonde.

Munday the fourth of November, Henrie Brooke, Lord Cobham, late Lord warden of the stike postes, and Thomas Lord Gray of Cullston were in two coaches conveyed from the Tower of London towards the Citie of Winchester, in the countie of Southhampton, there to be arraigned.

Friday the 19. of November, Sir Walter Rawley, Sir Griffen Markham, knightes, George Brooke Esquire, brother to the Lord Cobham; Anthoine Copley Gentleman, William Clatton, and William Clarke Priests, were conveyed from the Tower of London, to Winchester. And the same day also out of the Gatehouse at Fleetminster Sir Edward Parham knight, and Brookly Esquire of Leicester shire. They were arraigned, and all condemned of high treason, save Sir Edward Parham, who was acquitted by the Jury.

Tuesday the 29 of November, the two Execution at Winchester. Priests, Clatton and Clarke were at Winchester hanged, cut downe alive, and quartered according to the sentence.

On monday the fifth of December George Brooke was also beheaded at Winchester.

The ninth of December Sir Griffith Markham, and the Barons after that they had beene severally brought upon the Scasfold in the Castle at Winchester,

and had there made their confessons, and prepared themselves likewise severally to die, The Kings Majesties warrant written with his owne hand, was delivred to Sir Wentwitu Tichburne high Shylue of Hampshire, commanding him to suspend their execution till further order.

On the 15. of December, Sir Griffith Markham, Brokesay, and Anthoine Couley, with the Lords Cobham, and Gray, and Sir Walter Rawleigh, were all returned to the Tower of London.

In the former yeare 1602. the plague Plague of Pest being great in Holland, and pest in London the Lowe countries, and many doun-souldiers returning thence into England, the infection was also spred in divers parts of this Realme, namely in the Citie of London and liberties thereof it so increased, that in one whole yearre, to wit, from the 23. of December, 1602. unto the 22. of December, 1603. there died of all diseases (as was weeklye accounted by the Parish Clarkes) 38244. whereof, of the plague, 30573. God make vs penitent, and no doubt his mercie will never faile vs.

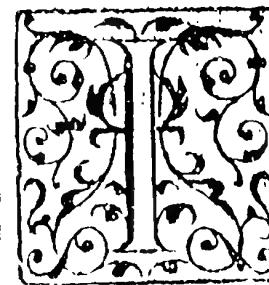
Thus (courteous reader) have I broughte this abridged summary of the Chronicles of England, from the first comming of Brutus into this Iland (of whom it is said he tooke the name of Brutus) vntill this present yeare of Christ our Saviour

45.years
laboures
without any
reward or
hise.

one 1604. and the first of one Soule
raigne Lord James the first, vnto whose
Majestie I pray God to lende a long
and prosperou raigne vnto vs, to Gods
glorie, your confort. the deuether to
take these, and oþer my larger labours
pist in hand my self, whereas I haue paine-
fullly (to my selfe vnto others and charges)
out of many olde hidden histories and
Records of antiquitie, brought the same
to light, and freely for thy great communi-
ditie, bestowed them vpon thee: So shalst
thou encourage me (if God permit me
life) to publish a fare larger volume,
long since by me labored at the request
and commandement of the Reverend
father Mathew Parker Archbisshop of
Canterburie, but he then deceasing, my
woke was prevented, by printinge and re-
printing of Reign Elleses collections,
& other late comynge, by the name of
Ralle Holendheads
Chronicles.



OF THE V- niuersities in England, and Colledges in the same, with the Founders, & prin- cipall benefac- tors.



Hauing before time
rejoyced (saith E-
calmus Roterdam)
that Englannde
was so well fur-
nished with so
many men of ex-
cellent learning:
but now I begin
to envie her fel-
icity, for that she so
flourisheth with all kinds of literature,
that by taking the commendation thereof
from the other regions, she doeth as it
were marvellously obscure them. And
yet notwithstanding this commendation
is not as now first due to Englannde, in the
whiche

The foundations

which (it is well known) haue beene of long time, men of great learning. The Annerities prooue this to be true, which both for their antiquite and worthie, contend with the most ancient and worthy Annerities in the world.

Peter Colledge was erected of two ancient Hostels (sometime belonging unto the brethren of the sect called De penitentia Iesu Christi) by Hugh Wallame, sometime subprior of Ely. 1256.

This Hugh was afterward the tenth Bishop of Ely, and finished this collidge in Anno.

1284

Clare Hall was first builded by Richard Badow then Chancellor of the Students there, and the same was called Univer-

sity hall. 1326

It was since that enlarged by Guyl-
ther Thaccestred master of the same hall,
who with consent of the said Richard
Badow resigned the foundation thereof
to Elizabeth Ladie of Clare, third
daughter of Gilbert, and sister, and one
of the heires of the last Gilbert de Clare
Earle of Gloucester, whu was first mar-
ried to John Bourgh, Earle of Ulster
in Ireland, after to Theobald of Uer-
don, and thurdly to Sir Roger Damary,
and had issue by them all, she I say named
it Clare hall.

Pembroke hall was founded by Mary
of Valentia, daughter to Gisdo Earle
of S. Paul in France, wife to Adomar
de Valence Earle of Pembroke, she obtai-

Peter Col-
ledge.

Clare hall.

Pembroke
hall.

of Colledges.

ned of King Edward the third, whose consern ther was, to found this Colledge in her owne ground : with pur chased two or three Tenements thereby, and named it, Aula de Valence Marie. Anno.

1343.

Corpus Christi College was first be-
gun to be bulded by the Alderman & bxe-
men of Corpus Christi Guild. Corpus
Christi col-
ledge.

This colledge was brought so farre
forth, the rather by the helpe of Sa[n]ct
Maries Guild and fraternicie, newly ad-
joyned to the other Guild.

In the yeare 1353. they did elect Hen-
rie Earle of Darby and Lancaster, who
should obtaine them fauour for the pur-
chasing of moxtaine, for such landes
and tenements as after many did sell
them. This Earle of Darby in the 28.
yeare of Edward the thrid, was crea-
ted the first Duke of Lancaster, and then
they elected him their Alderman, who re-
cognised these statutes, not by the Dukes
seale, but by the seale of the Alderman of
that Guild.

Trinitie Hall was first an Hostell, pur-
chased by John Cranden, sometime Bxlor
of Ely, who procured it for his brethren,
the monkes of that house, to be students
there in the tyme of Edward the thrid,
which Hostell was afterward purchased
by Willm Bateman Bishop of Nor-
wich, who bulded this colledge of Tri-
nitie Hall vpon the said ground being
the first founder thereof; bee deceas-
ed

The foundations.

In the yeare of Christ.

Gonville and
Caius Col-
ledge.

Gunnile and Caius College was first founded by Edmond Gunnile, sometime Parson of Terington in Norfolk, hee gaue it to name Gunnile hall, as appeareth by his Statute. 1354.

At his decease leaving a good masse of money, commended the further finishing of the same hall to William Waterman bishop of Norwich, who with the assent of the Aldermen & brethren of the Guilds of Corpus Christi and our Lady, chaged with them the saide house with their house called the Stone hall, where now Gunnile and Caius Colledge standeth.

John Caius Doctor in Physike, sometime fellow, and late Master of the same Colledge, hath inlarged the house, and now made a second foundation, with giving certaine manours and landes to the same. 1557.

Kings Col-
ledge.

Kings Colledge was first founded by King Henrie the sixt, in the yeare of Christ. 1441.

The same king altered the forme of his first foundation, in the yeare of Christ. 1443.

Edward the fourth in displeasure of the first foundation, withdrew from the Colledge so much lande as the first founder had given them, but afterward he restored them to the inheritance of 5. hundred marks. After him Henry the seventh finished that notable Chappell, begun by Henrie

Of Colledges.

Henrie the sixt, to the glasing Galles, and yauing with marble, which was done by King Henry the eight.

Queene Colledge was begun by Ladie Margaret, wife to King henrie the sixt. 1446. she procured Mortmaine 100. l. by yeare. Anno 1448. At the intercession of Andrew Ducket, sometime principall of Barred hostell (whiche hostell he gave to the saw colledge) he was parson of St. Botolphes in Cambridge, whos by his owne money & help of others, purchased certaine tenements, and builded his colledge, being the first president of the same, who gaue as well by his life as by his Testamente divers summes & parcels of land, and also procured certayne giftes of the Duke of Clarence, of Sicily Dutchesse of York, of Richard duke of Glocester, of Anne Dutchesse of the same, of Edward earle of Halsburie, Maude Countesse of Oxford, & Matimaduke Lunnce bishop of Lincoln, with divers other. Elizabeth wife to King Edward the fourth, finished that which Queene Margaret had begun in the yeare. 1465.

Katherine Hall was founded by Robert Woodlark Doctor of Divinitie, & Provost Catharine of the Kings colledge, and Chancellour to hall the Universitie, as is testified by the character of king Henrie the sixt, bearing date the 3.7. of his raigne, whiche was the yeare of Christ. 1459.

Iesus Colledge was founded by John Iesus Col. Alcocke, the 29. bishop of Elie, who did ledge. connect

The foundation

comyrt the manerale of Sainct Radegond (the Abbaye hving a dissolate life, the misrule of chandellour of government, the ecclesies then fallen into ruine, & in concilium, the sume departing thence leauing it desolate) into a Colledge of Chaplens and schollers the yeare. 1496

This Alcocke borne at Beuerley, founded a free schoole at Kingston upon Hull, and a schoole on the south side the parish Church of the Trinitie, wherein his parents were buried.

The rents of Iesu's colledge haue beene more amplified by Sir Robert Read knight, Doctor Weston, Doctor Roston, and Doctor Fuller.

Christes Colledge was founded by King Henry the sixt, who named it Sons house as it was sometime a great Hostell so called, first founded by Cl. Bingham son of saint Bakery in London and other. King Henry the seventh granted his charter to Lady Margaret his mother, countesse of Richmond and Darby, to increase the studenes there, translating at her disposition, so that from thenceforth it should be called Christes Colledge 1505.

Saint Johns Colledge being first an Hostell of religous Canons, was erected by Nigellus the second bishop of Eli, treasurer to king Henry the sixt, the yeare of Christ. 1514

Those Canons lued by the name of the Hospital and brethren of Saint John, vntill the yeare of Christ. 1510. though

Christes
Colledge:

Saint Johns
Colledge.

of Colledges.

though at that tyme so faire decayed, that there was but a Peler and two brethren, and by the dilapidations of these goods moouable and vtmouueable, they abased their revenues, within the space of ten yeares last past, from the summe of one hundred and fortie pounds to thirtie pounds, &c. Whereupon king Henry the 8. Richard Bishop of Winchester, John Bishop of Rochester, Charles Soinerset Lord of Herbert, Thomas Lovell, Henry Barne, and John Saint John knyghtes, Henry hymne, and Hugh Ashton clarke, executors of the Testament of Ledie Margaret, countesse of Richmond and Darby, grandmother to king Henrie the eight, and mother to king Henrie the seuen, upon the suppession of the said Peler, she being preuented by death, leauing behind her lufficent goods, and committing the same to those her said friends & executors, they erected the said colledge. 1511.

Magdalene Colledge was first an hostell or Hall inhabited by divers monkes of sundry monasteries, Edward Duke of Buckingham translated the same to a colledge, naming it Buckingham colledge, who bullded vp the Hall in the yeare of Christ. 1519.

Aster him Thomas Audley of Malden sometime Chancellour of England, tooke on hym to be founder of the said colledge, and going about to establish the same, was preuented by death, so that what he had begunn,

Magdalene
Colledge.

The foundations

beginning, hee left unperfect, and altogether
unfinished: Chriftopher Veray L. cheife
Justice of England repaired, and beauti-
fied it.

Trinitie
Colledge.

Trinitie Colledge was founded by king
Henry the eight, in the yeere of Christ.
1546.

The Colledge was builded in the plot,
where somtyme Edward the third bul-
ded his house called the kings hall, in the
yeare of Christ. 1337

There was soyned unto this hall a col-
ledge called Michaell Houle, with an Hos-
tel called Hyswiche Hostell, and after the
building therer being made of thre) King
Henry the eight named it Trinitie Colle^{ge},
Queene Marie augmented it with 338.l.
Endes the yeare.

Michaell
houle.

Michaell houle was founded by Warin
de Stanton Prelat, chancelour of the
Exchequer to Edward the second, of who
he obtained licence to erect the said Col-
ledge, in the yeare of our Saviour Christ
1324.

Franzis
Colledge

Emanuell Colledge, founded by sir Ed-
ward Mildmay in anno. 1584.

And thus farre of the Universitie of
Cambridge, with the colledges and halles
in the same.

The

THE VNIIVERSITIE
of Oxford was instituted by
king Alfred a Saxon, after
the birth of Christ 873
yeares. And hath
Colledges.

Vniuersitie Colledge, or S. Marie Church
(as some haue written) founded in
the time of king Alfred, by Sir Wil-
liam Archdeacon of Duresme in the yeare
873.

But more likely, by Willianm Bishop of
Durham, in the 12. yeare of Willianm con-
queror, in anno. 1081.

Balioll Colledge was founded in the time
of Edward the third, by John Balioll father to
John Balioll R. of Scotland, in the yeere
of Christ. 1263

Merton Colledge, was founded in the
reigne of Henry the 3. by Walter Merton
sometime Canon of Paules and also of
Salisbury, at a towne in Surrey by Ron-
such, called Waldon anno. 1264. and af-
ter in Edward the first time, being Bi-
shoppe of Rochester, he transllated it to Ox-
ford, and deceased. 1277

Exeter Colledge was founded in the
time of Edward the second, by Ed-
ward Stapleton Bishoppe of Exeter. 1156

And augmented in the time of our So-
veraigne

Vniuersitie
Colledge.

Balioll
Colledge.

Merton
Colledge.

Exeter
Colledge.

The foundation

		of Colledges.
	ueraigne Lady Duncene Elizabeth by Sir William Peter knight, in the yeare of Christ. 1566.	Plotis alias, to wit, Alberbury in Sal- lope, Runney in Kent, Languoneth in South- wales, Ueton Plynny in North- hampton shire, and therefore is he in the record called the founder of that colledge. Chichester also founded Barnard colledge in Oxford, since suppressed by Henry the eighth, and now reedidited by Sir Thom- as Chichester, and by him callid Sir John's colledge : more hee founded a colledge at Higham ferris, with aluesse houles there.
Oxall col- ledge.	Oxall Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the second, by Sir Adam Bawone Almoner of the said king, and for the said king the yeare of Christ. 1366.	Dimitrie Schoole was founded in the raigne of Henry the sixt, by Humfrey Dimitrie Duke of Gloucester. 1447. he gaue 129. Schoole, bookes to the Librarie there.
Queenes colledge.	Queenes Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the third, by Robert Englefield, in his owne ground, and by him called the Queenes Hall, hee was Chaplaine to the Ladie Philip, wife to the same Edward, the yeare of Christ, 1343.	Magdalen Colledge was founded in the time of king Henry the sixt, by William Cecilham Bishoppe of Celinchester the Mugdalen colledge.
New col- ledge.	New Colledge was founded in the time of king Edward the second, by William Cecilham Bishoppe of Celinchester the yeare of Christ. 1379. Edmund Stun- dall Archbisshop of Canterbury was a benefactor of twentie pound the year, besides bookes, and places, William Cecilham also founded a collidge in the city of Celinchester, by the like name of New Colledge in anno. 1389.	He builded a good part of Eaton col- ledge begun by king Henry the sixt, he builded a free schoole at Clamflet in Lin- colne shire.
Lincolne colledge.	Lincolne Colledge was founded in the time of Henry the sixt, by Richard Flas- ming Bishop of Lincoln. 1410.	Braten Nose Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henry the seventh, by Will- iam Gourch Bishop of Lincoln, he de- ceased in the yeare. 1513.
All soules colledge.	And augmented in Richard the thirds time, by Thomas Rotheram, Bishop of Lincolne in the yeare. 1479.	Corpus Christi colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henry the seventh by Richard Fox, Bishop of Celinchester, in theyere. 1516.
	All soules Colledge was founded in the time of king Henry the sixt, by Henry Archbisshop of Canterbury in the yeare 1437. King Henry the sixt gaue it to loure of plotis	Christes Church was founded in the time of Henry the 8. by Thomas Wol- sey Cardinall, and Archbisshop of York, Christes Church.

The foundations.

In the yeare of Christ.

1539.
And finished by the same king Henry the
eighthe in the yearre.

Canterburie
Colledge.

1549.
Canterburie Colledge in Oxford
founded by Simon Sypp Archbisshop of
Canterburie, in the care of our Lord.

1551.
And lately suppressed in the 31. yeare
of king Henry the eight was toynd to Chi-
stes Church in Oxforde

Trinity Col-
lege some-
time Durham
Colledge.

Trinitie Colledge was founded, and so
named in the time of Queene Mary, by
sir Thomas Pope knight in anno. 1550.
which Colledge was first founded in the
time of R. Edward the third, by Thomas
Hatfield Bishop of Durham, and by him
named Durham Colledge for 8. Monkes
and 7. Clarkes admitted by the Prior of
Durham, thereto stundy an. 1370. Robert
Walworth Prior of Durham, indowod
it with 3. bouates of land &c. in Red-
dington and Clarton with the aduouion
of the Church of Reddington, which col-
ledge at the suppression by R. Henry the
eight, might dispend land as the same
was then valued by the visitors. 115. l.
4. s. 4d.

Saint Johns
Colledge.

Saint Johns Colledge was founded
and so named, in the time of Queene
Mary, by sir Thomas Cwhite Merchant
Taylor anno. 1557. which Colledge some-
time called Bernards Colledge, being a
mongst other suppressed in the time of R.
Henry the eight, and greatly ruined, the
same sir Thomas Cwhite purchased, and
after

Sometime
Bernard-
Colledge.

Colledge.

after bestowed large summes of money
in building threof, and did lay the
same colledge in vrie good land neare to
the University of Oxford, to the yeerely
value of 5.10. hundred pound, whiche he
purchased with his money, and hath left
order to make it dispend six hundred
pound the yearre.

Also the same Sir Thomas Cwhite Saint Johns
founded a Hall for Students, by him cal- hall some-
led Saint Johns hall, sometime Glo- time Glosster
celter Colledge founded by John Gif- Colledge,
ford for Monkes, which Colledge be-
ing suppressed, he redemeined from a spople
and waste with his money, placing there
a Pynkypall and schollars to the number
of an hundred persons or more, made
great reparations of the house, and ad-
joynd it to his said Colledge of S. John,
Oxford hath halles.

Brodegate hall. S. Mary hall.
Heart hall. Cwhite hall.
Magoalene hall. New Hall.
Alborne hall. Edmund hall.

In the Universities of England (saith
Fratinus Roteredam) there be certain Col-
leges, in the which there is so much rel-
igion, so strait discipline, and such inte-
grite of life, that if you did see it, you
would neglect in comparison of them, all
monkish rules and ceremonies.

All the cities in England, many mar-
ket Townes, and some villages haue free
Grammer Schooles erected in them, for
the further increase of learning & vertue.

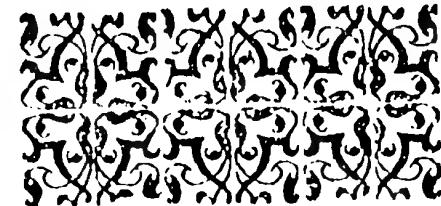
The foundations

Virtuous men haue to the perpetuall recording of their good names done the
good deede: learned men haue not beene
alle the doers. Some therefore for the
supply in other, of that which wanted in
themselves, haue done wisely, all to this
purpose (that vertus and learning binde
and knit together, might in this our age
make a learned virtuous world) haue
done godly. It were much (they are so
many,) in a small roome to comprehend
them, but the chiefe and woorthe paterne
of the rest are.

Eaton schoole Henry the sixt. 1443.
Westmynster. Queen Elizabeth.
Winchester Eccl. Collegham Bishop
Paules schoole of Winchester. 1387.
In London. John Collet. 1510.

Saint Antonies in London by Joh
Tate, Marchant Taylors schoole in Lon
don by the merchant Taylors. 1560.

How



HOW A MAN may journey from any notable towne in England, to the Citie of London, or from London to any notable towne in the Realme.

The way from Walsingham to London.



From Walsingham to	Dicknam	xii. mile.
From Dicknam to	Brandonfery	x. mile.
From Brandonfery to	Newmarket	x. miles.
From Newmarket to	Brabon	x. mille.
From Brabon to Barkeway		x. mille.
From Barkeway to Duckrich		vii. mille.
From Duckrich to Ware		viii. mille.
From Ware to Waltham		viii. mille.
From Waltham to London		xii. mille.

From

The distance of Miles.

From Barwicke to Yorke , and
so to London.

From Barwicke to Bedfورد xii. mile.
From Bedford to Arwicke xii. mile.
From Arwicke to Morpit xii. mile.
From Morpit to Newcastell xii. mile.
From Newcastell to Durham xii. mile.
From Durham to Darington xii. mile.
From Darington to Northalerton xiii. mile.
From Northalerton to Coplike vii. mile.
From Coplike to Vorke xvi. mile.
From Vorke to Cadcaster viii. mile.
From Cadcaster to Wenthbridge xii. mile.
From Wenthbridge to Dancaster viii. mile.
From Dancaster to Tufort xviii. mile.
From Tufort to Newarke x mile.
From Newarke to Grantham x. mile.
From Grantham to Stamford xvi. mile.
From Stamford to Wilton xii. mile.
From Wilton to Huntington ix. mile.
From Huntington to Royton xv. mile.
From Royton to Clare xii. mile.
From Clare to Maltham viii. mile.
From Maltham to London xii. mile.

From Carlile to Dancaster, and
so to London.

From

The distance of Miles.

From Carlile to Hasket yate viii. mile.
From Hasket yate to Pirath viii. mile.
From Pirath hardby to Apulby x. mile.
From Apulby to Burgley vi. mile.
From Burgley to the Spittle viii. mile.
From the Spittle to the Bowes viii. mile.
From the Bowes to Grethaw bridge iii. mile.
From Grethawbridge to Catrisebridge x. mile.
From Catrisebridge to Limon. vi. mile.
From Limon to Boxowbridge xii. mile.
From Boxowbridge to Wetherby viii. mile.
From Wetherby to Abersforth v. mile.
From Abersforth to Ferribridge vii. mile.
From Ferribridge to Dancaster x. mile.
From Dancaster to London as afoxe.

From Carnaruan to Chester, and
so to London.

From Carnaruan to Conway xxii. mile.
From Conway to Dinbigh xii. mile.
From Dinbigh to Flint. xii. mile.
From Flint to Chester x. mile.
From Chester to Lich xiii. mile.
From Lich to Stone xv. mile.
From Stone to Lichfield xvi. mile.
From Lichfield to Colall xii. mile.

The distance of Miles.

From Colisto Conentrete viii. mille
And so from Conentrete to London as
hereafter followeth.

From Cokermouth to Lancaster,
and so to London.

From Cokermouth to Riswike vi.
From Riswike to Grocener viii. mile
From Grocener to Kendale xiiii. mile
From Kendale to Burton viii. mile
From Burton to Lancaster viii. mile
From Lancaster to Preston xx. mile
From Preston to Elgian xiiii. mile
From Elgian to Warlington xx. mile
From Warlington to Newcastle ii.
From Newcastle to Lichfiede xx.
From Lichfield to Conentrete viii. mile
From Conentrete to Daintree xiii. mile
From Daintree to Tocester x. mile
From Tocester to Stonistratford vi.
From Stonistratford to Wychill vii.
From Wychill to Dunstable viii. mile
From Dunstable to Saint Albones x. mile
From Saint Albones to Barnet x. mile
From Barnet to London x. mile

The distance of Miles.

From Yarmouth to Colchester,
and so to London.

From Yarmouth to Beccles viii. mile
From Beccles to Blybour viii. mile
From Blybour to Snapbridge viii. mile
From Snapbridge to Woodbridge viii. mile
From Woodbridge to Ipswich v. mile
From Ipswich to Colchester xii. mile
From Colchester to Mafford viii. mile
From Mafford to Chelmsford v. mile
From Chelmsford to Brentwood v. mile
From Brentwood to London xv. mile

From Dover to London.

From Dover to Canterbury xii. mile
From Canterbury to Hittingborne xii. mile
From Hittingborne to Rochester viii. mile
From Rochester to Gravesend v. mile
From Gravesend to Dartford vi. mile
From Dartford to London xii. mile

From Saint Burien in Corawall
to London.

From S. Burien to the Mount x.
From the Mount to Thury xii. mile
From

The distance of Miles.

The distadce of Miles.

From Saint Thury to Bodman xx.mile.
From Bodman to Lainston xx.mile.
From Lainston to Decumpton xv.mile.
From Decumpton to Crokehornwell
x.mile.
From Crokehornwell to Exeter x.mile.
From Exeter to Honiton xii.mile.
From Honiton to Chard x.mile.
From Chard to Crookhorne vii.mile.
From Crookhorne to Shurborne x.mile.
From Shurborne to Shaftesbury x.mile.
From Shaftesbury to Salsburie xviii.mile.
From Salsburie to Andover xv.mile.
From Andover to Basingstock viii.mile.
From Basingstock to Hartleyow viii.mile.
From Hartleyow to Bagshot viii.mile.
From Bagshot to Staines viii.mile.
From Staines to London xv.mile.

From Bristol to London.

From Bristol to Warfield x.mile.
From Warfield to Chapman x.mile.
From Chapman to Marlborough
xv.mile.
From Marlborough to Hungerford viii.mile.
From Hungerford to Newbury viii.mile.
From Newbury to Reading xv.mile.
From Reading to Maidenhead x.mile.
From Maidenhead to Colbrooke viii.mile.
From Colbrooke to London xv.mile.

London

From S. Davids to London.

From Saint Davids to Arxford
xx.mile.
From Arxford to Carmarden x.
From Carmarden to Newton x. mille.
From Newton to Langbury x. mille.
From Langbury to Brecknocke xvi.mile.
From Brecknocke to Hay x. mille.
From Hay to Warkford xliii. mille.
From Warkford to Rolo ix. mille.
From Rolo to Gloucester xit. mille.
From Gloucester to Cicester xv. mille.
From Cicester to Farington xvi. mille.
From Farington to Abington vii. mille.
From Abington to Dorchester vii. mille.
From Dorchester to Henley xit. mille.
From Henley to Maidenhead viii. mille.
From Maidenhead to Colbrooke viii. mille.
From Colbrooke to London xv. mille.

Here

Hcere follow the principall Faires kept in England.

Faires in Januari.

The sixt day being Twelveth day, at
Salisbury. The 25. being saint
Paules day, at Bristol, at Graves-
end, at Churchingford, at Northalerton
in Yorke shire, where is kept a faire eue-
rie eedesday from Chritmas vntill
June.

Faires in February.

The first day at Wroxley. The secod
at Linne, at Bath, at Maidstone,
at Wicksworh, at Budworth.
The 14. at Cuerham. On Ashwednes-
day at Lichfield, at Tamworth, at Roy-
ston, at Prester, at Abington, at Cice-
ster. The 24. at Henley vpon Thamnes,
at Tewksbury.

Faires in March.

On saint Georges day, at Giam-
ford, and at Salisbury. The 12.
day at Cete in Kent, at the Point
and at Bodmin in Cornewall. The sikk
sonday in Lent, at Grantham, at Sa-
lisbury. On monday before our Ladie
day in Lent, at Wyllewich, at Kendal, at
Dulbigh in Wales. On Palmes sonday
even, at Plymphyrt. On Palmes sonday,
at Worcester. The 20. day, at Dur-
ham. On our Ladie day in Lent, at Hor-
thampton, at Walden in Essex, at great
Chart

Faires in England.

Chart in Kent, at Newcastle. And all
the Ladie dales at Huntington.

Faires in April.

The fist day, at Walsingford. The se-
uenth at Darby. The ninth, at Bl-
ingworth, at Billingworth. Mon-
day after, at Guesham in Worcester shire.
Tuesday in Easter weeke, at North-
fleet in Kent, at Rochford, at Witcher. The
third sonday after Easter, at Routh; The
22. at Stabford. On saint Georges day
at Charing, at Tydwich, at Tamwoorth,
at Anthill, at Hunningham, at Gillore,
at saint Dampus in Cornewall. On saint
Markes day, at Darby, at Donmow in
Essex. The 26. at Tenterden in Kent.

Faires in May.

On May day, at Rippon in Yorke-
shire, at Perrin in Cornewall, at D-
estrie in Wales, at Lexlie inous-
folke, at Stow the olde, at Heading, at
Leicester, at Chensford in Essex, at Maid-
stone, at Witchill, at Blackbone in Lan-
cashire, at Cogilton. The third, at Bray-
mynd, at Hunningham, at Cels in So-
merlethire. The sycenth, at Beuerley, at
Newton, at Oxford. On Ascension day,
at Newcastle, at Verne, at Brimingham, at
saint Edes, at Bishop Stratforde, at
Cleham, at Middlewich, at Stoyley in
Cheshire, at Chappelstith in Darbyshire.
On Whitsoun even, at Skipton vpon
Erskien. On Whitsunday at Richill,
at

Faires in England.

at Grib, and every Wednesday fortnight at Kingstone upon Thameſ, at Ratallall in Lancashire, at Kirby Stephen in Westmerlond. The Whitſon holdeth, munday, tuesday, and wednesday, at Bininger vnder Mondae, thre miles from Celleſ. On munday in Whitſon weeke, at Darlington, at Exeter, at Bradford, at Rigate, at Burton in Lancall, at Salforth, at Whitchurch, at Corkermouth, at Appleby, at Wiclesworth, On tuesday in Whitſon weeke at Lewleſ, at Rockford, at the higher Towne of Knottſtoſth in Cheshire, at Canterbury, at Dyneskyrke in Lancashire, at Herich. On wednesday in Whitſon week at Standbarre. On Trinitie sonday at Kendal in Westmerland, and at Rowell. On thursday after Trinitie sonday at Plescote in Lancashire, at Stapford, at Saint Annes, at Newburie, at Couentre, at Saint Edes, at Bishop Scotford, at Rosſe. The 19. at Locheſter, at Dunstable. The 27. day at Lenham. The 29. at Cambooke in Kent.

Faires in June.

The ſix. day at Maidſtone in Kent. The xi. day at Okingham, at Newborouſh in Lancashire, at Marfield in Cheshire, at Holt, at Horneſeateſt in Lincolnshire notable for horſe. The 23. day of at Shrouesburie, at Saint Albans. The 24. at Hoxham, at Bedell, at Starkeltocke, at Saint Annes, at Wakeſfield,

Faires in England.

Wakeſfield, at Colcheteſter, at Reading, at Bedford, at Barnwell beſide Cambridge, at Collerhampton, at Cambooke in Kent, at Gicester, at Cels in Sonuerſet hyre, at Lincoln, at Peterborouſh, at Alindſore, at Marlton in Suffolke, at Lancaster, at Westchelter, at Halifax, at Ashboor in Darvillire, at Plympton Marie. The 27. at Fulkſone. The 28. at Heforine, at Saint Pompeſ in Cornwall. The 29. at Woodhurſt, a t Marleborouſh, at Waleworth, at Collerhampton, at Peterfield, at Lempster, at Sudbure, at Gargraſand, at Bromley in Lancashire, at the lower towne of Knottſtoſth in Cheshire.

Faires in July.

The ſecond at Congreton in Cheshire, at Ashton vnder Line. The 11. at Warney, and at Lid. The 15. at Winchbacke. The 17. at Cunichcombe. The 20. at Uxbridge, at Catelby, at Bolton in Lancashire. The 22. at Marleborouſh, at Cunichester, at Colcheter, at Cetbury, at Budgenorth, at Clitheraſt in Lancashire, at Northwich in Cheshire, at Chelwicke in Comberland, at Battelfeld, at Wickeworth. The 25. at Bulgaw, at Dower, at Chilham in Kent, at Darby, at Ipswich, at Northampton, at Dudley in Staffordshire, at Saint James heſte London, at Reading at Louth, at Walmelbury, at Bromley, at Altergam, at Rauenglaſſe in the North. **Kk** The

Faires in England.

The 27. at Canterbury, at Porham, at Ric wond in the North, at Warrington in Lancashire, at Chappel Firth in Darblifre.

Faires in August.

The first day at Exeter, at Feuerham in Kent, at Dunstable, at St. Edes, at Bedford, at Morham Church, at Collych, at Porke, at Rammey, at Newton in Lancashire, at Delam in Yorkshire. The 10. at Waltham, at Blwicknoore, at Hungerford, at Bedford, at Storides, at Farman, at Saint Lawrence by Bodinm, at Walton, at Croydon in Lancashire, at Beddell in Yorkshire, at new Brainsford, at Hoprecastell in Lincashire, notable for horses, at Fordham in Lancashire. The 15. at Durunow in Cartelle, at Heston in Lancashire, at Colakesfeld the two Ladie daies. On Saint Bartholomew day at Lyndon, at Weggers bush besides Rye, at Tewkeburie, at Sudbury, at Norfolk, at Northallerton, at Dower, at Rye, at Mantwich, at Newbury, at Dagers, at Pontley, at Croxley in Lancashire. The sonday after Bartholomew day, at Sandbich in Cheshire. The 27. at Ashford, at Namwiche.

Faires in September.

The first day, at Saint Giles at the bush. On our Lady day, at Colasfield, at Sturbridge, in Southwark.

Faires in England.

At London, at Gylde, at Recoller, at Glastrough, both the Ladie daies, at Wartney. The three Ladie daies, at Blanckborne in Lancashire, at Gisborne in Yorkshire, at Chaulton in Cheshire, at Cester in Darblifre. On holy Rood day at Richmonde in Yorkshire, at Ripon a house faire, at Penhad, at Barley, at Waltham Abbey, at Merton under hedge, at Smalding, at Chelverfield in Darby shire, at Dnburgh in Wales, at Denbust in Gloucester shire, at Stratford upon Avon. On Sabat Matthias day, at Warborough, at Bedford, at Croydon, at Holmen in Woldernes, at Saint Edmundsbury, at Walton, at Saint Ives, at Helebury, at Lanchain, at Quinall, at Sittingborne in Kent, at Bradbury in Essex, at New Brainsford, at Katherine hill beside Gilford, at Dover, at Elstrie. The 29. day being Michaelinge day, at Canterbury, at Lancaster, at Blackeboorne in Lancashire, at Westchester, at Cokernough in the North, at Ashboorne in Darby shire, at Hadley, at Walden a house faire, at Mayhill, at Newbury, at Lelesker, at Smarden in Kent.

Faires in October.

The fourth day, at Michel. The first day, at Saint Faith beside Norwiche, at Maidstone. The elgibt day at Harborough, at Marwood, at St. Bhop Scotford. The 10. at Colas in Merciesbire,

Faires in England.

meresshire. On Saint Edwardis day, at Ropston, at Grawelton, at Windsor, at Marshfield, at Colchester. On Saint Lukes day, at Ely, at Chirkle, at Wpane, at Thith, at Wrognorth, at Stanton, at Charing in Kent, at Burton upon Trent, at Charleton, at Wiggin in Lancashire, at Friswodes in Drenford, at Tisdale, at Middlewich, at Holt in Cheshire. The 21. day, at Saffron Walden, at Newmarket, at Herford, at Chester, at Stockley. The 23. as Weston, at Bickelworth, at Alchdale in Lancashire, at Collechurch in Shropshire, at the lower town of Knoyton in Cheshire. On Simon and Judes day, at Bodenden in Kent. On All saffes even, at Makenfield, at Rithen in Wales.

Faires in Nouember.

The second day, at Blechingly, at Furgton, at Marshels in Cheshire. The sixt day, at Newgate pounds, at Stanles, at Gregrey in Lancashire, at Walford, at Lessford in Lancashire, The 10. at Lenton. The 11. at Malleborough, at Dover. The 13. at Saint Edmundsbury, at Gillford. The 17. day, at Harlow, at Vide. The 19. day, at Monham. On Saint Edmunds day, at Wyke, at Fagerstone in Essex, at Sutton in Kent. The 27. day at Colles in Somersetshire. On saint Andiewes day, at Colmbyrough, at Rochester, at Peterfield,

Faires in Engeland.

field, at Maldenhead, at Bewley, at Martington in Lancashire, at Wareford in Yorkshire, at Dellerle in Wales.

Faires in December.

On Saint Nicholae even, at Pluckley in Kent. On Saint Nicholas day, at Wyseling, at Exester, at Shockey in Kent, at Lyndale, & at Northwick in Cheshire. The seventh day, at Sandhurst in Hants. The eight day being the Conception of our Lady, at Ellingham in Lancashire, at Malpas in Cheshire. The 29. at Canterbury, and at Hallbury.

F I N I L.

Good deeds of Wolston Dixie forgo
ten, vntill the booke was printed.

W^m Wolston Dixie Mayor, 1586. founded a free schoole at Wolsworth in Leicestershire, endow'd it with threene pound land by yeare and better, more he gaue to the Governoris of Cinamall college in Cambridge 600. poundes by land, for the maintenance of two schollers, and two fellowships there, the schollers to come forth of Wolsworth schoole. He gaue also toward the erecting of Cinamall college 50. pounds. To Chillicothe hospital in London, 42. pound the yeare for ever, toward the Dunstable lecture, to Saint Michael baslings hall in London 10. pound the yeare for ever. Unto his company of Skynners, 500. pound, to be lene vnto young men of that company. Viz. 200. pound to fourtynge men marrchant Adventurers for three yeares, at three li. six. s. eight d. the yeare, and 300. li. to ten other, after the same rate, part of the profits to be spent in coles yearly to the poore of S. Michaels parish, Basinghall for ever. To saint Bartholomewes hospitall, and saint Thomas hospitall 50. li. to each. The poore of Bisdewell 20. li. To the poore of Newgate 20. li. To the poore of the two compters 10. li. to each: to Ludgate 10. li. To Bethel 10. li. To the 4. pilsons in Southwarke 20. li. 13. s. 4. d. To poore maides mariage 100. li. To poore strangers of the Dutch and French Churches 50. li. To the poore of Basinghall 10. li. To the poore of Elsing in Hid-sex. 4. li. And 200. li. toward building of the Hallhouse.



Faults escaped.

Page. 5. line. 19. for she, read The. pag. 6.
li. 3. i. for attencing, read, attending pag. 8.
lin. 6. for end of the world, 2155. read, yeare
of the world, 2855. pag. 421. lin. 1. for wld.
read, wold. pag. 443. lin. 21. for Card. read,
Cart.

